

# Delivering Drug Treatment to New Minority Communities: fresh perspectives

Karen Mills

Submitted May 2016

---

## Dissertation

Submitted to the University of Hertfordshire in partial fulfilment of the requirements of the degree of PhD

We need to turn our attention ... away from the dry symbol, the bogus individual, the false whole, towards the real impenetrable human person, [who is] ... substantial, individual, indefinable and valuable ... Real people are destructive of myth.

Iris Murdoch, 1961: 30

## **Acknowledgements**

There is a saying in mutual aid that ‘you alone can do it, but you can’t do it alone’.

I am indebted Shula Ramon, Brian Littlechild and Roger Green for the help and support they have given as my supervisors in the PhD process. During the course of the research projects I worked closely with Terry Knight and Susan Brooks and thank them for the help they gave in understanding the information. I am grateful to colleagues in my research group Hindpal, Keith and Maria, and to Tony Goodman who tested my ideas. Special thanks are due to the peer reviewers who gave me the benefit of their expertise and to Betsy Thom and Sarah Galvani who scrutinised the final thesis.

This work could not have been achieved without the kindness and support of my family: Lynn, Kit and Teddy.

---

For JHM

---

## Contents

<b>Acknowledgements.....</b>	<b>3</b>
<b>Abstract.....</b>	<b>6</b>
<b>Chapter One Introduction .....</b>	<b>7</b>
<b>1.1 Context of the Fieldwork .....</b>	<b>9</b>
<b>1.2 Axiology .....</b>	<b>9</b>
<i>1.2.1 My professional history and its relevance to this work</i>	
<b>1.3 Aims and Outline of the Thesis .....</b>	<b>11</b>
<b>Chapter Two Publications Derived from the Fieldwork Context and their Integration with the Thesis.....</b>	<b>13</b>
<b>2.1 Contribution to the Published Works .....</b>	<b>13</b>
<i>2.1.1 A note on terminology</i>	
<i>2.1.2 Development of the thesis from the published works</i>	
<b>2.2 Key Themes within the Research and Publications:.....</b>	<b>19</b>
<i>2.2.1 Paper 1</i>	
<i>2.2.2 Paper 2</i>	
<i>2.2.3 Paper 3</i>	
<i>2.2.4 Paper 4</i>	
<i>2.2.5 Paper 5</i>	
<i>2.2.6 Paper 6</i>	
<b>2.3 Chapter résumé .....</b>	<b>51</b>
<b>Chapter Three Amplification of themes from the publications.....</b>	<b>53</b>
<b>3.1 Towards a Conceptual Framework .....</b>	<b>53</b>
<b>3.2 Drug policy and treatment response .....</b>	<b>54</b>
<i>3.2.1 A brief overview of the UK drug situation</i>	
<i>3.2.2 Strategy and policy responses</i>	
<i>3.2.3 Drugs and new minority communities</i>	
<b>3.3 Risk and strength in minority communities .....</b>	<b>58</b>
<b>3.4 Intersectionality in need and response.....</b>	<b>61</b>
<i>3.4.1 Intersectionality as theory</i>	
<i>3.4.2 Intersectionality as praxis</i>	
<b>3.5 Chapter résumé .....</b>	<b>65</b>
<b>Chapter Four Methodology.....</b>	<b>66</b>
<b>4.1 Ethical Approval.....</b>	<b>66</b>
<b>4.2 Overview and appraisal of the fieldwork methodology .....</b>	<b>67</b>
<i>4.2.1 Methodological choices: authenticity and reliability in the research</i>	
<i>4.2.2 Language, Stereotyping and the 'Right' to Research</i>	

4.2.3	<i>Ontology and Epistemology</i>	
4.2.4	<i>Generation of a hypothesis</i>	
4.2.5	<i>Quantitative and qualitative methodology</i>	
4.2.6	<i>Sampling</i>	
4.2.7	<i>Operationalisation</i>	
4.2.8	<i>Analysis</i>	
4.2.9	<i>Interpretation of Findings</i>	
4.2.10	<i>Limitations and benefits of contract research</i>	
<b>4.3</b>	<b>Chapter résumé</b>	<b>83</b>
<b>Chapter Five</b>	<b>Current Situation: analysis in the current context, contribution to knowledge and the impact of the research</b>	<b>84</b>
<b>5.1</b>	<b>Financial austerity, attitudes to migrants and exclusion from welfare</b>	<b>84</b>
<b>5.2</b>	<b>Discussion of findings in relation to current drug policy</b>	<b>86</b>
<b>5.3</b>	<b>Contribution to existing knowledge and practice</b>	<b>88</b>
5.3.1	<i>Eligibility for services</i>	
5.3.2	<i>Understanding attitudes to and patterns of drug use in new minority communities</i>	
5.3.3	<i>Hearing silent voices</i>	
5.3.4	<i>Strength in new communities</i>	
5.3.5	<i>Intersectionality: a fresh perspective on drug misuse in minority communities</i>	
5.3.6	<i>Synergy in work within and between communities</i>	
<b>5.4</b>	<b>Impact of the Research</b>	<b>91</b>
<b>5.5</b>	<b>Future Research</b>	<b>93</b>
<b>Chapter Six</b>	<b>Conclusion</b>	<b>95</b>
<b>6.1</b>	<b>Methodological contribution</b>	<b>95</b>
<b>6.2</b>	<b>Limitations of the study</b>	<b>96</b>
<b>6.3</b>	<b>Conceptual contribution</b>	<b>97</b>
<b>6.4</b>	<b>Impact</b>	<b>97</b>
<b>6.5</b>	<b>Future Research</b>	<b>99</b>
<b>6.6</b>	<b>Close</b>	<b>99</b>
<b>References</b>		

## **Abstract**

This thesis addresses the confluence of the issues of drug use and migration. Using data that explores the needs of new communities, it argues that members of new minority communities who use drugs suffer double discrimination as migrants and as drug users. In failing to address this intersection of need, drug policy and practice compound this discrimination.

The data for this submission was drawn from three empirical research projects undertaken for Peterborough Drug Action Team and the National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse. These research projects addressed previously unreached communities and gathered new data. I published my work among peer-reviewed literature in the form of two journal articles and a book chapter. The research reports and published works inform my thesis. This submission reanalyses the research, using an intersectional lens to understand problems emanating from drug use in the context of migration.

Black and minority ethnic people form a small proportion of problem drug users and their needs were under-researched until the late 1990s. A growing body of research has focused on established minority communities, while the drug treatment needs of members of new groups of migrants, whether economic migrants or refugees, remain hidden. My research addresses the impact of policy and practice on new communities. Engaging with members of hard-to-reach groups via community-based researchers, I gathered views about the attitudes and needs of new minority groups and developed a fresh perspective. My work demonstrates that while drug misusers suffer very real discrimination and stigma they also have strengths that could be assets for their recovery. I offer an analysis of the reasons why these strengths are underutilised by a policy agenda that perceives drug misuse as the main feature of the lives of service users in new minority communities.

This perception dates back to the first phase of modern drug policy. During the 1980s drug use spread throughout the country, driven by the availability of cheap heroin. The demography of drug users shifted towards white, younger unemployed men and the drugs/crime nexus became the focus of attention. This determined policy development. The context and profile of drug use has changed since 1980; however the decisions of the past affect those taken in the present, and I argue that policy continues to view other issues in individuals' lives as subsidiary to drug use and its treatment.

My work has had an impact in practice and in the academic literature and presents significant new knowledge. In order to respond effectively to drug use in new minority communities, policy and practice must employ an intersectional viewpoint, sharing power and developing coalitions of interest.

## Chapter One Introduction

The UK has experienced waves of migration throughout its history. Migrants contribute to the wealth and culture of the nation (Dustmann et al., 2010) and help to generate a multifaceted populace with a global perspective (Datta, 2009; Hatzigeorgiou, 2010). In recent years the pace of migration has increased, (The Migration Observatory, 2016). This rapid change can create tensions as the composition of local areas changes perceptibly. Fears about the cultural and economic impacts of this change are impervious to statistical data and academic debate on the benefits of migration. (Pollard et al., 2008). Popular discourse suggests that Britain is a 'soft touch' (Gilbert & Koser, 2006: 1210). At times these fears are expressed in the oppression, demonisation and exclusion of migrants (Crawley, 2005).

The process of migration can be traumatic for individuals. Experiences of terror and war remain in the minds of refugees and the process of flight can add another layer of trauma. (Sowey, 2005). EU migrants arrive in the UK carrying their history of trauma and loss as much as their aspirations for the future. Their quest for emotional escape from these experiences and memories can lead to migrants developing problems with illegal drugs. (Sowey, 2005). These migrants then experience coexisting and interrelated issues both of which make them subject to oppression and which multiply the problems in their lives: discrimination as migrants, and as substance misusers. This intersection of oppressions is the subject of my thesis.

My research, publications and dissertation examine the drug treatment needs of new migrants to the UK. By engaging with new communities together with service users acting as co-researchers and incorporating unheard voices, I have brought new information to light about the nature and causal factors of drug use and drug users' sense of their own identity. An intersectional framework has been applied to make sense of that information and considers the implications of the findings for new knowledge and good practice.

The purpose of the contract research that supplies the fieldwork for this PhD study was to enhance practice in drug treatment for service users living in new minority communities. The research reports (Mills et al., 2006; 2007; 2008) examine this from the point of view of individual services and borough-based provision, while the peer-reviewed publications look more broadly at the historical and social contexts and critique policy direction. The intersectional analysis carried out suggests that new migrants who use drugs suffer intersectional discrimination (Crenshaw, 1989; 1991). A multi-perspective understanding of need can lead to a more fruitful response to diversity (Choo & Ferree, 2010). Hence it is recommended that policymakers and treatment providers should develop an intersectional response to service users' needs in order to capitalise on the growing knowledge base about minority communities.

The long-form nature of PhD study lends itself to the refinement of ideas over time. The course of my studies exemplifies this, as does my development as a researcher and an academic during the process. The starting point for the thesis is the empirical research and

research reports that address new migrants' experiences of drug treatment and suggest where practice might be improved. The reports examine the needs of new communities, and in doing so bring information to light that was previously completely unknown. They posit solutions to the issues presented that build upon the strengths and assets of new communities, examining the negative implications of crime-focused drug interventions and highlighting the knowledge and expertise held within migrant-specific organisations. These reports are the product of contract research and were aimed at audiences that implement policy and manage practitioners' performance.

The data and information drawn from these projects were utilised in the preparation of the published works (Mills & Knight, 2009; Mills 2009; 2012) that form the second component of the process. Key ideas were drawn out from the data and placed them in the context of the wider academic literature, in which they offer a critique that was not possible in the research reports themselves. Addressing an academic audience, these papers comment more fully on the shortcomings of current policy.

The final component is the articulation of the thesis and the identification of its contribution to knowledge. This is framed within this dissertation. Here the theoretical component is identified, and together with the empirical and policy-focused work, leads to publications which form a coherent whole. I articulate the thesis itself, give an account of the fieldwork and provide an overview of the published works. This is linked with the socio-political context of the research and the literature relating to the key themes. I identify the conceptual framework used to translate the information gathered into new knowledge. The research methodologies are critiqued and I provide an account of their limitations in terms of information-gathering and knowledge generation. The dissertation concludes with an analysis of the research's contribution to and impact on knowledge, and with suggestions for the direction of future research.

The process of starting in the practice context to develop new information, refining that into a new body of knowledge and looping back into practice improvements is consistent with the transformative imperatives of intersectionality and conforms to my own practice roots as a probation officer.

Transformative is perhaps one of the best words to characterise [intersectional] scholarship because it is seen not only as transforming knowledge but using knowledge to transform society. (McCann & Kim, 2013: 186)

The research reports are included as an appendix to this submission. Their inclusion is important. They were the first items written. Although my research questions and conceptual understanding have evolved over time, they demonstrate that the themes I discuss were present from the outset. The reports are included almost exactly as they were originally published; only appendices which were prepared by co-authors and which have not been used in the thesis have been removed. For ease of handling these appear as Appendix 1 in a separate volume. Their incorporation in the dissertation explains why the overall length of my submission is somewhat longer than a traditional thesis.



## **1.1 Context of the Fieldwork**

The data and interviews that form the fieldwork component of the PhD thesis were gathered as one of three pieces of contract research undertaken in association with other staff as part of the University of Hertfordshire's Centre for Community Research (Papers 1 – 3, Appendix 1).

The Centre for Community Research was an applied social research centre based at the University of Hertfordshire between 2000 and 2009. Its purpose was to research contemporary community and social themes and enhance the knowledge base of professionals, community-based agencies and communities. I undertook three research projects on the subject of drug use in black and minority ethnic (BME) communities: the first for the Peterborough Drug Action Team (DAT) and the second and third for the National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse (NTA).

The Peterborough project had a slightly wider remit than that of this thesis, and of the 96 interviews gathered as part of that research only 50 have been employed within this submission. A further 43 interviews were undertaken in the first of the NTA projects and 47 more in the second. This thesis is based upon findings from 140 interviews in total, undertaken in three separate projects.

## **1.2 Axiology**

In starting to understand research methodology a variety of introductory texts on the topic were read. Many of these included a model demonstrating the flow of ontology through epistemology and theory into methodology and method. Crotty (1998) pictures this as a cascade showing the options open to the researcher at each stage of the research process. This was helpful, but ultimately I felt that it was incomplete. The stages are underpinned by axiology and it seems that they might be better understood as nested within one another, with the values that lie at the heart of the process hidden unless they and their influence are explicitly exposed. Considering research in this way is consistent with Guba and Lincoln's (1994) position that issues of ethics and the researcher's worldview inform the research process at the most fundamental level.

The three research projects that provide the fieldwork for this thesis and the subsequent papers are different in terms of their methodology and methods (*ibid*), but are held together by my existing strengths and skills. I have a sense being both a practitioner and a researcher/academic. The projects are influenced by this sense of self and by my personal and professional history. To understand this influence I describe this history, show its impact on my thinking as a researcher and demonstrate how I have made sense of this in terms of an intersectional research framework.

### *1.2.1 My professional history and its relevance to this work*

In the UK 62 per cent of doctoral students are under 24. At 54 I am somewhat older than the average candidate (Halse & Mowbray, 2011). As a result I have acquired skills and experience that students at the start of their academic career do not have. Thirteen years of practice as

a probation officer means that I have undertaken and analysed a great many interviews (13,000 at a rough estimate) and led a large number of groups. As a researcher, I built on existing skills to forge an academic career that is consistent and coherent with my past. Personal and career factors germane to that process are included here.

Originally from Sunderland in the north-east of England, I hold a first degree in Classical Studies from the University of Bristol. I qualified as a probation officer - a job whose core function at the time was one of rehabilitation and integration (Rex, 1999) - in October 1988 and took up my first post in a generic fieldwork team in Bexleyheath.

These facts are significant in shaping my views socially, politically and intellectually and hence they influence my research. Almost without knowing it, I imbibed a class consciousness as a child that was reinforced by attending a University in the Russell Group. The time and place of my first post-qualification appointment are noteworthy: Bexley is socially divided, with the north of the borough facing poverty and deprivation while the south is affluent. Politically Conservative (the current council has 45 Conservative, 15 Labour and 3 UKIP members) (LB Bexley, 2016), the south of the borough was Edward Heath's constituency. Until 1995 the British National Party had its headquarters in the Welling area of the borough and the murder of Stephen Lawrence occurred in the adjacent area (MacPherson, 1999). In the 1980s and 90s the borough had very low council tax and limited public services.

I was profoundly influenced by the seminal work of Bottoms and McWilliams (1979) during the course of my training and remain convinced that the role and function of social work specifically and social interventions generally is and should be one of helping in a way that is concordant with the views of service users rather than aiming to achieve organisational goals:

Ultimately the central business of social work is not with achieving changes defined without regard to clients' opinions of their needs; nor with effecting cures for professionally diagnosed pathologies; but with giving help. (ibid: 172).

So in my first professional appointment I was faced with the desire to 'help' in a context in which help could not mean practical support or the provision of resources. In resolving this I began to consider the process of probation supervision. In the context of an offence and the resulting fear of custody these discussions occur at moments of existential crisis and therefore at moments of potential change (Coulshed & Orme, 2012). Weekly interviews with probation clients offered them an opportunity for engagement with an authority figure that could re-pattern negotiations with others (benefit and housing officers, police, employers) (Burnett & McNeill, 2005; Maruna, et al., 2004). I formed the view that at their best, interviews themselves are profound interactions where real ideas are communicated. (Coulshed & Orme, 2012; Maruna et al., 2004). I have driven this forward into my research. My skill base and approach to practice means that I can be sure that the research interviews that I conducted are fundamentally sound and responded to the interviewee in a nuanced way. I applied the skills of active listening and being in the moment that I had learned as a practitioner to the research process (Morrow, 2005).

I supervised a large number of drug-using offenders at a wide variety of stages in their drug-using journey. Supervision can be occluded by a drug user's state of mind, and I agree with Galvani (2012) that the relationship requires careful communication on the part of the probation officer. In some respects the needs of drug users exemplify the reasons that led me to become a probation officer in the first place, to respond carefully and respectfully to people who live on the margins of society.

This axiology, developed over years and strengthened by social work values, cannot be overlooked. Issues of respect, empowerment, communication and help underpin the thesis conceptually. Researching from an interpersonal perspective is attractive to me as it is bound up with the experiences of marginalised people and the effort to shed light on their experiences (Dill & Zambrana, 2009; McCann & Kim, 2013). Intersectionality explores these from a qualitative, individualised perspective (Syed, 2010), as well as from a power perspective, including the efforts towards social change that redress power imbalances.

This axiological position justifies the choice of a qualitative approach (Crotty, 1998; Gray, 2009). Critics of qualitative work have suggested that only the 'hard' facts that offer unimpeachable truths emerge from quantitative enquiry (Denzin & Lincoln, 2000). Positivist perspectives, while valuable in some circumstances, do not achieve the nuances that can be derived from in-depth interviews, case studies and thick description (Geertz, 1972). A qualitative methodology, combined with a capacity for reflexivity honed over years of practice, strengthens my research because I am able to acknowledge that the categorisation of individuals is a social construct (Cole, 2009) and that my work is open to interpretation and discussion (Aveyard, 2014).

### **1.3 Aims and Outline of the Thesis**

During the past ten years there has been a considerable amount of research on the problematic drug use and drug treatment needs of the UK's BME groups (Aust & Smith, 2003; Bashford et al, 2003). Satisfaction with treatment provision has improved, and recovery outcomes for individuals from BME communities who enter treatment are relatively promising (UKDPC, 2010). However research shows that minority communities continue to feel what are at best reservations and at worst significant suspicion about treatment provision (Fountain, 2009a-e). Some of the reasons for this mismatch between perceptions and the reality of drug treatment are rooted in the history of service development which has responded to diversity as an additional issue in the lives of drug users rather than incorporating diverse responses from the outset. Interventions have been the subject of research critique from both a political and a race perspective (Khan, 2006; McKeganey, 2012). The thesis offers an intersectional analysis of the poor penetration of treatment into minority communities, and specifically new communities.

All lives are complex with many layers of identity. Intersectionality pertains to those aspects of identity which trigger oppression and discrimination (Crenshaw, 1989; 1991) and in particular those which are characterised as stigmatised (Goffman, 1963). An intersectional analysis suggests that when two such aspects exist they combine to multiply discrimination

(Townsend-Bell, 2009). The thesis suggests that there is an essentialism in drug policy: a sense that drug misuse is the 'main effect' (Choo & Ferree, 2010: 131) while other factors, attributes and experiences are subsidiary. The master status of stigma presented by drug use and immigration is such that other human qualities and strengths which migrants possess are negated. This informs the development of services at a fundamental policy level and is played out in treatment services themselves, limiting their responsiveness. Local, strengths-based and intersectional understanding and action are required to counter this trend. It is insufficient to add dimensions of diversity to existing provision; the complexity of people's lives must be integrated into drug treatment from the outset:

... with a focus on seeing multiple institutions as overlapping in their co-determination of inequalities to produce complex configurations from the start, rather than 'extra' interactive processes that are added onto main effects. (ibid: 131)

The fieldwork for this thesis was undertaken in three discrete phases in two parts of the UK, and identified both deficiencies and elements of good practice in drug treatment provision for new minority groups. The findings are discussed in the research reports and in chapters 2, 3 and 5 of this dissertation.

The published works derived from the fieldwork place these debates in the context of academic research and literature to analyse the extent to which the findings reflect and augment existing knowledge. They explore attitudes to drugs and vulnerability to drug use in minority communities. Eligibility for and the quality of treatment is examined and the potential for creative local responses to meet the needs of new groups of service users is discussed. Some commonalities between communities is observed though attention is drawn to plurality in migrant communities.

This dissertation updates and reanalyses this work, and the original research questions framed by the commissioning bodies have altered as my own research questions and thesis emerged. The new direction was influenced meeting with Professor Jane Fountain, Professor of Substance Use Research at the University of Central Lancashire who commented in the context of her research on drug use and drug services in a variety of minority communities (Fountain, 2009 a-e) that her respondents had given the same responses as others in her previous research, and wondered why, when knowledge is available to policymakers and providers, so little headway has been made. The idea has formed the research question that my thesis addresses.

**Oppression and stigma mark the lives of members of new minority communities who use drugs. Their position as drug users may be of less importance to them than their social and cultural context, but drug policy and practice views their drug use as the most important, if not the sole issue in their lives. This compromises treatment response to new communities hiding needs and strengths from both policy and practice. I offer an alternative, intersectional, analysis to inform an approach which better addresses needs, utilises strengths and improves treatment.**

This is the alternative analysis that this dissertation defends.

## **Chapter Two      Publications Derived from the Fieldwork Context and their Integration with the Thesis**

### **2.1 Contribution to the Published Works**

The research reports and some of the publications in this dissertation were jointly authored. The research was undertaken as part of the work of the University of Hertfordshire's Centre for Community Research. Dr Roger Green, director at the Centre, oversaw all of the projects but delegated their management to me as project lead. The authorship of the final reports was as follows (confirmation of my contribution is included in Appendix 2):

- Paper 1 (Mills et al., 2006)
  - Project managed jointly by Karen Mills and Susan Brooks;
  - Literature review authored by Helen Sender;
  - Analysis and discussion of the interviews by Karen Mills;
  - Analysis and discussion of the life stories by Susan Brooks;
  - Construction of the final full findings and recommendations by Karen Mills;
- Paper 2 (Mills et al., 2007)
  - Project managed by Karen Mills;
  - Literature review authored by Terry Knight;
  - Analysis and discussion of the interviews by Karen Mills;
  - Analysis and discussion of the life stories by Terry Knight;
  - Construction of the final full findings and recommendations by Karen Mills.
- Paper 3 (Mills et al., 2008)
  - Project managed by Karen Mills;
  - Report authored by Karen Mills;
  - Construction of the final full findings and recommendations by Karen Mills.
- Paper 4 (Mills & Knight, 2009)
  - Jointly authored by Karen Mills and Terry Knight.
- Paper 5 (Mills, 2009)
  - Sole authored by Karen Mills.
- Paper 6 (Mills, 2012)
  - Sole authored by Karen Mills.

#### *2.1.1 A note on terminology*

When this research was produced the Accession nations had joined the EU relatively recently. EU terminology referred to countries joining the EU in 2004 as the Accession 8 (A8) and to those joining in 2007 as the A2 countries. Together these are the A10 countries. More recently the EU terminology has shifted and these nations are now referred to in the literature as the EU10 countries. This dissertation reflects that shift, while the original terms are preserved in the research reports.

### *2.1.2 Development of the thesis from the published works*

Following the preparation and publication of these papers a lengthy process of re-evaluation occurred. This involved an examination of the papers in detail to assess the extent to which they formed a cohesive whole which might be said to represent a coherent body of knowledge. The first stage in this process was the scrutiny of the several methodologies of the research projects themselves to identify commonalities and differences. A key question at this stage was the extent to which those differences served to shed light on a single phenomenon and how that phenomenon might best be understood. Table 2.1 below provides an overview of the projects, their methods and key findings. These are elaborated in this section and further critiqued in chapter 4.

In each of the research projects sampling was facilitated by the commissioning organisation. Devers & Frankel (2000) highlight this as a key benefit of contract research and this proved to be so in this case. Historically drug users and members of minority communities have proved hard to reach (Faugier & Sargeant, 1997); support from organisations which had existing contacts with the community assisted the sampling process. In the case of the Peterborough research outreach workers who had local networks were engaged to undertake the research interviews. The 50 interviews undertaken were gathered opportunistically (though the method here is critiqued at section 4.2.6) and the interviewees were all from local minority communities. By contrast the sample in the London studies was drawn much more from professionals working in the drugs field and in services for new communities. A small number of service users were included in these projects (see also section 4.2.10 below). A purposive sampling method was selected in these studies in order to gather interviews from individuals holding similar job roles across different boroughs. In total 90 interviews were undertaken for the London research. My thesis is therefore based on a total on 140 interviews and includes the perspectives of members of minority communities and relevant professionals.

In developing the research tools I was assisted by the fact that the projects were undertaken on behalf of the Centre for Community Research. The centre had participated in a large number of previous studies and interview frameworks were available to me for comparison and adaptation (Gilbert, 2008). In addition I was able to draw upon key texts to support and develop the questionnaires (Crotty, 1998; Silverman, 2009). Ritchie and Lewis (2003) describe the overall arc of the interview process; moving from easy opening questions, to more in-depth discussion before winding down the interview to a close. In designing a framework which follows that trajectory I was helped by my professional history which offers the transferable skills needed to help individuals share their thoughts (Morrow, 2005). Using these three supports I was able to develop a draft framework which was shared with the steering group for each project and in the case of the Peterborough study with the outreach workers who would undertake the interviews (see 2.2.1 below).

Analysis was undertaken manually. Different styles of analysis were employed in each of the projects (see Table 2.1 and section 4.2.8). The data in the Peterborough study lent itself to a classical content analysis (see 2.2.1 below), tallying information concerning gender, age or

length of stay in the UK to provide some quantitative data. This augmented the attitudinal and evaluative qualitative data contained in the textual responses. Interviews in the London studies were more in depth and different types of textual analysis were undertaken (see sections 2.2.2 and 2.2.3). Ritchie and Lewis (2003) describe the process of logging the data as akin to indexing as 'this more accurately portrays the status of the categories and the way in which they 'fit' the data' (Ritchie and Lewis 2003: 224). In the case of my research several themes were often mentioned in close proximity and this indexing process allowed these to be captured and logged independently (Ritchie and Lewis, 2003). This process is discussed in detail at 2.2.3 below and the analysis process critiqued in chapter 4 (4.2.8).

Although these methodologies do differ in some respects it can be seen that they provide a variety of perspectives on the single issue of drug use in minority communities. The projects shed light upon the nature of need and raise significant questions concerning the slow development of service provision. At this stage however, while they provided information they lack a conceptual framework with which to scaffold this and transform it into new knowledge (Ritchie & Lewis, 2003).

Full discussion of the development of the conceptual framework can be found at section 3.1. As the scaffold for knowledge was selected retrospectively (Morse et al., 2001) it was important that it fitted with the original purpose of the research (Miles & Huberman, 1994) and that the findings could be analysed without distortion. On reflection and with the support of my supervisors I adopted intersectional theory and used that as the basis for re-analysis of the original data in order to develop my thesis. Drawn from feminist theory intersectionality considers the multiple burdens of oppression experienced by women (Crenshaw, 1989). In applying this framework to a different group, I needed to ensure that it would adequately explain the concepts studied and the relationships between my ideas (Miles & Huberman 1994). In order to be clear that this was the case I first investigated the literature on intersectional theory (Crenshaw, 1989, 1991; McCall, 2005; Townsend-Bell, 2009) in order to develop a clear understanding of intersectionality at a conceptual level.

I then returned to the original data, and reanalysed the interview transcripts from all three projects. I re-indexed the transcripts from my original interviews (Ritchie & Lewis, 2003) and prepared a new analysis of the data employing a thematic approach (Aronson, 1995). Key themes within the research which addressed intersectional theory were identified. Together these two processes enabled me to make inferences from the original data and formulate themes coherently in intersectional terms. (Aronson, 1995).

Initial themes of 'drugs' and 'new communities' were identified as likely to emerge due to the focus of the original projects. Other themes were added as they emerged from the data and indexed accordingly. The intersectional themes and subthemes which ultimately informed this dissertation were:

- Drugs
  - Attitudes to drugs

- Extent of drug use and prevalence
- Drugs of choice
- New communities
- Race
- Culture
  - Ethnicity
  - Faith
- Policy
  - Interprofessional working
- Risk/Strength

This reanalysis highlighted two important gaps in the intersections identified by my research. Firstly gender did not appear as a clear intersection within this reanalysis, underlining the fact that my studies did not uncover conclusive data related to women migrants. Secondly issues of mental ill health were notably absent from the transcripts. This was surprising. Literature suggests that drug use and mental ill health are intertwined in refugee groups (Gerritsen et al., 2006; Schweitzer et al., 2006; Steel et al., 2006; Teunissen et al., 2014). This is not reflected in my data and thus not included in the dissertation.

In this stage I re-evaluated each of the research reports and published works to ensure that these same themes were in fact reflected in the final published works. The published works did address these same themes, grouping them into four key areas:

- Information;
- Policy;
- Risk and Strength;
- Intersectionality.

These areas act to structure the presentation of intersectional themes within the remainder of this chapter. Not every research project, interviewee and paper addressed all of the themes. No attempt was made to force comparisons or suggest developments in the debates which do not exist.

These themes, identified as impinging on an intersectional analysis, are the subject of the remainder of this chapter. The intersectional theory identified forms the basis of my new research question and my overall thesis.



**Table 2.1: Summary of methods and findings**

Research Project	Dates	Sample size	Methods used	Method of Analysis	Key findings
<b>Peterborough DAT/Paper 1</b>	Oct 2005 – Jan 2006	96 in total, of which 50 provide the data used to support this thesis  Drawn from local new minority communities	Opportunity sampling  Semi-structured interviews undertaken by outreach workers as co-researchers	Classical/Summative Content Analysis  Items of quantitative data are recorded according to their frequency  Process of analytic induction in relation to categorisation of ethnicity  Interpretation of the text undertaken by constructive content analysis	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Drug misuse shaped by the context and by the drugs available in the country</li> <li>• Drug use in some communities characterised by high levels of shame and denial</li> <li>• Fear of deportation is of overriding concern to asylum seekers. If services are to engage with asylum seekers, offering reassurance concerning confidentiality must be paramount.</li> <li>• Drug agency clients do not think that workers needed to be 'matched' for ethnicity or race</li> <li>• Where new communities in Peterborough are not integrated into social networks there seems to be an increased risk of substance misuse</li> <li>• Data regarding BME communities, particularly new and emerging communities, is limited</li> </ul>
<b>NTA 1/Paper 2</b>	c. Dec 2006 – Mar 2007	43  Drawn largely from professionals; including a small number of service users	Desktop analysis of existing datasets  Purposive sampling method  Semi-structured interviews	Framework analysis. Themes in the data recorded both vertically and horizontally in the framework to maintain the integrity of the interview across a wide range of topics	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Rules concerning the eligibility of A8 migrants for health services are transitional</li> <li>• Unaccompanied minors arriving in the UK to seek refuge are particularly vulnerable to drug use</li> <li>• On average ten years elapses between the arrival of a new refugee group of migrants in the UK and their engagement with statutory services</li> <li>• Issues of stigma and shame are significant for some migrant communities</li> </ul>

Research Project	Dates	Sample size	Methods used	Method of Analysis	Key findings
					<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>•The simple needs of homelessness and unemployment among A8 migrants may become more complex if left unaddressed</li> <li>•The drugs of most frequent use in refugee communities are not necessarily those prioritised by the Drug Strategy</li> <li>•The skills, qualities and talents of refugees, asylum seekers and A8 migrants are underutilised</li> <li>•Individual frontline agencies are keen to collaborate with local drug services</li> </ul>
<b>NTA 2/Paper 3</b>	c. Mar – Jun 2008	37 interviews 47 participants  Drawn largely from professionals; including a small number of service users	Snowball sampling/purposive sampling  Semi-structured interview/group interview	Thematic analysis	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>•Social and emotional trauma were precipitating factors in the decision to migrate;</li> <li>•Women who have been trafficked into the sex industry are vulnerable in their country of origin</li> <li>•Some migrants travel to this country with an existing drug problem</li> <li>•Restricting the availability of drugs services encourages individuals to move away from the borough, but only in the short term</li> <li>•Those who remain present intractable problems in terms of drug use, crime and mental health</li> <li>•EU8 and EU2 migrants using drug services are keen to take control of their drug use in order to resume or continue employment</li> <li>•Lack of flexibility in service provision undermines engagement and retention in treatment.</li> </ul>

Reanalysing the data from an intersectional perspective revealed a gap in the literature about the treatment response to new knowledge about minority communities. The application of a clear conceptual framework drew the information I had gathered together as new knowledge. Analysing the data afresh enabled the framing of a clear research question. My thesis analysed the question of why service provision for new communities remains inadequate despite the fact that the knowledge base concerning drug use in minority groups has developed and deepened over the past fifteen years.

I show that existing perspectives on diversity issues do not ignore difference as impinging upon drug use; however they seek to embed diversity within the treatment process (Choo & Ferree, 2010). The NTA diversity guide for substance use services (NTA, 2009) specifically highlights doing this as an example of good practice. My thesis argues that this is insufficient. I show that placing a focus on drug use as a main feature of individuals' lives serves to inflate risk and vulnerability. The strengths of individuals in new communities are undervalued and the knowledge base of organisations which support refugees and other new migrants is ignored.

An alternative framework is proposed which recognises the complex intersectional oppression faced by new communities. Recognition of that complexity demands that drug treatment is embedded in an individual's race and culture. My thesis concludes that doing this has the potential for creating services which are more positive and more engaging.

## **2.2 Key Themes within the Research and Publications:**

Since the completion of the fieldwork and publication of the reports this PhD study has progressed through the preparation and submission of articles and chapters derived from the findings. The learning journey in this process should not be underestimated: the reflection required in response to the comments from peer reviewers, who were extremely full and generous in their critique, has been one of intense education. The research questions imposed by the initial research contracts have altered in the intervening period to arrive at the final dissertation title and thesis.

The reports and articles on which the thesis is founded are appended to this dissertation. To place them and my learning in context and to pinpoint issues of theory and methodology that are discussed later in the dissertation, a narrative and analytical overview of the process of each research project is included alongside the exposition of the themes of each paper. A fuller critical analysis of the effectiveness of the chosen methods is included in Chapter 4. Each paper is dealt with individually; however where ideas prefigure findings from later papers this is made plain and the reader is invited to observe the flow and development of the concerns of the research as a whole.

In total the fieldwork comprises 140 interviews. These distinct voices touch upon a large number of themes from a wide variety of perspectives. This chapter sifts those perspectives and places them in the context of the wider literature, exploring gaps and identifying fresh perspectives. In doing so, inevitably some ideas that are tangential to the thesis are not fully

represented. For example the Peterborough study throws up the issue of family and intergenerational work in relation to understanding drug use. This is not pursued as a theme within this dissertation because the findings relate to established communities with family networks rather than to the new communities that are the subject of the thesis. Some aspects of the research projects raise questions that are not conclusively answered, and these present opportunities for future research; for example the needs of women are explored in each of the research reports but the data gathered here offers no categorical response.

In order to select themes for discussion and inclusion in this dissertation the published works were subjected to a secondary analysis, scrutinising them for ideas that:

- apply to new communities;
- discuss the policy and practice response to drug treatment for those communities;
- recurred and were refined within the publications;
- contribute to the current knowledge base.

The findings that emerged fall under four broad headings which are explored in this chapter and act as the basis for discussion:

- new information derived from the data and interviews;
- drug policy and drug treatment;
- relative risk, strengths and need in minority communities;
- intersectionality in need and response.

Each section concludes with a short summary identifying gaps in the existing literature, my contribution and remaining gaps in knowledge. Chapters 3 and 5 provide an opportunity to discuss these themes further and make an overall synthesis of findings.

### 2.2.1 Paper 1:

Mills, K., Brooks, S., Sender, H. & Green, R. (2006). *Accessing Drug Services in Peterborough: a study of black and minority communities*. Hatfield: Centre for Community Research University of Hertfordshire.

This paper, commissioned by the Peterborough Drug and Alcohol Action Team (DAT) and ultimately published by the Home Office, is wide-ranging in its scope and innovative in its methodology.

The University of Hertfordshire's Centre for Community Research was approached to undertake a research project on behalf of the Peterborough DAT to explore attitudes to drugs and drug use in local minority communities. The City of Peterborough is one of the UK's most diverse conurbations. As well as established minority communities from Pakistan and Italy it is also a National Asylum Support Service (NASS) dispersal area for asylum seekers. Since 1999 Peterborough has received new arrivals from Afghanistan, Iran and Iraq who have come as refugees from the wars there. Peterborough's economy is supported by a substantial number

of migrant workers from EU10 countries. The 2011 census identifies 10.5 per cent of the population as from 'Europe: Other Europe' (Peterborough City Council, 2011). These groups appear to be relatively transient in Peterborough and are consequently hard to reach by local drugs services. At the time of my research attitudes to drugs and patterns of drug use among migrants from the EU8 countries was completely unknown.

The initial research question was articulated as follows:

the inclusion in the community of refugees ... is crucial to the development of appropriate services. These individuals present different challenges to service providers, with experiences of abuse in the country of origin compounded by isolation, vulnerability and sometimes exploitation within the host community. It was to explore the perceptions, attitudes, and experiences of the individuals from these emerging communities that this report was commissioned. (Mills et al 2006: 51)

A local drugs agency was identified by the DAT as having developed strong links with minority communities via a group of outreach workers, twelve of whom were recruited to the project on a sessional basis. The composition of the research team included the following ethnic groups: Lithuanian; Polish; Pakistani; Iranian; Iraqi Kurdish; Afghani; African; Portuguese and Italian. Together with my colleague Susan Brooks I devised a two-day training programme focusing on interview skills. Full details of the training programme can be found in the research report.

We worked with the outreach worker research team to develop and mutually agree on a semi-structured interview questionnaire. Detailed discussions took place concerning the development of the interview schedule so that all of the questions could be framed in appropriate and culturally sensitive language. For example the Farsi language has no word for 'drugs', and the group worked together to develop a phrase that embraced the impact of 'medicines' on the body combined with the concept of 'illegality'. Groups of outreach workers then collaborated to translate this into their own language and interviews were carried out in the participants' mother tongue. This method had the advantage of people steeped in the respondents' culture and conversant with the field of drug treatment carrying out the interviews. While the interviews were not recorded, the interviewers made contemporaneous notes which they later transcribed and translated themselves to help avoid misunderstanding (Copello et al., 2005; Temple, 2008; Temple & Edwards, 2008; Temple & Young, 2004).

Confidentiality and participants' anonymity was of crucial importance. It was vital not only that the information conformed to ethical principles but also that the participants were absolutely convinced of their anonymity and that their responses would not compromise any asylum application. Here again advice was taken from the interviewers, and some questions that would have undermined the participants' engagement were excluded from the final schedule.

The questionnaires were returned without any identifying detail. The identity of participants was known only to the outreach workers, and all quotations included in the report are completely anonymous.

The interviewers employed opportunity sampling to obtain interviews. In total 96 interviews were undertaken:

- Central/Eastern European n.21 (Lithuanian n.10; Slovakian n.2; Czech n.1; Polish n.8).
- Middle Eastern n.29 (Kurdish n.12; Iranian n.7; Afghani n.6; Iraqi n.2; Palestinian n.2).
- Asian or Asian British n.11 (Pakistani n.9; Indian n.2).
- Black African n.13 (Rwandan n.2; Egyptian n.1; Senegalese n.1; Nigerian n.1; Congolese n.1; Kenyan n. 1; Ivorian.1; Ugandan n.1; Eritrean n.1; Sudanese n.1; African n.1; Somalian n.1).
- Black Caribbean n.1 (Jamaican n.1).

This dissertation employs data provided by the 50 respondents from Central/Eastern Europe and the Middle East.

At this stage in the process Ms Brooks was forced to step down from the project due to ill-health. The analysis and write-up of the findings became my responsibility. Analysis of the quantitative data was undertaken largely by means of classical content analysis (Ryan & Bernard, 2000) since the codes of interest (gender, age and faith) were all defined by previous research. The issue of ethnicity did not fit easily into pre-existing categories, and here an element of analytic induction was incorporated to fit the phenomenon of patterns of expressed ethnicity to the proposed social and geo-political explanations. In doing so a new interpretation of the information gathered was developed, and this is discussed below.

In relation to the qualitative data it had been planned that Ms Brooks and I would code the material independently and compare the outcomes to ensure the reliability of the analysis (Ryan & Bernard, 2000). As this was not possible the coding of the data was undertaken by me, referring and discussing the findings at every stage with Dr Green.

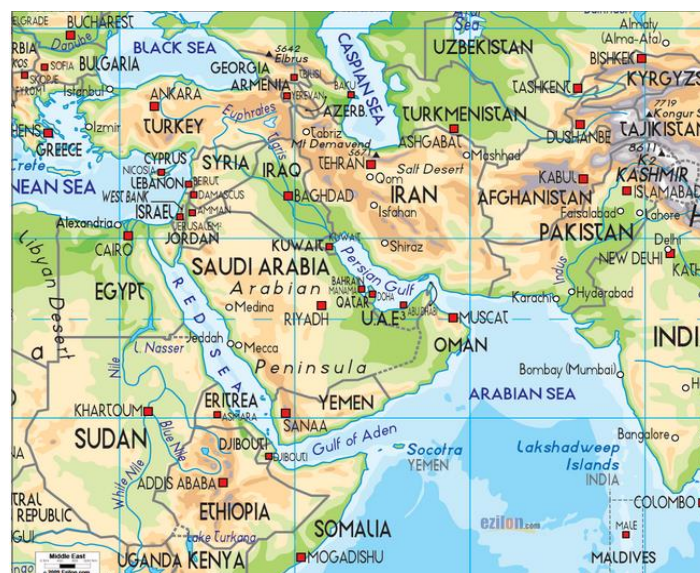
No textual analysis of the data was undertaken. Both time constraints and the repeated translation process militated against this (Temple & Edwards, 2008; Temple & Young, 2004). Instead chunks or units of text were coded, and the number of respondents in the study allowed reliable analysis at this level (Morse, 1994). The process here was exploratory and the findings were not presented in response to a hypothesis. The ascription of themes for coding this information followed Miles and Huberman's (1994) suggestion that researchers identify some themes from the literature, adding others that emerge from the data as the coding process advances. Themes that recur in this thesis first emerged in this study.

### 2.2.1.1 Information

The aim of the Peterborough study was to gather information about the perceptions of minority communities, and key new information is outlined here. The inadequacy of census information in mapping and describing the nature of new communities was highlighted. Existing categories were simply not equal to the task of delineating the nature of new populations, and census definitions seek to express the essence of individuals whose sense of self is informed in relation to other, dynamic, factors. For example a map of the Middle East might be drawn thus (ezilon maps, 2016), embracing Turkey to the west and Pakistan to the east.

However Turkey is historically secular, with ambitions to join the EU, while in the context of this research Pakistani people form an established community in Peterborough with fewer commonalities with the refugee and asylum-seeking individuals that form the 'Middle Eastern' group in this paper. By a process of analytic induction it was observed that because this data is provisional and constantly shifting, a new classification is required. Because the construction of community and intersections of personality are contingent and relational, notional boundaries must be redrawn repeatedly, with research illuminating these relationships (McCall, 2005). Although this was my first research project, the attempt to create a new taxonomy of categories might be viewed as more successful than that contained in the Beyond Boundaries 1 report, due to its ability to contextualise the lives of respondents.

A key aspect of the information that was identified in this research is the importance placed upon religious issues by all the respondents (Davies et al., 2007). This was not expected, and it shifted my thinking towards a model that included faith and social groups in the development of treatment responses. Faith-based provision is a logical source of support for migrants from broadly Catholic nations (Davis et al., 2007), while issues of faith and the response of the spiritual community complicate and influence provision to the Muslim community. All of these issues are picked up and pursued in my later research projects.



### 2.2.1.2 Drug Policy

The findings here show clearly that in relation to new communities the fit with existing policy and strategy was poor. The Crime and Disorder Act, 1988 placed an obligation on local authorities to develop partnerships in order to promote community safety. Drug treatment services were active members of such partnerships and the focus of their efforts was class 'A' drug use (Berry et al., 2011; Home Office, 2002). Among both EU migrants and asylum-seeking communities the range of drugs used was much wider than those on which crime and disorder partnerships focus.

The Central European context and history reveal differences in the type of use and drugs of choice from those of the rest of Europe (EMCDDA, 2013). In the former Eastern Bloc nations a lack of obvious drug trade routes, tight border controls and restrictive policing inhibited the growth of domestic markets in drugs until post-1989 (Krajewski, 2003). Prior to this in Poland the drug of choice for many drug users was *kompot*, an opiate fluid derived from poppy straw (Eisenbach-Stangl, Moskalewicz & Thom, 2010). Cheap, potent and home-produced, it was readily exchanged between users at no cost and its use was sustained without the consequent development of a marketplace (Moskalewicz, 2009). The last 20 years have seen growth in the Eastern European marketplace, with countries such as Poland providing new routes for trafficking and experiencing significant growth in the production of synthetic drugs (Moskalewicz, 2009; EMCDDA, 2013). Over the same period Poland's legislative framework has become more punitive (Fitzgerald, 2005; Malczewski et al., 2009).

Socially, respondents from Central Europe experienced restriction and limitation at home, and migration represented a search for new experiences (Eade et al., 2007). The research indicates that drug use formed one of these new experiences. These respondents were using drugs in an experimental/recreational manner. The drug use in this group has attributes that might be ascribed to associations with home (for example the choice of synthetics as their drug of choice) and the association of drugs such as ecstasy with leisure.

The influence of drugs prevalent in the home country was equally significant, and in the case of asylum seekers particularly, 'drugs of misuse' were tied less to artificial classification (Nutt et al., 2007) and more to the place of drugs in culture and faith. Despite difficulties in identifying the drugs of choice among minority communities (Aust & Smith, 2003), some headway has been achieved in identifying trends and gaps in their provision (Beddoes et al., 2010; Fountain, 2009a-e). My findings add to this, suggesting people are influenced by the drugs which were familiar in their home country:

*I use opium as I used to consume it in Iran. I use pot and heat a wire or a metal to make a fume from opium; (Mills et al., 2006: 45)*

and a much wider variety of substances envisaged as drugs:

*... use tea and cigarette. Too much tea. (Mills et al., 2006: 44)*

The extent to which substances like these are *haram* is derived from the Qur'an and is subject to debate in the Islamic community (Islamqa, 2012). It was plainly the view of some



respondents that overindulgence is sinful and to be avoided. However there is no evidence from my report that drug use leads to crime. At the time of writing Paper 1, spending on treatment was vindicated by savings in the criminal justice system, and this mismatch between policy and the reality of the lives of migrants was significant. These issues were combined to offer a critique of drug treatment as not in touch with the perceptions of potential service users or their needs or aspirations.

This finding resurfaces in later research, as I discuss in Chapter 3. Paper 6 and Chapter 5 examine whether a recovery agenda might be more effective, broadening the treatment debates and offering more inclusive solutions.

### 2.2.1.3 Risks and Strengths

Paper 1 highlights significant needs in new communities which put them at risk of drug misuse and in turn form barriers to seeking treatment. Poverty, unemployment and lack of family ties all feature as precipitators of risk (Patel et al., 2004). The responses of individual participants from the Middle Eastern community chime strongly with the existing literature concerning the vulnerability of young people, especially young men, who without the guidance of mentors and family are vulnerable to drug use (Patel et al., 2004). This sense of social dislocation increasing risk is also reflected in the existing literature on refugees' mental health (Gerritsen et al., 2006; Schweitzer et al., 2006; Silove et al., 1997; Steel et al., 2006).

A similar dislocation among the Eastern European migrants is identified. There was no pre-migration or migration trauma among these participants in Paper 1; they described risk-taking behaviour resulting from a relatively large disposable income and few familial constraints. It is interesting to compare the risk factors for this group with those of the more vulnerable EU10 migrants in the Beyond Boundaries research.

Primary among the risk factors identified in the Middle Eastern group was a fear that individuals mentioned repeatedly: that acknowledging a drug problem would influence their asylum decision. Such fear is oppressive and omnipresent (Steel et al., 2006). The low level of trust which resulted was a significant factor in this. Bound up with the fear of mainstream treatment services and governmental organisations more widely was a fear that private information would leak out to the community and lead to ostracism. As one participant put it:

*You will become isolated and nobody wants you. It's the end of the world. (Mills et al., 2006: 46)*

Fears about the privacy of information were also an issue for the Eastern European migrants. In this case however the impact on employment was the most important factor. This resonates with findings in Paper 2, where service users who wanted to conceal drug use from their employers were reported as injecting into the groin rather than arms where injection sites would be visible (Goffman, 1963).

Employment was a strength in this group. All the respondents in the Eastern/Central European group were economically active; however their skills and talents were

underutilised. Respondents spoke of their aspirations (Drinkwater et al., 2006; Fihel & Kaczmarczyk, 2004; Ryan et al., 2009) and exhibited the attributes of cosmopolitanism and openness to others and new experiences discussed by Datta (2009). In conjunction with the findings relating to the nature of these respondents' drug use the analysis suggests that:

Taking steps to support the integration of migrant groups into the working life of Peterborough might prove a strong protective factor against drug use. (Mills et al., 2006: 50)

This finding has resonances with a respondent who comments in Paper 2 upon the liminality of some EU10 migrants in London:

They are economic migrants so they just need some help getting into work. (Mills et al., 2007: 57)

The acumen of new migrants to the UK is amply demonstrated in the qualities observed in the outreach workers who acted as co-researchers in the Peterborough project. I cite the example of one who came to the UK as an unaccompanied minor, spoke five languages fluently and was using his human capital from a base of no physical resources (Smith, 1778) to establish himself in the community. There is an inescapable overlap here with the comment of a respondent in Paper 2:

*The potential of refugees in this country ... to support and develop the country economically is enormous.* (Mills et al., 2007: Respondent 37)

#### 2.2.1.4 Intersectionality

Paper 1 identifies components of intersectionality among these respondents. Participants in the Middle Eastern group were using drugs that they knew were prohibited and regarded as sinful in their faith and community, and were also inimical to a successful application for asylum. The importance of their faith offered the respondents a sense of cultural location but also drove a fear of exposure and isolation. The interface between the stigma of drug use and the fragility of social networks (Ryan et al., 2009) highlights the importance and the difficulty of balancing complex and contradictory aspects of the self. The tension between these opposites creates a significant intersectional burden (Crenshaw, 1991), and the interaction of the two demonstrates the fact that intersectional discrimination is more than simply adding together aspects of life; these are multiplied together (Choo & Ferree, 2010).

This paper provides direction about ways forward, shedding light on notions of staffing in the context of cultural competence (Sangster et al., 2002) and suggesting that knowledge about a community rather than cultural matching is important. The value of engaging with wider community groups in communicating information and attracting people who are treatment-naïve is highlighted. This engagement can deepen drugs services' knowledge base, offer insights into the viewpoints of marginalised migrants and enhance the trust which service users feel towards treatment providers. The possibilities of subtler approaches capitalising on the anonymity afforded by the web and social media are broached:

Services which hope to engage sympathetically with these communities should strive to acknowledge these differences within the compass of service provision and consider developing services which operate – at least in part – in accordance with priorities set by the target populations. (Mills et al 2006: 53)

This is not termed an ‘intersectional approach’ in Paper 1, as my conceptual framework had not been formulated at this stage; however it is explained in intersectional terms (Choo & Ferree, 2010; Townsend-Bell, 2009). Paper 1 shows that these respondents – even those who admitted to significant drug-using histories – did not see themselves primarily as drug users. Even in this early research the intersected and multifaceted nature of their lives is clearly visible. The focus on their relatively transient asylum status might be seen as an example of ‘tactical fixedness’ (Dominelli, 2002: 39), engrossing for a time but falling away when a person’s asylum application is resolved. In practical terms, drug misuse as identified in policy as a singular category does not apply. Paper 1 posits that in order to reach, intervene with and achieve recovery in these communities, providers must embrace definitions of drugs, intervention and success which are culturally situated and holistic.

#### 2.2.1.5 Summary

Following the ACMD report in 1998 (ACMD, 1998) which indicated that minority communities were underrepresented in research attention has been given to this area. The 2003 review of the literature undertaken on behalf of the NTA (Fountain et al., 2003) might be regarded as seminal, bringing together the existing literature concerning the drug treatment needs of minority communities in the UK. In exploring the treatment response to those needs the report to the Drug Prevention Advisory Service (Sangster et al., 2002) offers useful guidance. Within the migration literature there is a growing body of knowledge concerning post-expansion migration from Europe.

At the time of writing Paper 1 the existing drugs literature concerning BME groups focused on established minority communities. If drug use in minority groups is a subset of the number of people using drugs problematically (itself a fraction of the nation’s population (Hough, 1996)), new minorities are a smaller group. They are harder to reach for this reason (Eisenbach-Stangl, Moskalewicz, & Thom, 2010) and because their unstable status necessitates their concealment of drugs issues. Migration literature has tended to focus on employment and the mainstream needs of migrants for housing and education. These two features have some similarities with the frustration voiced by black women in the 1980s and ‘90s, who perceived the literature on women’s issues as concentrating on white women and the race discourse as focusing on men. Intersectional discourse grew as a consequence of this gap.

Although not unique, the methodology applied in Paper 1 was innovative and enabled new communities to be contacted and new data unearthed. The careful guarantee of privacy which we crafted with the co-researchers made it possible to gather new information about patterns and methods of drug use. The data analysis used a mix of conventional methods to look afresh at the emerging trends. As a result it was possible to consider the application of policy in areas that the drugs strategy did not reach and to hypothesise about solutions.

At this stage gaps remained in my knowledge base and my thesis was in its infancy. The respondents in this study were not necessarily users of drug treatment services. Although the information gathered does identify some as drug users, much of the use described was recreational with only hints at problematic drug and alcohol use. Papers 2 and 3 explore the impact of drug and alcohol use on new migrants, who are vulnerable, marginal in their communities, or have a pre-existing dependency. This research focuses more closely on problem drug use. However drug use, in common with other human activities, occurs on a continuum and Paper 1 forms an important part of this enquiry:

- it facilitates a voice for new minorities, identifying both specific needs and commonalities with other minority communities;
- it offers an insight into attitudes to drugs in these communities that sheds light on the social, cultural and faith needs of drug users;
- it paves the way for the development of my thoughts on the intersectionality of need.

### 2.2.2 Paper 2

Mills, K., Knight, T. & Green, R. (2007). *Beyond Boundaries: offering substance misuse services to new migrants in London*. London: National Treatment Agency.

This paper extends the discussions that began in the Peterborough research, focusing specifically upon EU8 migrants, refugees and asylum seekers. The findings resonate with the existing literature. Findings from Paper 1 concerning vulnerability, especially among young people, and the impact of disgrace and dishonour are repeated here, but the needs that emerged and the relative obscurity of new communities offer a striking and different perspective. The key findings noted on page 7 of Paper 2 list the significant new information relating to new communities which this project uncovered.

The research was commissioned with a specific interest in drug users. Since the government's white paper 'Tackling Drugs Together' in 1995 the local delivery of drugs services has been provided by drug (and alcohol) action teams (DATs) acting under the aegis of joint commissioning managers (JCMs) who undertake local needs assessments (Home Office, 1995) and commission appropriate services in response. It has proved a remarkably resilient framework for service delivery, despite governmental change (Hayes & Dale-Perera, 2010; MacGregor, 2006a, 2006b). During 2006, JCMs in London approached the regional NTA team with information that new migrants were seeking services but neither commissioners nor service providers had the information necessary to inform local needs assessments. The NTA commissioned bids to research the topic, and my bid from the Centre for Community Research was successful. In this respect the NTA acted as gatekeeper in the research process, both overseeing and facilitating the logistics of the research process (Devers & Frankel, 2000: 267). The aim of the research was to gather information in relation to both the numbers of individuals in these groups who were eligible for treatment under the different tiers of models of care, and qualitative information concerning the 'current level of service provision ...

perceptions of local need and the gaps which are emerging due to London's dynamic population' (Mills et al., 2007: 12).

The project was to estimate the number of migrants, the interpretations of government guidance on eligibility for treatment, patterns of drug use, and the quality of treatment across London.

The facts that the contract emanated from the NTA and that the relatively short timeframe for the project (November 2006–March 2007) affected the choice of methods, and the sampling technique was broadly purposive in its nature. Devers and Frankel (2000) note the frequency of the use of purposive sampling in qualitative research, and Miles and Huberman (1994) comment on the usefulness of this method in cases where the area of research represents an unusual expression of a topic of study. The latter was certainly the case, as I was studying a small subgroup of the drug-using population, making purposive sampling a good choice for gathering robust evidence in a relatively short timeframe. Great care was taken over the selection of the boroughs to be involved in the study. Existing knowledge about the demography of London was used to identify boroughs that had identifiable new communities settling within them, were distributed across London and were interested in participating in the study. This last answers another of Devers and Frankel's (2000) key issues in planning a qualitative research study: that of access. The impetus from the NTA, which at the time acted as the performance manager for DATs across the country and reported to national government, meant that any borough was almost bound to participate. However the selection of boroughs that were actively interested, many of which were represented on the project's steering group, significantly enhanced the engagement of professionals in the research process and thereby ensured 'effective sampling and ... the credibility of the research' (ibid: 265). At this stage I was feeling great enthusiasm; my personal research journal describes me as 'hungry' to gather data, and I went far beyond what was expected of the £15,000 contract in order to capitalise on the access allowed and gather information.

Initial contact was made with the DATs in the boroughs and subsequently contacts were forged with local treatment services and other providers. A total of 43 interviews were undertaken. Interviewees were selected purposively and drawn from a wide variety of services:

**DAT staff**

- Joint commissioning managers – 4
- Information/data managers – 6
- DAT managers – 2
- DIP managers – 2
- Communities coordinator – 2

**Drug Treatment Service Staff**

- Service managers – 2
- Service staff – 3

## Other

- Voluntary sector staff – 13
- Local authority staff – 2
- Police – 1
- Rough sleepers services – 2
- Prisons – 1
- Service users – 3

The focus on service staff rather than service users was a bone of contention. The commissioner wanted to include service users but did not wish to extend the length of the project in order to allow me to seek out a larger number of those who were willing to participate. Nor were any service users included on the steering group. In the end a small number of interviews with service users was agreed and the project progressed. The relatively uncharted area under investigation meant that a prescriptive interview schedule was not advised and a semi-structured questionnaire was devised, avoiding the pitfall identified by Miles and Huberman (1994) of settling on an explanation precipitately or forcing the data to fit preconceived ideas. The conversations that ensued were lengthy and wide ranging, guided by a general formula rather than following an exact script.

I have asked myself whether the pace of the contract research process compromised the data analysis. Certainly there was a large amount of information to sift, understand and process and the deadline for concluding the project was absolute. I was helped however by my excitement at uncovering this new detailed information, and the experience was immersive. Even now, some seven years later, I can recall details of the interviewees in the way that I recall my first clients on probation.

The analysis itself was undertaken jointly with Mr. Knight, and together we developed a framework analysis of the data using Excel. Once the taped interviews had been transcribed the statements within them were broken down and recorded in columns relating to the various themes. Where statements appeared to relate to multiple themes they were recorded under all headings. New themes were added as soon as a piece of data suggested the need. Each interview was recorded discretely and horizontally within the framework and colour coded to delineate its limits. Two spreadsheets were created to deal with data relating to EU8 nationals separately from asylum seekers and refugees. Ritchie and Lewis (2003) detail the advantages of a framework analysis, which allows themes from the research to emerge organically from the data, leaving the integrity of an individual contribution intact. Both were undoubtedly the case. Although the individual transcripts had been broken down into their component parts they could still be read horizontally across the spreadsheet as an integrated whole. By reading down the vertical columns the frequency with which interviewees mentioned themes could be judged and the concordance between statements assessed.

A key issue with such a framework remains the sheer size of the eventual spreadsheet. In this case, seven themes and five subthemes were identified:

- numbers and levels of newly-arrived populations in contact with services
  - number
  - nationality
- substance misuse in newly-arrived populations
- good practice
- eligibility, Primary Care Trust (PCT) response and impact on service delivery
  - need
  - gaps
  - eligibility
- information recording, sharing and use
- related needs
- towards solutions

The depth of the interviews meant that the spreadsheets ran to 123 rows in relation to refugees and 191 for EU8 groups, making them unwieldy and hard to navigate. Nevertheless the accurate coding and analytic clarity of almost 3000 pieces of qualitative data offers a robust basis for the final report.

The resulting report is extremely rich in information and this material at times crosses among the themes under discussion in this dissertation.

Considerations of intersectionality can be seen in the title of this paper. Examining the needs of people who have travelled beyond their national boundaries and the responses to their needs required experts to work beyond existing professional boundaries (Flynn, 1999) to develop intersectional approaches. The title itself was originally conceived as something like 'Crossing Borders'; however an Audit Commission (Audit Commission, 2007) report with a very similar title was published during the research process. I changed the title to 'Beyond Boundaries'. Later a reviewer pointed out that of course there is an apparent parallel with the historian and social theorist CLR James' memoir (James, 1994). It is important to be clear that no disrespect was or is intended by the choice of title.

#### 2.2.2.1 Information

At the time of writing Paper 2 the EU8 countries had been members of the EU for only three years. When these nations joined the EU only Britain, Ireland and Sweden allowed free movement to obtain work. It is a matter of record that following this decision Central and Eastern European migrants travelled to the UK in large numbers (National Statistics, 2008; Pollard et al., 2008). The position taken by the Labour administration in allowing migration to the UK has been subject to a great deal of popular and political debate (Watt & Wintour, 2015). Disquiet was voiced about the impact of this unprecedented influx of people, both prior to migration (Migration Watch, 2003) and when fuller details of the actual numbers of migrants were understood (Green, 2006). Counterarguments suggest that the benefits in invigorating the UK economy have been considerable (Srisankarajah et al., 2005) while demands on the welfare system have been few (Home Office, 2009). The debate has not diminished: current political discussion on withdrawal from the EU altogether targets popular concerns about the impact of the flow of migrants to the UK:

... the very immigration causing the social division and housing crisis ... cannot be contained while we live in a borderless Britain. (Farage, 2015)

Conservative party rhetoric speaks of the control of borders as crucial to social cohesion:

... because when immigration is too high, when the pace of change is too fast, it's impossible to build a cohesive society. (May, 2015)

These are themes to which I return in Paper 6.

Migration trends post-2004 were the subject of a great deal of academic statistical and social investigation. Much of this examination revolved around the migration and return of individuals who travel abroad in search of work. Garapich (2008) observes that at the legal level the opening of borders in this way served to regularise migration that was already in train, while Burrell (2009: 6) notes the 'clandestine' nature of migration prior to 2004. It would nonetheless be fair to say that the composition of the nation was visibly altered by the number of migrants who travelled to the UK for work, education or experience.

The period following EU expansion also saw research into the motivations behind migration, the negotiation of migrants in their new situation in terms of workplace, identity and personal vision (Eade et al., 2007), and some projections about potential length of stay and the longer-term plans that individuals form and reconfigure over time (Schneider & Holman, 2010). As the scholarly discussion about the nature of economic migration matured it emerged that the push and pull factors were evenly balanced and that migrants make nuanced decisions about their situation and options. However, just as research has exposed the fact that the goals and aspirations of migrants are by no means homogenous, not all migrants fall equally into the broad catchment of 'economic migrants'.

Eade et al. (2007) group migrants into four categories: those who plan to return from the outset; those who travel to work and to save; migrants who view their trip as an opportunity for exploration; and those who intend to remain. These choices are dynamic and are affected by life changes over time (Ryan et al., 2009; Spencer et al., 2007). Whether these decisions are determined prior to migration or are organic, influenced by changes in the life course, the individuals in these research projects are perceived as having a high level of agency and social capital which support and galvanise their movement and eventual return, and create stability in the interim. This research revealed another group, whose life experience caused them to leave their homes and saw them less prepared for transition to life in the UK.

My research was the first to delineate the extent and impact of drug issues in this new community on drugs services, and a great deal of new information emerged. The numbers using services were documented, and I provided a first insight into the levels of need in this new community in terms of drugs and wraparound services. This new need was felt earliest in the homelessness services which, responding to a new group of service users, perceived themselves as managing a scarce resource, with the consequent fear that this would be overstretched. In calculating the number of new service users, respondents from homelessness services estimated that those from Eastern and Central European countries



formed approximately 30 per cent of the whole. An audit of services found the actual figure to be 15-16 per cent (Homeless Link, 2006). In addition staff repeated anecdotes that depicted these service users as not genuinely homeless or in need, observations that were not borne out by the findings of the study more generally. As I undertook this research the services were in the process of designing protocols to distinguish between those genuinely vulnerable and those who are not.

The response of workers and services to this new influx of needs was not objectively connected to the rise in the number of service users from EU8 nations. It was a partly emotional response that led to a 50 per cent overestimation of usage (Homeless Link, 2006; Mills et al., 2007) and this provided evidence of intersectional discrimination in operation for this group. Drug users face vilification in the popular discourse as a scourge, dragging down and polluting neo-liberal society (Radcliffe & Stevens, 2008; Young, 1999). Where members of migrant communities are not only entering the country in noticeably large numbers but are also perceived as a drain on the public purse and not contributing to either the work or social sphere by virtue of drug or alcohol use, these issues multiply. The research demonstrates the potential for intersectional discrimination to leach into organisations and inform service delivery. The response of closing doors to all who cannot prove themselves to be vulnerable represents a significant departure in the ethos of services that are predicated on an open-door policy.

During the period of this project London boroughs were interpreting government guidance relating to EU8 migrants' access to drug treatment in very different ways which included variable access to health services and treatment delivered through the criminal justice system. The motivations for these restrictions included financial and political stimuli as well as simple pragmatism. The report highlights how discrimination is inherent in decision-making in this way. The fact that restrictions to eligibility for services were transitional was new and surprising to services, which had no idea at this stage that the restrictions were anything other than permanent.

As with the Peterborough report, I was able to shed light on the relative inadequacy of large-scale census-style monitoring for capturing information about small new populations in the community. The National Drug Treatment Monitoring System (NDTMS) gathers information about people involved in structured drug treatment. These datasets were seen to be generalising both issues and individuals, and as one commentator put it:

[They] define communities in ways which are more convenient to organisations than to communities. (Mills et al., 2007: Respondent 38)

Respondents commented that the police had the most effective way of capturing data on ethnicity and nationality: in police interviews officers asked individuals to describe themselves and recorded what they said. I used this model to attempt to develop a more responsive tool for data collection, but am now critical of it because although it attempts to capture the person's own self-categorisation, in fact it slots this into the old-fashioned census-based

formula for gathering data about ethnicity. The thrust of my thesis overall is that if personal information is to be honoured and ultimately useful it needs to be owned and used by the communities from which it emerges. This is inimical to the gathering of large-scale rigid datasets used for managerial purposes.

#### 2.2.2.2 Policy

In Paper 2 I discuss the mobility of new populations (Travers et al., 2007) and the difficulties that receiving boroughs face in making investments at the local level that are recouped nationally. This remains challenging to all those exploring migration issues. New migrants often show patterns of high residential mobility for a while after their arrival in the UK (Cole et al., 2006; Robinson and Reeve, 2005). This frequent moving is particularly common among people who are seeking or have been granted asylum (Travers et al., 2007), and presents difficulties for services trying to engage with them. The settlement of new communities in turn influences particular areas of London to which individuals subsequently migrate for work (Travers et al., 2007). Among newer populations there is an increasing need for significant public service support, and many councils associate the arrival of new populations in their borough with increased costs:

a number of boroughs act as an ‘escalator’ for people, investing heavily in them when they first arrive (for example with language skills and housing) before those individuals move on and are then replaced by new ones who require councils to start afresh in building them into the city’s economic and social life. (Travers et al., 2007: 4)

Councils incur extra costs associated with the tax administration, translation, language teaching and homelessness new populations bring, but England’s centralised local government funding system means that local authorities struggle to reap the benefits of the increased tax base and economic activity associated with migrant and mobile populations (Travers et al., 2007). Short-term targeted responses from central government are accused of addressing structural issues ineffectively (ibid).

There is also a number of irregular migrants whose location is not known (Office for National Statistics, 2016). Many migrants are not in touch with mainstream services, some because they fear the forces of the establishment, others because their residence is uncertain and they fear that raising their official profile would prejudice their case, and many simply because they see themselves as transient.

Paper 2 reinforces the finding in Peterborough that the drugs used by minority communities were not those that were the focus of the drug strategy at the time. A focus on crime and disorder is not appropriate to either refugee or EU10 communities. Despite this, the ‘Beyond Boundaries 1’ report is not overtly critical of the unitary nature of government policy. At this stage I took it as read that policymakers would shape their drug strategy in response to the drugs/crime nexus. I believed this to be largely expedient for treatment providers and the majority population, as a focus on crime reduction can increase spending on treatment. It is

also possible that my lack of critique was influenced by my probation background and the internalised sense that linking drugs and crime is both natural and, from a funding point of view, expeditious. Where I did engage in discussion was concerning the reframing of treatment as a health or social issue (Buchanan, 2006), both of which still identify drug use as a main effect in people's lives (Choo & Ferree, 2010). I do identify intersectional issues and posit intersectional responses, but these aimed at a practice rather than policy level.

### 2.2.2.3 Risk and Strength

Issues of drug use and a risk perspective are central to Paper 2, which explores the nature of risk of drug use in relation to new migrants in London. The narrowing of the focus to at-risk populations shifts the discussion away from attitudes and values in the general population towards service users and treatment responses. The two perspectives are united in later papers (notably Papers 5 and 6, which consider isolation and ostracism).

EU8 and refugee communities are treated separately in relation to their vulnerability to drug problems, and this is important: it cannot be assumed that communities experience life in the UK in the same way simply by virtue of the fact that they are 'new'. One respondent underlined this core separation, noting the fact that services are easier to access for service users with a broadly Christian heritage and suggesting that there are other important subdivisions:

[The] needs in the Somali community are a world away from needs in the Francophone central African community. (Mills et al 2007: Respondent 59)

McCall (2005) posits that a truly intersectional view might demand that these subdivisions should be pursued and that research should 'mirror the complexity of social life' (ibid: 1772). However this 'anticategorical approach' (1773) was not possible within the confines of this research project. McCall herself allows for this, saying that the categorisation of individuals is a social reality and that it is permissible for intersectional researchers to employ categories strategically while simultaneously recognising that they are multiple and in constant flux.

So although I acknowledge that the terrain is fractured, there are useful commonalities between members of the EU8 and the group described as asylum seekers and refugees. These connections enable me to draw conclusions concerning risk and help me to consider improvements in service delivery.

The EU8 nations are dealt with as a single group in this project, despite differences of nationhood and history. Similarities of experience as part of the Eastern Bloc do have an impact on social attitudes and the drugs of choice. This echoes the findings in Peterborough and in the wider literature that drugs of choice are informed by personal history and early socialisation (Oetting & Donnermeyer, 1998; Oetting et al., 1998). Such socialisation is not entirely located in the past, as proximity and current associates appeared to be an influence in the EU8 community, with communities that had settled alongside Somali or Yemeni groups coming to use khat in a recreational and sometimes problematic way. The findings of the second London study reported in Paper 3 reinforce the proximity argument.

There was considerable debate about the extent to which there is a progression from alcohol to drug use. The nature of drug use was hotly contested, with some respondents seeing a strong association between alcohol problems and problematic drug use while others reported that vulnerability to drug use was more related to situational issues and pre-existing problems than anything that might be described as a gateway phenomenon. The service users interviewed all described their drug and alcohol use as having begun at home.

Exploring the situational issues surrounding EU8 migrants that can catalyse drug use found some concordance among respondents. Homelessness, poor English and not understanding UK systems were perceived as the key risk issues; though risk was not equally spread and the group of migrants was not seen as homogenous. It became clear that the majority of EU migrants had come to this country with aspirations of work and a new experience in the UK, but for some a breakdown of connections on arrival had meant that their aspirations were not realised while the problems of others had predated their journey. This demarcation led to my forming three categories within the overall group of EU8 migrants. First were the huge majority, for whom migration had been a massive success. A second group had been part of the social fabric of their country of origin but once in a position of homelessness in the UK were vulnerable unless they received support:

.. they need help to navigate their way around the system and they are quite able to do so with ... signposting. (Mills et al 2007: Respondent 8)

Some respondents voiced the view that this lack of success in transition was based not on happenstance but on a fundamental unpreparedness, which included problematic drug and alcohol use:

... [a] drug and alcohol issue is normally a symptom of the underlying issue of what it is like to move from one place to another. (Mills et al 2007: Respondent 6)

One opinion ran counter to this view, holding that it is not feasible for a chaotic drug user make such a transition. This did not fit with the views of service users who said that travel between nations is certainly feasible for people in drug treatment. Paper 2 presents these issues but does not resolve the problem, which is left to the further research undertaken as part of Paper 3.

I revisit the issue of unaccompanied minors without community ties and add a further layer of understanding to my findings (Ní Raghallaigh & Gilligan, 2010). These echo other studies on the topic that explore the vulnerability of children who have experienced war, loss and trauma (Kohli, 2006; Kohli & Mitchell, 2007). The fact that young people are pulled between communities with affiliations to their current social group and to their cultural heritage is highlighted. This generates significant internal conflict.

However while it identifies some significant risk factors stemming from personal and social dislocation (Patel et al., 2004), the research in London also has something in common with Kohli's and Mitchell's viewpoint:

Young people make the journey and the journey makes them. Their space and environment, their sense of transplantation and their view of their own identity all shift as the world around them changes. (Kohli & Mitchell, 2007: 74)

This research prefigures findings concerning the sometimes unexpected resilience of young people in these circumstances (Ní Raghallaigh & Gilligan, 2010), which appears to be founded on the security of their lives prior to the journey to the UK. I consider harnessing this strength and resilience to improve practice in this area to support their access to education and qualifications. I suggest that consideration should be given to their relatively protected earlier lives when establishing placements for them as Children Looked After. In considering how this might be achieved I suggest that active collaboration with refugee groups and statutory Children's Services is required.

In both young people and the broader refugee community there appears to be a waste of social capital in new minority communities. The statistic that 'while 48% of the local Somali community are educated to degree standard or above, 48% of the community is unemployed' (Mills et al 2007:76) is one to which I have returned frequently since I first recorded the interview where I heard it. Drug use is a consequence of the traumas that individuals have faced, but also a symptom of the social exclusion that confronts them on a daily basis. This is the origin of the conceptual framework of intersectionality used in my thesis.

#### 2.2.2.4 Intersectionality

Intersectionality is not named as a concept in the Beyond Boundaries 1 report. The impact of an intersected identity in multiplying discrimination and injustice can nevertheless be seen here:

[it's a] handful of people, but they are very excluded people ... excluded from their own community as well as excluded – simply because of being asylum seekers or refugees – from the community at large and on top of that the exclusion any drug user would face from certain services. (Mills et al 2007: Respondent 38)

The tone of this comment echoes Crenshaw's (1989) seminal analysis of race and gender, which describes the 'problematic consequence' (p139) of treating categories as mutually exclusive. The intersection of drugs and migration leads to othering, discrimination and exclusion. I develop this further in Papers 4 and 5.

Paper 2 highlights how the complexity and nuances that exist within communities should and must be defined by the communities themselves. The Beyond Boundaries 1 report points to stratification in the Polish community and suggests demarcation of and discrimination against those who migrated post-2004 by migrants who arrived in the UK during or after WWII or having fled communism after 1945 (Davies, 2005). Respondents went so far as to say that this operates like a class system with post-2004 migrants seen as the lowest class. This is discussed further in Paper 4.

Beyond Boundaries 1 indicated that taking account of organisations which support new communities (Griffiths et al., 2005) could enable drugs services to view members of new

communities more holistically. A wealth of knowledge, information and skill was held by services supporting refugee groups but while these organisations were known to drugs services their potential for identifying and reaching communities was not exploited. A clear example of how this expertise might be harnessed was in relation to the gathering of knowledge about the formation of new communities that operate under the radar of mainstream services. Interviewees from refugee organisations understood the growth of minority communities much better than drugs services. Refugee organisations described this as the result of the fragmentation of communities and the lack of trust felt towards mainstream services. Until communities cohere locally and until community members feelings of fear and suspicion are overcome they are not known to drugs services. During this period individuals' needs are not addressed:

People's needs across the board and not being met ... because the statutory service doesn't know about that community enough, particularly when there are specific language issues which they generally are and always there a cultural issues. Those communities' specific needs are not being addressed. (Mills et al 2007: Respondent 37)

Given that problematic drug use is enmeshed with trauma and post-migration instability (Johnson, 1996), earlier intervention in the lives of potential service users is essential to positive outcomes. While communities remain invisible to treatment services this is manifestly impossible, and the inclusion of wider expertise is essential.

#### 2.2.2.5 Summary

Paper 2 builds on the themes observed in Paper 1 and investigates these in the context of drug-using migrants rather than wider migrant communities.

Some limitations to contract research have been observed, which are discussed further below, but in Paper 2 these are outweighed by the access to previously unresearched service users that the process allowed (Devers & Frankel, 2000). As a result the research interviews generated a vast amount of high-quality and detailed data. The use of framework analysis enabled me to honour the voices of all the contributors (Ritchie & Lewis, 2003).

The themes derived from the data are generally congruent with earlier research. However because the exploration is of new communities it brings new information to light. In its own right, Paper 2 had an impact both on the sector and more widely, triggering the development of harm-reduction materials in Czech (see Appendix 4).

The idea of intersectionality (Crenshaw, 1989) in the thesis has its inception in the findings of Paper 2. The contributions from respondents who spoke about the loss of social capital and the alienation that migrants experience were powerful.

### 2.2.3 Paper 3

Mills, K., Broome, K. and Green, R. (2008). *Beyond Boundaries 2: A8 & A2 nationals in London: drug treatment needs and referral pathways*. London: National Treatment Agency.

Following the successful completion of the first project for the NTA I was approached to add depth and detail to my findings, and this report explores the lives and needs of EU8 and EU2 groups. The project's aim was expressed as 'providing an examination of the drug treatment needs of service users and investigating the impact of differential service provision on individual users and on communities' (Mills et al 2008: 6), and it focused on two London boroughs.

The aim was to work with services in two contrasting boroughs and examine the differences in the treatment journeys experienced by service users from the EU8 and EU2 countries in different parts of the capital. Initial contact was made with the DAT in both boroughs and subsequently forged with local treatment services and other providers. Thereafter the study proceeded by means of snowball sampling (Goodman, 1961). In theory this should result in the interview group fanning out logically and predictably, but in reality the process was not simple to control: the interviewees suggest varying numbers of contacts and as the research progressed interested individuals heard of it and contacted the research team independently (Maruna et al., 2004). The research team elected to follow up all contacts provided they fulfilled the criteria that they worked with new migrants from the Accession countries and were situated within the boroughs involved in the project.

Ultimately 47 separate voices were heard in a total of 37 team and individual interviews. All the interviews with professionals were recorded and transcribed, but some interviews with service users took place in informal settings where this was not possible. In these circumstances brief contemporaneous notes were taken to be written up as soon as possible afterwards.

The interviewees were drawn from a wide variety of services:

- Criminal Justice System services;
- Drug Interventions Programme staff;
- treatment staff in open access services and structured community interventions;
- needle exchange staff;
- arrest referral workers;
- police officers;
- primary care staff;
- women-specific projects;
- homeless services;
- service users.

Two exceptions were made to the rule that services should be based and run in the boroughs studied. Firstly, in order to supply data on the needs of trafficked women a project with this specific focus that serves women across the capital was included. Secondly, because of

comments made in Beyond Boundaries 1, I wished to gather data about creative ways of working with vulnerable migrants using grassroots support networks in the UK. Barka UK, was specifically contacted for this purpose. In London Barka UK has established a reconnections programme under the aegis of some local authorities (Barka UK, 2016). This organisation, established in Poland in 1989, aims to support the reintegration of vulnerable and excluded individuals via a system of social enterprise. In London, outreach workers who have passed through the Barka programme engage with Polish street homeless drug and alcohol users to support their return and reestablishment at home (Barka UK, 2008). The project has grown from this base and now offers employment support to Poles living in the UK who have complex needs and do not wish to return home (Barka UK, 2016).

The data was analysed and the themes common to contributors grouped together using the same categorisation processes employed for Paper 2. To circumvent the problems of building a massive single framework in Excel, results were recorded Word format. This allowed for the same multiple recording of themes that appeared to fit more than one category and enabled categories to develop, multiply and change as the process advanced. The final themes are much easier to read and assimilate as individual Word documents; however, although I coded every interview transcript and each piece of data under each theme carries that code, some of the integrity of each speaker is lost and the coherence of the individual interview is no longer visible.

Using these codes I identified eight themes addressed by interviewees:

- prompts to migration;
- drug use among EU10 migrants;
- responses to the substance misuse needs of EU10 migrants;
- issues for women migrants;
- wider issues of health and public health;
- diversity issues;
- going home;
- solutions.

#### 2.2.3.1 Risk and Strength

Some strengths were identified among the migrants in this study. Interviewees mentioned their 'work ethic' and a general sense of 'acumen'. Both of these phrases and the comments of the interviewees themselves appear to view the group through an Anglo-centric lens, and reading this material after some time has gone by I feel some discomfort at the ideas it contains: it is difficult to capture a sense of individualised, rounded people with personal aspirations among the statements captured in the interviews. There appear to be a number of issues underpinning this perception (Ryan, 2010). The fact that access to benefits was still limited at the time of this research meant that service users were approaching providers with more focus on the workplace than was the case with other service users, potentially giving their presentation a veneer of social engagement and economic vitality. Comments from



readers in the commissioning organisation do not highlight this as an issue, although my own research notes suggest that I struggled to avoid presenting service users as ciphers.

The risks presented to these service users come to the fore in this report. Those interviewed did not fit the general picture in the literature of EU migrants planning a trip to the UK (Garapich, 2008; Eade et al., 2007). These were people in flight who had experienced both social and emotional problems in their mother country, which in turn appeared to have led to social exclusion, crime, debt or drug and alcohol use prior to migration. Bourdieu (1985) conceptualises social capital as one of the properties that individuals possess which enables them to exert power in their social space. This combines with agency (Bandura, 1989) which enables them to control the direction of their lives. The service users in this study had low levels of both social capital and agency. This group was not drawn to new experiences and did not have plans for self-improvement or concepts of an alternative future (Eade et al., 2007). The prompt to migrate was not the pull of a new life, but a push from the old. Research into recovery in mental health draws notions of social capital which are rather wider and include the ability to form social relationships and to plan for the future. Viewed in these terms this group do have social capital which can be used as a springboard for change (Rapp and Goscha, 2011).

A low level of language skill was observed in this group. Csedő (2008) points out the importance of language as a component of human capital and as a mechanism for employing social capital in a new context; this is the case in service delivery to vulnerable migrants. Service users engaging with street homeless services were observed to have particularly poor language skills. These services have an open-door policy and are the recourse of the destitute, and service users approached them early in their migration journey. Service users engaged in drug treatment were observed as having rather better language skills. It is possible that this is a completely different service-user group, or that engagement with treatment happened only once they had learned some English (Mills et al., 2008). If the latter is the case, this echoes the finding in *Beyond Boundaries 1* that there is a gap in treatment provision with a consequent unmet need.

*Beyond Boundaries 2* did not observe the influence of stigma and shame concerning drugs in EU10 communities in the UK. Service users were able to share information about the availability of services and introduced them to others in need. However close association with migrants in a similar liminal situation presents its own risks (Ryan et al., 2008) as a route into drug use and a barrier to successful recovery (Mills et al., 2008).

Paper 3 specifically explores the risks and needs of women from the EU10 countries providing information about why women migrate. Push factors included lack of employment opportunities and rurality as well as personal circumstances involving violence and poverty at home. The desire to escape domestic problems led some women to fall prey to traffickers and Lithuania is an important source of trafficking for the UK sex industry. Nevertheless motivation to change and the ability to plan does indicate some strengths. The findings in relation to

women are not conclusive however, and require corroboration and amplification by future work.

#### 2.2.3.2 Intersectionality

The discrimination that results from the intersection of migrant status and drug use emerges strongly in this paper. Complex needs are apparent, with individuals facing personal and social difficulties (housing, relationship issues) as well as drug problems. Paper 3 demonstrates elements of stereotyping (Burrell, 2009), an underestimation of complexity and a simplification of needs in relation to drug treatment. This reflects other research which highlights that underestimation of cultural complexity is an aspect of the discrimination and disadvantage facing members of the EU10 (Ryan, 2010).

Service-provider interviewees appear to see need in a rather limited way:

[Eastern European migrants] don't have the same sort of complex issues ... it's really straightforward. (Mills et al 2008: Respondent D)

One possible result is oversimplified assessment, with the risk of service users not receiving the tailored, motivational support they require as their needs are viewed in superficial terms. Service users' very 'Europeanness' militates against their being demarcated as a separate group with particular cultural needs. The fact that they are white, Christian and speak a European language masks the historical, political and cultural complexity of their lives, and the net impact of this oversimplification feeds a problem that has dogged drug treatment provision for thirty years: services are designed for majority populations and minority groups must fit a mould that does not meet their needs.

#### 2.2.3.3 Policy

The comparison of two London boroughs in the research invited a discussion of the relative success of policy initiatives, and the critique of policy contained in the report is stronger than that in *Beyond Boundaries 1*. Indeed one commentator from the commissioning body commented:

*given the subject nature I can see areas where it will be difficult to reflect findings without leaving the borough in question open to some level of criticism. In particular, there may be some eyebrows raised at the comments on page 15: 'changing street counts of homeless to exclude A8 and A2 nationals and GPs being instructed by the PCT not to accept A2 and A8 nationals'. However, I do think these are important points and shouldn't necessarily be excluded from the report.*

(Email correspondence)

Paper 3 criticises the impact of restricting services, which causes problems to spiral. It suggests that restricting eligibility to services affects the health of both service users and the

wider community. The transitional arrangements<sup>1</sup> have now ended. Nevertheless the Conservative Manifesto's (Conservatives, 2015) pledge to cut welfare in order to stifle migration from the EU and Nigel Farage's comments on EU migrants seeking HIV treatment during the UK 2015 election debate (BBC News, 2015) both suggest that intersectional discrimination continues to be expressed in policy terms.

#### 2.2.3.4 Summary

This report marked my first publication following my PhD registration, which occurred while the project was in progress. Although the themes were not articulated as they are now, the information contained in the research constituted a body of knowledge that was more than a loosely-connected series of reports. There is a clear sequence in Papers 1–3 which connects the broad literature on migrants with the knowledge base on substance misuse. The inclusion of both the at-risk and the wider populations is helpful in making this connection.

Paper 3 enabled me to retest some of the findings from earlier research. Paper 3 examines the issue of need in much more detail and builds on the findings of Paper 2. The risk and vulnerability of some EU10 migrants is explored and the strength of the push factors driving migration emerges. This contrasts with the existing literature on migration trends, which focuses on those whom Eade et al. (2007) describe as 'searchers' who are exploring the world and the new experiences that it offers, a notion suggesting an agency and control which my interviewees did not feel.

At the time of writing this report service delivery did not meet expressed need (Bradshaw, 1972). Paper 3 looks at the ways in which some service providers simplify need until the lives of migrants appear less complex than those of indigenous service users. The findings substantiate those of other research projects (Ryan, 2010).

It was clear to me at the point of registration for my PhD that it would be important to include peer-reviewed works as a part of this dissertation, to maintain the novelty of my work in an area where legislative and policy imperatives shift within and between governments (Home Office, 2002, 2010).

#### 2.2.4 Paper 4:

Mills, K. and Knight, T. (2009). Offering substance misuse services to Accession Eight Migrants in London: findings from a qualitative study, *Drugs: education, prevention and policy*, 2009; 17, 6. 1–17. doi: 10.3109/09687630903200777

This journal article is based upon the findings from the two London studies. However the writing of peer-reviewed papers demands a different relationship with the literature to that used for research reports. Paper 2 contains a full literature review which acts as a backdrop to the discussion, and is essentially free-standing. In planning the *Beyond Boundaries 2*

---

<sup>1</sup> The Accession Treaty which codified the entry of the A8 and A2 nations to the EU allowed current Member States to restrict access to their labour markets by workers from new Member States for a maximum period of seven years (European Parliament, 2004).

project the commissioner requested specifically that no separate literature review be undertaken because it was unnecessary for practice. Preparing a paper for a journal requires much more integrated use of the literature. The work is not only illuminated by earlier endeavour but also no longer separate from it, instead becoming part of a wider knowledge base. It took some time for this difference to become apparent to me, and that transition can be seen in the development of Paper 4. The published article is a synthesis of my findings and existing knowledge.

This was the first peer-reviewed journal article written as part of this PhD thesis and dissertation. It is a relatively immature piece of writing; early drafts attempt to reproduce the detail of the research report rather than examining the findings in the context of broader academic discourse. The title of the final paper conveys some of this initial intent. Comments from the reviewers offered suggestions about embedding the findings in the wider literature and disentangling the analysis from the findings.

Most instructively, one reviewer critiqued the explanation of the research methodology. The final paper addresses this issue, improving the discussion of methodology to some extent. The paper in its final form discusses the research methods and their appropriateness for the research conducted. Peer-reviewed papers are not the place for detailed deconstruction of methodological principles, and I was not able to properly critique my original methodology, articulating the limitations and identifying improvements for future projects, until I began this dissertation. In its final form, however, this article is greatly improved and addresses the themes of the thesis directly.

#### 2.2.4.1 Information

This paper begins the process of employing academic literature to transform information into knowledge (Ackoff, 1989). The starting point of the paper is an exploration of in knowledge about new service users from the EU10nations and provide background concerning their eligibility for health and social care in the UK, including drug treatment. Transitional arrangements were to end in 2011 (2014 for Romanians and Bulgarians) at which point all migrants would have equal access to services under EU law; however boroughs and their treatment services were operating as although exclusion from services was permanent, and making their decisions accordingly:

While the finances came from central government, creating services was less of an issue, but now it's an election matter, and for local councillors if it's not dealt with they'll be voted out. It leads to a restrictive interpretation of the rules. (Mills et al., 2007: Respondent 34)

In relation to criminal justice-mandated treatment, a consequence of this position was that individuals committing drug-related offences were refused treatment specifically designed to address the drugs-crime nexus, being sent to prison because community penalties were unavailable to them and receiving treatment there, where they were eligible, only to be released without the possibility of further support.

My data suggested that the vast majority of individuals experienced a smooth transition to life in the UK (Pollard et al., 2008), a smaller number need support and advice in establishing themselves, and a still smaller subgroup have significant pre-existing problems.

This article also considers the sense of nationhood individuals feel, based on the timing of migration and the state of a migrant's mother country at the time of departure:

since the Second World War, the countries of Eastern Europe have changed fundamentally on more than one occasion. It is open to question whether an individual who fled the Communist regimes of the post-war period experiences the same 'sense of belonging' as a post-expansion migrant. (Mills & Knight, 2009: 13)

I remain somewhat hesitant in discussing these issues; my study is small and I am reluctant to risk compartmentalising people. But the question of subjective understanding underpins my appreciation of intersectionality and what Townsend-Bell describes as 'intersectional recognition' (Townsend-Bell, 2009: 2). Poland, for example, has in the last 70 years had one fifth of its population killed in war; been occupied by a foreign force and under Communist rule; been through the political changes of Solidarity and the 1990 elections; and acceded to full membership of the EU (Davies, 2005). It appears to me that it is hard for a native Briton to understand and relate to political upheaval in these terms when the most recent mainland revolution in the UK occurred in 1688.

#### 2.2.4.2 Intersectionality

In examining intersectional issues Paper 4 highlights themes of intersectionality as praxis and the 'politics of accountability' (Townsend-Bell, 2009: 2):

Commissioners identified themselves as being steeped in governmental priorities and perceived themselves as gatekeepers of services: to be trusted with flexibility in this regard. However, this flow cannot be only one way. Services and DAATs themselves must think actively about the changing demography they observe and use existing mechanisms (for example treatment planning) to feed the information gathered back to the centre in order to highlight need and galvanize change. Only when this double loop (Morgan, 1997) has been achieved can organizations properly respond to the changing needs of a dynamic community. (Mills & Knight, 2009: 14)

In Townsend-Bell's (2009) terms, and in common with the opinions of other writers on the subject (Choo & Ferree, 2010; McCann & Kim, 2013), commitment to ending oppression is an end goal of intersectional debates. It is not sufficient for either researchers or workers to perceive or understand the intersections of oppression: they must take action to counter its impact and exterminate its roots. I broach the difficulties that practitioners face in undertaking this task partly because structural issues inhibit their flexibility and autonomy and partly because they are overwhelmed by the scale of need. The imperative of political changes raises questions about whether research, writing and publication in this area are all politicised tasks that use knowledge to drive social improvement. As my research has progressed I have questioned whether this introduces an unacceptable level of bias. It is

impossible to eradicate this impulse, and Aveyard (2014) argues that it is not even desirable, but by acknowledging it and managing bias reflexively I have been able to process personal ideas in my research so that while I may have these concerns the research can speak for itself.

#### 2.2.4.3 Summary

Paper 4 marks a turn in my PhD study, moving from empirical research and reporting on that research to considering my findings in the light of other people's work. Although transitional in some respects, it brings important information to light.

Paper 4 considers the drug treatment response to new populations and the dangers and unfairness of short-term thinking and exclusionary policy. A more subtle understanding of migrant populations is considered that takes history as well as culture into account in ascribing meaning to new communities.

Finding a voice for these ideas was challenging as it entailed examining my own preconceptions and intentions. This was the start of a process that has evolved ever since and continues to develop as I mature as an academic.

#### 2.2.5 Paper 5:

Mills, K. (2009). Racism, Ethnicity and Drug Misuse: a brief introduction. In Bhui, H.S. (Ed.). *Race and Criminal Justice*. London: Sage.

This book chapter draws on information from all three research projects, places services for new minority communities firmly in the wider academic context and examines drug use in new communities alongside the knowledge base relating to BME groups more broadly. With an emphasis on policy and practice, it examines the parallels between new findings and those of other authors. Undertaking this task helped me to build on the learning from the previous paper and added a maturity of thought to my understanding.

As part of the editorial process this chapter was read by three peer reviewers and sent to a fourth with a particular interest in the topic. The paper was well received:

Overall, I found this a thoroughly interesting and informative paper, which highlights importance issues for consideration in future developments in policy and practice and which can be used as a starting point for stimulating wider scale discussion. (Email correspondence from book editor)

This reviewer suggested further avenues for exploration in my subsequent work.

##### 2.2.5.1 Risk and Strength

The chapter adds a level of complexity to the discussion of risk and strength. Paper 5 looks at stigma relating to drug misuse. Traditionally stigma has been viewed through a lens of deviance and abnormality (Goffman, 1963). This reading of stigma suggests that drug users are cast out of communities and are afraid of accessing treatment. The research in Papers 1–3 acknowledges that this is the case and the findings are in accord with those of others in the field (Beddoes et al., 2010; Fountain et al., 2003; Fountain, 2009a–e), which all conclude that

individual drug users experience shame and exclusion, the shaming experienced having the characteristics that Braithwaite (1989) identifies as stigmatising shaming: it is unforgiving, disrespectful, labels the person as evil and wholly identifies him or her as a drug user. In Goffman's (1963) terms stigma is stigma of character, but also carries some aspects of stigma of group identity, with others in the social and family circle seeing themselves as affected by deviance. However Paper 5 also considers the role that sharing a strong value base may play in supporting strength and resilience in minority communities. Problematic drug use is strongly associated with poverty, social exclusion and reduced life chances (Buchanan, 2006; Lupton et al., 2002; Shaw et al., 2007), and BME communities are disadvantaged in UK society to a greater extent than white communities. However research consistently indicates that drug use is less prevalent among black populations (Aust & Smith, 2003; UKDPC, 2010). Early research suggested variously that it was fear of the stigma itself that prevented the onset of drug use (Pearson & Patel, 1998), or that research had simply not discovered the use that existed (Akhtar & South, 2000). Shaw et al. (2007) point out that it is not poverty per se that makes communities vulnerable to drug use but the exclusion that poverty can signal. They indicate that such exclusion is experienced not only at a societal level but also in terms of fragile family networks. Paper 5 considers the possibility that the connectedness that shared norms, values and faith bring may have positive consequences at a whole-community level. Taboos concerning drug use may connect with family bonds to inhibit the onset of drug use, acting as a protective factor that may insulate black communities against problematic drug use.

Later writers view the stigma of drug use in similar ways. Lloyd (2010) considers the possibility that stigmatising behaviours can be useful, making a comparison with the gradual loss of the acceptability of tobacco smoking as a protective factor in relation to smoking onset. McKeganey (2010) makes a distinction between the positive stigma of a drug and the negative stigma of a drug user:

We may need to be careful to ensure that our attempts at challenging the stigma experienced by the individual drug user does not inadvertently reduce the use of stigma as a barrier to wider drug use. (McKeganey, 2010: 15)

In Paper 5 I begin to problematise my work and use the distance from the original research to cross-examine the findings. I begin to interrogate notions of stigma and critically reflect on these from alternative perspectives to achieve a different outlook.

#### 2.2.5.2 Policy

In the past thirteen years drug policy has forcefully driven the practice agenda on the basis of evidence gathered from research and from the entire treatment system (EMCDDA, 2016). In many ways this has exemplified the benefits of evidence-based practice and 'what works' in the field of social care (Robinson, 2001). A brief overview of the statistics reveals the treatment gains that interventionist policy has yielded: waiting times dropping from 9 weeks in 2001 to 5 days in 2012; drug-related deaths down from 677 in 2001 to 299 in 2011, and 4.9 million crimes not committed (National Treatment Agency, 2012). However this

understanding of the primacy of statistical evidence and the dominance of policymakers in developing and directing new initiatives is flawed (Stephens and Measham, 2014) and leads to a sense that interventions can be effective for all provided they are executed efficiently enough. Paper 5 does not ignore the treatment gains revealed by statistical data analysis, but an understanding of intersectionality shows that high-level policy alone cannot direct good practice. Quantitative data delivers treatment to majority populations (Papadopoulos, 2006), and can do so very well (EMCDDA, 2016), but policy trends follow the path of previous initiatives rather than breaking new ground (Stevens and Measham, 2014). To examine and meet the needs of new minority populations policymakers must actively listen to the voices of service users in those groups and develop practice in response as opposed to doing the same activity more effectively (Mills, 2009). In saying this I touch on ideas of sharing knowledge and power, which I pick up in Paper 6.

### 2.2.5.3 Intersectionality

At the time Paper 5 was written, cultural competence was a prevalent theory of equality in drug treatment delivery (Sangster et al., 2002) it was very persuasive, especially in after the death of Stephen Lawrence where combatting institutional racism was an absolute imperative (MacPherson, 1999). Cultural competence does not, however offer a complete understanding of race issues, and this can be extended by combining ideas of cultural competence with other theoretical perspectives.

When I qualified as a probation officer the prevalent model of race awareness and anti-discrimination training derived in essence from critical race theory. This holds that the dynamics of race are continually in play in human interactions, with those in a position of power using that power to maintain an unwarranted superiority (Delgado & Stefancic, 2012). A key notion that racism = power + prejudice (Bidol, 1970) remains useful, and the anti-essentialist principles of critical race theory have useful resonances with intersectionality. Both hold the view that discrimination operates at a societal level and employs the estates of power to maintain social inequity.

By contrast, cultural competence is essentially organisational rather than societal in its focus. Its tenets lie in self-awareness and in skill and knowledge enhancement (Papadopoulos, 2006). It is suggested that by enhancing knowledge and awareness, organisations can overcome institutional oppression (MacPherson, 1999). In fact Abrams and Moio (2009) offers a stronger critique of cultural competence, saying that it is essentially individualistic and therefore ill-equipped to deal with oppression at either the cultural or the structural level (Thompson, 2006). I would not go that far, and distinguish the efforts of cultural competence to improve services at an organisational level via training and broader recruitment policy (Sangster et al., 2002). However a model of cultural competence remains focused on the single organisation looking to itself to improve practice from within.

Paper 5 presents ideas of intersectionality as praxis. This is conceptualised as the 'democratization of services' (p213), where services and organisations which have limited power individually come together to form coalitions of interest to support individual service



users and enact social change (Walby, Armstrong, & Strid, 2012). It is a position that I drive forward in Paper 6.

#### 2.2.5 4 Summary

Paper 5 discusses two important areas: it explores issues of stigma and reframes these in terms of strengths-based perspectives, and considers the potential for services to look for solutions to more equitable provision beyond the boundaries of drugs services.

In doing so Paper 5 builds on the existing body of knowledge but reconfigures this in the light of this research project. In both cases subsequent literature has spoken to my findings and other commentators have supported these ideas.

#### 2.2.6 Paper 6

Mills, K. (2012). Under the Radar: impact of policies of localism on substance misuse services for refugee and asylum seeking communities. *International Social Work*, Vol. 55, Number 5, September 2012.

Paper 6 employs findings from all three research projects. It combines conclusions about the social capital of members of new communities, existing literature on the subject of localism and the policy initiative of the 'Big Society' to develop a new analysis of how localism might realise benefits for new migrants. The reviewers' initial comments suggested minor revisions, saying:

This is an interesting paper that presents important findings in relation to substance misuse services for refugee and asylum seeking communities. The findings are effectively outlined, apart from some minor issues ..., and key messages for the theme of the paper are highlighted. The Discussion section is strong and provides a critical discussion of the relationship between localism/Big Society and the situation of drug users within refugee and asylum seeking communities. (Email correspondence from journal editor)

It addresses the early criticism of my work (Paper 3) in terms of the elision of discussion and findings by disengaging these from the outset.

##### 2.2.6.1 Information

This paper was aimed at an audience principally concerned with refugees and asylum seekers exploring the impact of political conflict on social work. As a result it needed to provide background information on drug use in terms of need, policy and treatment imperatives (Department of Health, 2011; Johnson, 1996; Home Office, 2010). As a short paper this is necessarily brief and a fuller discussion of policy development is contained in Chapter 3, below. The new information in Paper 6 about the value of community organisations and the potential for ameliorating the trauma of migration through early intervention is blended into the existing knowledge base.

The article examines the nature of localism under the Blair and the Brown Labour administrations (1997–2010) and explores the 'Big Society' and localism under the

Conservative-led coalition government (2010–2015). It surveys the legislation and policy that support localism and compares this with the systems in place for the delivery of drug treatment., finding commonalities both in the way that power is devolved and in the tendency for government to advance a rhetoric of localism while holding on to power centrally (Bache, 2003; Smith, 2010). The paper concludes that while the 2010 – 2015 UK Coalition government might have been better placed to pursue localism, this was compromised by an ideology of a reduced state combined with budget restrictions:

this ... raises the intensely political question of whether the 'Big Society' is a genuine attempt to restructure power relations in the UK or an old-fashioned attempt to reduce services for the poor while facilitating tax cuts for the wealthy. (Mills, 2012: 670)

Paper 6 explores how localism and drug use affect the lives of members of new communities (Sowey, 2005; Goodwin, 2011). Localism has some potential here, not least when combined with a focus on developing the assets that individuals hold and stressing the contribution that migrants could make in the areas in which they settle. There are issues that jeopardise this positive reading of a localist agenda. It is highlighted that new groups do not see community only in the sense of a shared local residence, but as part of a national, European or global diaspora. This has an impact on both the speed at which communities form and the extent to which they engage with borough-based services.

They see themselves as national that just happened to be based in xxxxxxxx.

(Mills et al., 2007: Respondent 36)

#### 2.2.6.2 Intersectionality

Paper 6 was prepared following the global financial crisis of 2008. It explores the impact of austerity and poverty on attitudes to migrants and drug users. Historically both of these groups have suffered exclusion and discrimination during periods of unemployment and financial instability. As Sibbet says:

Expressions of racism often serve the function of distracting [perpetrators'] own – and others' – attention away from real, underlying, concerns which they feel impotent to deal with. These include a lack of identity, insecurity about the future and physical and/or mental health problems. (Sibbett, 1997: viii)

This trend was evident across Europe at the time of writing Paper 6; for instance the Greek far-right political party Golden Dawn moved from relative obscurity to achieve political influence by appealing to xenophobia and the concept of the homeland (Tagaris, 2015). Paper 6 examines the potential for scapegoating new communities and the unlikelihood of services for a disregarded and excluded group being prioritised at a time of reduced spending on health and social care:

Were drugs services for these new groups to be developed at the apparent 'expense' of the indigenous population, the outcry would be significant and the possible consequences for individuals might be grave. (Mills, 2012: 671)

Since Paper 6 was published this trend has continued (Crepaz, 2009; Jørgensen, 2016; Keskinen, 2016; Schumacher, 2014). There has been a continued focus on unconstrained migration in the political discourse (Pradella & Rossana, 2015) and an elision of drug use and waste in the benefits system in policy debate (Bauld et al., 2010).

#### 2.2.6.3 Policy

This paper analyses the likelihood of policies of localism delivering more responsive services for new communities of refugees. It tracks the rhetoric on localism in the New Labour and Coalition administrations, examining the extent to which discussion of the benefits of localism are realised in policy once parties take power. Some elements of a localism agenda are in operation in the commissioning of treatment systems, and Paper 6 posits the benefits to new communities of further devolution of powers. Such power-sharing has the potential for building the capacity of community groups. The paper discusses the strength of coalitions of interest while acknowledging the factors that inhibit their formation. In particular it notes that the needs of drug-using migrants are unlikely to be prioritised during a period of austerity and that notions of localism can also be a cover for budget restrictions and shrinking services.

#### 2.2.6.4 Summary

I was determined when preparing this paper not to write a politically-biased diatribe. My initial submission overcompensated and the reviewers concluded their estimation of my work by saying:

If anything the tenor of slight optimism in the Conclusion does not quite seem in tune with this critical evaluation, however it does lead to a final statement of what would be needed to fill the gap in treatment which is a fair and forward looking summary (if somewhat rosy). (Email correspondence from journal editor)

As a result of these comments I was able to rebalance the piece. The reviewer's comment has proved correct in its pessimism: the current drug strategy makes only one mention of BME service users (Home Office, 2010), while the most recent review of the strategy's impact (HM Government, 2015) does not identify the treatment needs of minority groups at all. Current budget forecasts demand a 25 per cent cut in budgets across government departments, and political rhetoric demonises refugees as a 'swarm of people coming across the Mediterranean' (Cameron, 2015) Nevertheless both the findings and the surrounding literature would seem to indicate that policies of localism (as opposed to the ideology of a small state being realised through decentralisation and budget restriction) could fulfil an intersectional response to vulnerable new communities. By letting go of centralised power and forming genuine coalitions of interest, localism could meet the needs and locate the talents of the UK's new communities.

### 2.3 Chapter résumé

Taken together, these papers form the heart of my dissertation. The 140 interviews yielded a great deal of information, which the three research reports (Papers 1- 3) develop in full. This

chapter has shown some limitations in sampling and analysis in that research, but indicates that despite these the findings are robust and bring new information to light.

The two journal articles and book chapter are based on these reports and use the findings as a starting point. They combine these with the existing literature to develop a new analysis. My thinking has developed as a result of feedback received from peer reviewers. I have shown how my ideas have come together and my thinking has developed to the point where I am able to place the data in its wider academic and research context to craft a defensible thesis. The discussion in this chapter indicates that this is an ongoing process.

In this chapter I have distilled the rich detail from the research to illuminate the themes that inform the thesis:

- there are substantial gaps in the knowledge base concerning trends in drug use among new migrants;
- a reliance by policy makers and treatment services on quantitative data and the fact that new communities are hard to reach means that their needs are not well understood;
- those needs are subjected to limited assessment by treatment providers, and as a consequence new migrants were misunderstood and viewed in a simplistic and caricatured fashion;
- new communities themselves are invisible to service providers and problems are compounded as a result;
- migrants are seen in terms of the risks they present and not the strengths they bring.

Key components of intersectionality were identified in my work. Members of new communities suffer discrimination because they are migrants and because they are drug users (Goffman, 1963). Culture itself is plural, composed of aspects such as language, history and faith (Bulmer, 1996), and my papers draw out this complexity of these relationships. An intersectional analysis indicates that these plural aspects of the self do not simply accumulate but are multiplied together to create the whole, shifting person (Dominelli, 2002; McCall, 2005). The work indicates that services do not observe this complexity in the lives of service users and therefore cannot offer adequate provision (Ryan, 2010). I have also articulated deficiencies in policy formation that perceives drug misuse as a single issue, which it seeks to treat as something that can be isolated from the whole. Subsequent indicate that an intersectional understanding can offer a way forward for new minority communities.

## Chapter Three      Amplification of themes from the publications

### 3.1 Towards a Conceptual Framework

As shown above, each of the projects was commissioned separately and was viewed by the commissioning organisations as a stand-alone piece of work. The contracts themselves were awarded for my capacity to delineate and solve discrete problems. The commissioners did not see a unifying idea; they purchased a researcher with the skill set and knowledge base to deliver on the project and answer their questions. The application for the initial Peterborough study was successful because my blend of skills and knowledge made the design plan of the DAT feasible in practice:

- academic knowledge of drug treatment
- a background in anti-discriminatory practice as a probation officer
- teaching experience of the delivery of employment-based learning.

Other contracts cascaded from this initial success.

From my perspective as the commissioned researcher these were connected pieces of work with an overarching purpose. I had knowledge, professional expertise and scholarly interest. However at the time of undertaking this work I had nothing that could reasonably be considered a conceptual framework; indeed, when I was asked in supervision some time later what my framework was I was at a loss to articulate how I was defining concepts relevant to my work. Morse et al. (2001) indicates that it is acceptable to proceed without a framework. However it became increasingly evident in the period around my progression viva that in order to sift and order the findings the application of a theoretical framework was essential to being able to 'explain the main things to be studied – the key factors, concepts, or variables – and the presumed relationships among them' (Miles & Huberman, 1994: 18). Comments from one of the examiners on that occasion suggested that I should test the application of theoretical frameworks to my work. Long discussions ensued with my supervisors. These were vitally important: they allowed me to try my findings against their knowledge base in relation to communities, minorities, and service users as co-researchers until I was able to identify intersectionality as the framework that would enable the necessary articulation of the findings without compromise or distortion.

Intersectionality has its origins in women's studies as a mechanism for exploring the ways in which women's lives are 'multiply burdened' by oppression (Crenshaw, 1989: 140). The model has only recently been translated to other disciplines. Syed (2010) queries how well the approach converts for use in other areas, suggesting that intersectional research requires that the study should be of the complexity of oppression and not of the theory of either human behaviour or mental processes. My research explores the complex stressors that relate to the lives of drug users in new communities. Syed calls for a focus on the lives of individuals as dynamic and unfolding rather than fixed and static. Comments from interviewees throughout my projects indicated their nuanced and developing understanding of themselves and their own lives (Dominelli, 2002). Crucially for Syed, this individual experience is nested in the

context of wider structural oppression in relation to equal access to services or the power relationships between service providers. This is an important aspect of my research. I can state confidently that the employment of intersectional analysis in this new arena does not compromise any of Syed's fundamental principles.

Choo and Ferree (2010) point out the value of using intersectional analysis in sociological research not only to bring 'silenced voices' (p137) into the mainstream but also as a mechanism for challenging systems that deliberately or accidentally marginalise minority views. Intersectionality operates as a mechanism that allows individuals to articulate complex identities and as an analytical tool for understanding structural oppression (Syed, 2010).

This chapter uses the conceptual framework of intersectionality to distil the key themes from the research and explores the relationships between ideas (Miles & Huberman, 1994). This chapter examines these themes and highlights their use in the published works.

### **3.2 Drug policy and treatment response**

Individuals have used drugs to alter, dull or heighten their senses from time immemorial. Drugs have a role in religious rites, cultural cohesion, medical practice and social interaction across the globe and across time (Rassool, 2009; Manning, 2007). It is not within the scope of this dissertation to examine this socio-medical use of drugs. The papers are concerned with the notion of problematic drug use (ACMD, 1982) and the quality of treatment (Gossop, 2001). However, the social and political position of substance misuse is hotly contested. Issues of prohibition, classification, treatment and recovery are subjects of debate in the media and in political and popular discourses (Griffiths et al., 2013; Meredith, 2014; Nutt et al., 2007). Perceptions of drug use and drug users change over time, and in an examination of the nature of drug treatment available in England at the time of writing some context is helpful.

#### *3.2.1 A brief overview of the UK drug situation*

Modern responses to illicit drug use can be dated back to the Rolleston Committees of the 1920s and the establishment of the 'British System' which codified mechanisms for the prescription of drugs to addicted individuals by a general practitioner (Spear, 2002). Prior to this, drug (generally opiate) use was broadly accepted, largely unregulated and a subject of international commerce (Berridge, 2005). Drug use at the time was largely focused on London and the number of addicts was small and relied on pharmaceutical rather than illicit heroin (Spear, 2002). Although the system of prescription was shown to be flawed, with drugs leaking into the illegal marketplace, vestiges of it remain in today's treatment system (Spear, 1994).

During the late 1960s the first big shift in the drug-using population occurred. By this stage drug use had spread from London to a number of the larger provincial cities, a market in illicit heroin had developed (Spear, 2002) and public discourse became concerned for the first time with young people's use of cannabis and amphetamines (Bewley, 2005). The first

centres for treatment were developed (drug dependency units and street agencies) and to a very small extent the earliest harm reduction advice.

The early 1980s saw the development of heroin use in what might be described as a marketplace (Seddon, 2006). The interplay between the development of customer demand and marketplace response is complex and organic (Seddon, 2006). What is clear is that both grew rapidly across the UK at this point. In this period the word 'epidemic' was first employed in the academic literature in relation to heroin use, as user numbers climbed to 100–150,000 (Parker, 2005). Simultaneously drug use entwined with economic decline, social dislocation and personal trauma (Pearson, 1987b; Buchanan, 2000) to catalyse issues that are recognisable to modern treatment providers.

Domestic policy responses in this area are inevitably shaped by legislation, most notably the Misuse of Drugs Act 1971 and to some extent international influence, for example with the coinage of the term 'war on drugs' established by President Nixon in 1971 (NPR, 2012). Buchanan (2000) discusses the demonisation of drug users as a consequence of this. However by the 1980s other forces were at work shaping the development of drug treatment. Most important of these was HIV, whose rapid spread was a significant public health concern. The Advisory Council on the Misuse of Drugs (ACMD) acknowledged the threat of transmission via injecting equipment (ACMD, 1988; Yates, 2002) and the government was so concerned that in the context of an otherwise relatively moralistic administration it established a network for needle exchange to reduce this risk (Stimson, 1995). The consequences of failure to do so or of repressing access to sterile equipment can be seen in the explosion of HIV in Edinburgh during the 1980s (Robertson, 2005). Interventions such as needle exchanges contribute to the fact that the UK currently has a lower rate of HIV resulting from injecting drug use than many other high-income countries (AVERT, 2012). The initiative placed the emphasis on white male injecting users (Parker et al., 1987), marginalising other types of administration and other catchments of users. In this chapter I discuss the pitfalls of services developed against the backdrop of a single issue and examine Labour drug policy which, while it shifted between health, the criminal justice system and harm reduction/abstentionist approaches did not engage with the heterogeneity of the user population. The papers address this unitary response. Paper 5 says:

the time is now ripe to review drug service provision as it relates to black and minority ethnic communities, and consider how well-judged changes might serve to translate research evidence into best practice. (Mills 2008: 206)

This critique continues to apply to policy under the current Conservative administration, as I show in Chapter 5.

### *3.2.2 Strategy and policy responses*

Drug strategy is influenced by government departments in both health and criminal justice and exemplifies Rein's (1976) comment on social policy:

the problems are in essence intractable and ... the issues tend to be recurrent. Each generation takes up the same issues again and seeks to redefine them in the light of its own political, economic and social reality. (Rein, 1976: 24)

While space does not permit a detailed review of the policy shifts that have accompanied the historical trends of drug misuse in the UK, some key developments and policy directions influenced both drug treatment for BME communities and this research. These are outlined here.

All the fieldwork was undertaken on behalf of local DATs. These local commissioning and service-delivery structures were established under the Major administration following the publication of *Tackling Drugs Together* (Home Office, 1995). The emphasis on partnership is clear in the title (Reuter and Stevens, 2007), and set the scene for a system of service delivery that still holds (Duke, 2006). Needs assessments are undertaken and services commissioned to meet these needs at the local level. The Peterborough study was commissioned directly by Peterborough DAT. Both of the London studies, although funded by the NTA's London Region (now part of Public Health England), were requested and supported by DATs in London in response to a gap in data, to support a necessary coherent needs assessment due to the influx of new migrants. Notions of partnership in the DAT are focused on health, treatment and criminal justice agencies. The papers suggest that this approach is of limited usefulness in relation to new minority communities. Paper 2 identifies the existence of new sources of information, and Papers 5 and 6 advocate widening the concept of partnership to include more third-sector and community organisations.

The link between drugs and crime has been a topic of investigation and debate in the UK since the start of the 1980s drugs wave. While academic discourse suggests a complex and multifaceted aetiology from the first – 'There are likely to be variations in the drugs-crime relationship in different localities at different times for different drugs' (Parker and Newcombe, 1987: 347) – the discussion refracted through the prism of policy is simplified, with a theory of causation suggested that is not borne out in academic study: 'Nothing affects the well-being of local communities as much as drug misuse, drug-related crime and the fear of such crime (Home Office, 2002: 10). Under New Labour particularly, the policy linkage between drugs and crime accelerated appreciably. This policy direction has received significant critique in the academic literature (Buchanan, 2000; Duke, 2006; Stevens, 2007). Placing drugs and crime together has the benefit of increasing the funding available for treatment, but while judicial coercion might be viewed as less oppressive than some other drivers (Bean, 2004) there is a price in terms of scapegoating and alienation. Radcliffe and Stevens highlight the fact that the organisation of drug services in this way creates conditions in which they are 'seen to be suitable only for one particularly stigmatised category of drug user' (2008: 1067). The elision of drugs and disorder distances the provision of treatment from the lives of many individuals in minority communities, not only because of issues of criminal scapegoating and shame, as discussed in Paper 5, but also because of differing, more multi-faceted perceptions of self (Crenshaw 1989; Dominelli, 2002; Choo &



Ferree, 2010). Papers 1–3 identify a wider group of drugs and a different perception of their place in the social fabric than that defined by current strategy.

2010 saw a change of government and a change of emphasis in policy. The criminal justice mechanisms for pressing people into treatment remained (Drugs Act, 2005; McSweeney, Stevens & Hunt, 2006; Stevens et al., 2005), although targets were eased and decision-making and funding concerning arrest referral and required assessment were devolved to local police services in line with wider policy on localism (Home Office, 2011). However, the expressed purpose of treatment shifted towards abstinence and recovery. This change, and the new strategy anticipated in 2016, postdate my papers. Chapter 6 of this overview examines the application of my analysis and the value of an intersectional approach to treatment viewed from the perspective of recovery.

### *3.2.3 Drugs and new minority communities*

Grant (1994) sees the development of the British System as essentially pragmatic and responsive to rapid shifts in the complexion of drug use nationally. But the range of drugs that are of interest to policymakers are those that have a clear mainstream health or criminal impact or which capture the popular imagination. Pragmatic practice developments sideline the needs of minority communities: the allocation of finances that underpins policy is aimed at meeting the needs of drugs users only insofar as those needs bisect with the needs of the wider, included community. For example the popular debate concerning the classification of cannabis and its link with the onset of psychosis in young people triggered policy interest, investigation by ACMD (2008) and ultimately its reclassification as Class B against ACMD recommendation (Nutt, et al., 2007). More recently debate has centred on the issue of controlling legal highs with controls that are ostensibly precautionary but in fact act as a form of stigmatisation and moral othering (Stevens and Measham 2014; Stevens et al., 2015). By contrast khat, which has a deleterious effect and is used in minority communities (Havell, 2004) receives less policy attention (see Paper 2) despite its classification as a class C drug in 2014. As Paper 5 notes, this may be because prevalence data is much harder to gather or because the effects of its use are invisible to the wider population; problematic use in the majority population is a small fraction of the whole (Eisenbach-Stangl, Moskalewicz & Thom, 2010) and in minority groups this is just a tiny percentage.

Over time a self-fulfilling prophesy has developed: services targeting majority populations miss the needs of minority groups which do not use the services, perceiving them as at best irrelevant and at worst racist (see Paper 5). Services in turn interpret lack of use as lack of need, policymakers continue to follow familiar paths (Stevens and Measham 2014), and a generation of ignorance and suspicion accretes. If policy is framed according to the benchmark of the risk to and impact on the majority population, the needs of drugs users in general and of those in minority groups in particular are never sufficient to merit intervention and investment in their own right. Academic study did not penetrate this policy

agenda until late in the 1990s, when an ACMD report identified the 'influence of ethnicity on illicit drug use [as] an under researched topic' (ACMD, 1998: 25).

An example of this can be seen in the restrictions to eligibility for treatment discussed in Papers 2 and 4. Despite the effectiveness of drug treatment as a harm- or crime-reduction measure and despite its being available to individuals in a custodial setting this was denied to many EU10 migrants in the community under the transitional arrangements,. Paper 3 highlights the fact that such restrictions were the interpretation of the borough rather than inherent in the EU legislation. The extent of the restriction was allied to the fact that migrants were perceived as unwelcome and undesirable (Mills et al., 2008). Here, as elsewhere, electoral considerations outweigh responsive collaborative decision-making. This is critiqued in Paper 6:

the popular media and the political discourse are seeded with notions of new communities being invasive, malingering and threatening. (Mills, 2012: 671)

It is worth noting that although transitional arrangements in relation to the EU10 nations have ended, the policy discourse remains one of exclusion and restriction.

### **3.3 Risk and strength in minority communities**

As I have shown above, drugs policy in England and Wales in the early part of this century became increasingly enmeshed with the agendas of risk and crime. The risk discourse and treatment responses to drugs in the UK are contemporaries. Responses to drug use have been characterised by attitudes to risk which are framed by the discourses of late modernity and a desire to control the uncertainties that assail modern life (Giddens, 1998). This section explores the themes of risk as they are played out in published works, exploring the appropriateness of a risk-based framework to new minority communities, highlighting the risks that those groups experience as well as those they present, and offering an alternative narrative that draws on the strengths of the members of minority communities.

Since Beck (1992) outlined his grand theory of risk there have been a number of counterarguments and reconceptualisations of the issue (Kemshall, 2008). During the past 20 years the literature on risk and risk-taking has become extremely diverse and extensive. In terms of the risks related to drug misuse, a strong quantitative evidence base linking problematic drug misuse to acquisitive crime, and treatment for its reduction, feeds an agenda of responsabilisation (Kemshall, 2002), with drug users seen as rational actors (O'Malley, 2009) in a 'disease of will' (Valverde, 1998: 2). My research (Papers 1 and 2) indicates that this analysis does not hold true for members of minority communities.

The neoliberal concentration on risk coalesced, in the crime and probation literature, on a focus on the identification of 'dynamic risk' and action by professionals charged with the task of regulating the behaviours of those who cannot or will not regulate themselves (Rose, 2000). The reward for accepting responsibilities is citizenship; those who reject responsabilisation (Kemshall, 2002) suffer social exclusion. Papers 2 and 5 extend this to consider the total and universal exclusion of drug users from new minority groups. However

Kemshall (2010) points out that neither actuarial nor clinical risk assessment tools are without flaws, and are subject to unreliable application (Kemshall, 2010). Littlechild (2008) echoes the theoretical positions of both Giddens and Beck, positing that the prediction and control of risk remain unattainable goals. Hannah-Moffat (2005) notes that the categorisations of dynamic risk and criminogenic need have merged over time.

While it should be acknowledged that the identification of a drugs/crime nexus that places drug treatment in the sphere of criminal justice intervention as opposed to that of health promotion (Home Office, 2002; MacGregor, 2000) has had significant benefits for drug treatment in terms of financial investment, access to and quality of treatment, Papers 1 and 2 demonstrate that a crime agenda is tangential to the lives of drug users in new minority communities.

Whether in terms of the centrality of class 'A' drug consumption (Paper 1) or the focus on crime and disorder (Paper 2), I show that drug users in new minority communities do not present a danger to the majority community; instead they are in need of support and inclusion in local and national communities (Paper 6). In marginalising the drugs of choice in new communities and not locating drug use in the context of the specific needs of these individuals, drugs policy is at risk of developing an essentialist, unitary response rather than an intersectional, multiplicative understanding (Paper 6).

Current policy ... meets the needs of refugee communities in only the most partial of ways. (Mills, 2012: 669)

As a consequence the needs of new communities are overlooked. The migration literature clearly points to pre-migration trauma and post-migration stressors undermining refugees' mental health (Bhui et al., 2003; Carswell, et al., 2011; Schweitzer et al., 2006; Silove et al., 1997). Paper 2 indicates the pressures on unaccompanied migrants to the UK and the connection between such pressures and drug use (Patel et al., 2004). However Paper 6 shows that responses to these pressures are extremely limited.

However the picture in relation to risk and strength is complex. Some of the accepted risk factors for drug use appear to hit BME communities hardest, with poverty and social exclusion high on the list. But prevalence statistics are not concordant with this, and the Crime Survey for England and Wales (Hoare & Moon, 2010) consistently shows that levels of drug use are higher in the white community. It may be that minority groups are never counted in a treatment population as they view treatment as not responsive to their needs (Fountain, 2009c). As one respondent in Paper 1 suggests, the only option is to 'quit it by a strong determination'. Bashford et al. (2003) offers an alternative analysis, suggesting that the stigma in many minority groups inhibits any admission of need. My own research bears this out.

Goffman (1963) detailed the impact which stigma has upon the lives of individuals and their interactions with those around them. Stigma relates to an attribute which makes people different from, and discredited by, the majority population. Someone who is stigmatised is

'reduced in our minds from a whole and usual person to a tainted, discounted one' (Goffman, 1963: 12). There are some stigmas which hold 'master status' (UKDPC, 2010: 7) in that they occlude other aspects of an individual's identity and become the characteristic by which a person is known. Drug use is one of these and the 'tribal stigma' (Goffman 1963: 4) of immigration is arguably another (Guiraudon & Joppke, 2001). My research would appear to indicate that the combination of these two acts to exclude people from services and to ensure that they are seen in terms of risk and deficit rather than as having positive qualities and attributes which they could contribute to their own lives and that of the nation.

When asked about whether they thought that a migrant might have a drug problem prior to relocating to the UK one of the respondents in the first of the London studies said:

... all my experience of drug users is that they wouldn't have the mental space to make the move to another country ... Just coping with your drug addiction is a 24 hour job. (Mills et al., 2007: Respondent 34)

However my research indicates that risk and need are offset by significant strengths: social and human capital in new community members which make travel possible and which could be employed when people arrive to support integration and recovery. The vast majority of refugees travel to countries which are their immediate neighbour (UNHCR, 2015). To move to Europe and the UK requires practical and emotional resources. Refugees in the UK are relatively well educated (Mills, 2009) and well connected. It is a combination which can foster entrepreneurship (Levie, 2007; OECD, 2010). This was evident in young people as well some of whom had come from relatively privileged backgrounds and who showed a desire for education and advancement.

Datta (2009) describes the economic migrants from the EU10 nations as cosmopolitan. This strength can be seen in the respondents in Paper 1 who were economically active, outward looking and personally ambitious (Mills, et al., 2006). Less social capital was seen in the EU10 respondents in Papers 2 and 3 but these respondents did show strengths in planning the practical steps of migration and in building networks on arrival. These attributes are recognisable in the recovery literature (Rapp and Goscha, 2011) and the work of social enterprise organisations demonstrates how this can be fostered (Barka UK, 2016).

Papers 2 and 3 do suggest that these strengths can act as protective factors in minority communities and offset the situational risks faced. Papers 2 and 5 point to significant strengths based on family, faith and identity in new communities. This meshes with developments in the desistance literature (Maruna, 2001) that point towards building on existing strengths in individuals' lives to support them towards change and stability (McNeill, 2009). Less immediately appealing to those who would seek to demonise drug users (Buchanan & Young, 2000) and migrants in communities (Paper 6), these strengths-based models of human behaviour link to notions of helping discussed in Bottoms and McWilliams (1979; McNeill, 2006).

Criticism of drug policy under the Labour administration suggests that policymakers and providers lacked ambition for service users (McKeganey, 2012), and the tenor of the strategy since 2008 (Home Office, 2008), and more forcefully under the Conservative-led coalition and current administration (Home Office, 2010), has been towards recovery as the aim of treatment with the goal of full participation in the community for individuals who have experienced problematic drug misuse (Home Office, 2010). This identifies recovery as abstinence from the misuse of drugs but continues to identify drug use as a primary concern with social, economic and emotional improvements developing when abstinence is achieved.

For if you can get someone clean, improvements for both public health and criminal justice will follow. So too improved employment outcomes, as individuals in recovery overcome the barriers they face to work. Just as with the government's welfare reforms, this is about helping individuals to move from dependence to independence – all part of our long-term economic plan. (Duncan-Smith, 2014)

Papers 2, 5 and 6 indicate that any goal of full participation must value and include the widest range of experience and talents that migrants have at their disposal in order to strengthen their social bonds (McNeill, 2009).

Barriers to participation in treatment must be viewed seriously in the context of emergent research, which suggests that early engagement in treatment is key to successful completion and ultimately to recovery. If services and policymakers wait until use and problems are entrenched, with service users circulating repeatedly around the cycle of change, the process may not be simply delayed but effectively denied.

Their experiences have taken a toll in terms of trauma, mental strain and consequent drug problems, and a pressing need for services exists. (Mills, 2012: 671)

This dissertation offers some considerations of how this strength might be harnessed to the benefit of individuals and communities alike. However, the current climate of austerity and xenophobia is not auspicious for the development of new initiatives for minority groups.

### **3.4 Intersectionality in need and response**

My work overall indicates that from the perspectives of policy and risk it is vital to consider the lives of members of minority communities from an intersectional standpoint.

The concept of intersectionality has its roots in the second wave of feminism of the mid-20<sup>th</sup> century. The 1960s and '70s saw feminism develop as a political movement with objectives that were both revolutionary and radical, 'freeing of half the race from its immemorial subordination' (Millett, 1970: 363). Women were able to draw a sense of solidarity and strength from the movement (Gamble, 2001). It was a unity that drove women's issues forward within an overarching sisterhood. However, the 'universal woman' represented by feminism in this period was recognised very quickly as a flawed concept, with criticism emerging from both black and lesbian feminists. Feminism was re-imagined to occupy what

Nash (2008: 3) describes as 'fractured terrain' and a range of feminisms emerged as opposed to a single unified whole.

The term 'intersectionality' itself was coined by Kimberlé Crenshaw in her 1989 paper exploring black women's employment rights and originally addressed the intersection of the trajectories of gender and race (Nash, 2008). Crenshaw posited that women's issues were ignored in the race literature while black women were overlooked in a women's movement which was dominated by white, middle class conceptions of feminism. The literature on intersectionality examines the ways in which these two issues multiply together to create a distinct amplified area of discrimination (McCall, 2005). Had this remained the remit of the term it would have raised the question of the extent of its relevance in a study where women are not the central focus (Yuval-Davis, 2006). Fundamentally however, 'intersectionality invites scholars to come to terms with the legacy of exclusions of multiply marginalized subjects' (Nash, 2008: 3); and the idea speaks to themes underpinning my thesis.

Intersectionality is more than simple difference: it is the confluence of those aspects of identity that leave individuals 'multiply-burdened' (Crenshaw, 1989: 140) in the face of structural essentialism. Paper 2 identifies issues that exclude individuals from treatment by virtue of the fact that they are Muslim, and identifies the fear of exposure as drug users in the community which prevents individuals seeking treatment (Mills et al., 2007). This is not just an issue for service users who come to this country as refugees: Paper 3 points out that people from EU10 nations 'must conform themselves to the majority culture if they wish to receive a service' (Mills, et al., 2008: 33). However in responding to the lived experience of individuals in practice, intersectionality can be, and perhaps even must be reinterpreted to include all those components of personhood that inform the complexity of the individual. Papers 1 and 2 indicate that these components are not static, being constructed and reconstructed over time. Paper 3 makes this point in relation to young people, where identity is not fully formed. Paper 1 however gives a sense of individuals negotiating and renegotiating a complex sense of self which is based partly in geography, partly in the culture and an overwhelming desire for acceptance. Dominelli (2002: 39) explores this in the concept of 'tactical fixedness' whereby individuals have the capacity to focus at times on specific characteristics in order to develop communities of interest. Such reconstruction is more or less strategic and responds to what Yuval Davis (2006: 203) describes as the 'specific social and linguistic milieu'. This in turn enables the development and cohesion of communities of interest (Dominelli, 2002). Papers 2 and 6 show that such coalitions (Walby, Armstrong, & Strid, 2012) are central to the development of vibrant responses to essentialist, othering drug policy.

This dissertation, which challenges both essentialism in the strategic thrust of drug policy and the practice responses springing from that approach, deals with intersectionality both as research theory and as praxis.

### 3.4.1 Intersectionality as theory

Grillo (1995) posits that essentialism stifles the minority experience and silences marginal voices. The research questions for papers 1 and 2 were specifically aimed at hearing the needs of individuals who had been marginalised by current treatment regimes. Grillo (ibid) suggests that essentialism creates groups that are defined, clear-cut and stable. Individuals whose life course does not fit this stereotype are at best marginalised in the group and at worst, wholly excluded. The use to which essentialist rhetoric has been put can be seen in the compartmentalising and categorisation of groups to reinforce the interests of the powerful (Delgado & Stefancic, 2012). Responding to the anti-suffrage movement that argued that only men were fit electors, the speech of Sojourner Truth as long ago as 1851 rebuts such essentialist notions of womanly frailty with her rallying cry of ‘Ain’t I a woman?’:

That man over there says that women need to be helped into carriages, and lifted over ditches, and to have the best place everywhere. Nobody helps me any best place. And ain't I a woman? ... I could work as much, and eat as much as any man – when I could get it – and bear the lash as well! And ain't I a woman? (Truth in Brah & Phoenix, 2013: 77)

As I have shown above, examples of essentialism in drug treatment strategy and policy are numerous and rooted in historical and political discourses. Although drug treatment itself is a response to the needs of a marginalised minority, the development of drug strategy has been predicated on the needs of the majority of service users, with members of minority groups in the background of thought. Modern delivery of drug treatment services spring from a firm, often quantitative evidence base (Stevens & Measham, 2014; EMCDDA, 2016). Such data almost by definition attends to the needs of the majority of service users to whom mainstream services most readily apply. By offering services to the majority population, providers are best placed to deliver on targets and thereby demonstrate cost effectiveness in the distribution of resources. Paper 3 observes that enhancing and diversifying services risks creating a ‘honeypot’ that attracts further migrants (Mills et al., 2008: 31), while restrictions encourage people on the margins to move to other boroughs.

This research identifies multiple examples of essentialist strategy. Three key examples draw out the links between the drugs policy discussed above and the intersectionality of need and provision that are the subject of this section:

- It can clearly be seen in the published papers that the drugs-crime link on which so much provision is founded does not have the same level of purchase in minority communities, and the papers suggest that a broader conceptualisation is required (Papers 1, 2, 4 and 5).
- Need is interpreted in relation to class A drug consumption. If treatment interventions are to be successful they must engage with service users’ own construction of their problems. In the case of new migrant groups this includes a much wider catalogue in relation to drugs and drug harm (Papers 1, 2 and 6).

- There are both language and cultural barriers to service delivery (Fountain, 2009 a-e). Such divisions may not be immediately apparent 'and necessitate struggle to render them visible' (Yuval-Davis, 2000: 203).

Without attention to intersecting needs at a theoretical and policy level the needs of minority communities will continue to remain hidden while the problems become more entrenched (see Paper 6).

### *3.4.2 Intersectionality as praxis*

Paper 3 indicates the necessity of engaging with individuals in their mother tongue in order to facilitate change, and Paper 2 acknowledges the cultural nuances of such exchanges. In terms of developing treatment responses to the intersections of experience, services must give 'attention to the role of difference' (Townsend-Bell 2009: 1) and manage what Nash describes as the 'messiness of subjectivity' (2008: 4). Viewed in this way intersectionality is almost limitlessly multi-faceted.

The subtlety required in meeting individual needs can be seen in Paper 2, in which the interplay of language, culture and stigma/confidentiality are explored. Organisational responses to this include employing a more ethnically diverse workforce (Sangster et al., 2002) and suggesting treatment out of borough. But the sense of happenstance in practice means that while the workforce may have a holistic understanding of service users' lives, a coordinated response cannot be guaranteed. This is a shortcoming in the model of cultural competence (Sangster et al., 2002) which could be ameliorated if treatment services were mandated to work in collaboration with a broader spectrum of local services (Paper 6).

The complexity in responding to this need is compounded by the fact that as they form, new communities remain mobile and hidden (Papers 1 and 4). The nature of drug use is such that user communities remain hidden from mainstream government-funded and justice-based treatment services for even longer (Paper 2). Interest groups grow, and out of them projects that operate cohesively and represent communities are formed (Paper 2). Treatment services do not make the best use of these projects to develop services for new communities (Paper 2). There is an exclusivity of knowledge and activity in drugs services that marginalises not only the minority experience but also the organisations that support these minority groups. Such projects have unequal resources (Walby et al., 2012) and there is a strong sense of hierarchy in their operation (Paper 6). Treatment services that see themselves as responding to the main effect (Choo & Ferree, 2010) in individuals' lives cannot hand power to organisations that are responding to an apparently subsidiary need. Viewed through an intersectional lens, this is plainly counterproductive.

Paper 6 posits that political need and shrinking budgets may create a site for an alliance to develop in order to maximise synergy and reach new minority communities more effectively. However, realism demands that I recognise that shrinking budgets might equally force services to keep the power to themselves for fear of further depleting resources.



Townsend-Bell (2009: 2) states that intersectionality as praxis involves a 'commitment to aid in the eradication of oppressive relations'. Some interviewees did not appear to be alert to oppression (Paper 3). Others however made explicit commitments concerning the eradication of oppression. One interviewee voiced reservations during her interview about the consequences to her of exposure of her criticism of drugs policy and local practice but described the problems faced by migrants as too severe, the issues too important for her to keep silence.

### **3.5 Chapter résumé**

This chapter has identified the key themes contained in the papers and located them within the wider literature on the topic. I have examined the gradual growth of drug treatment and its response to the needs of the majority population. Some aspects of this can be seen in my own papers, although when the first research reports were written I was much less critical of policy than I am now.

From the outset my papers challenge a view of migration that is based on risk, threat and a deficit model. This chapter acknowledges the prevalence of risk in late modern society; however my papers challenge this with the notion that societies are stronger if diversity is allowed and enabled to flourish.

This chapter has examined policy through an intersectional lens. The extent to which strengths are obscured by a risk based discourse was explored. Strong links were made to the published works in order to articulate my thesis that a responsive intersectional approach to new communities at both policy and practice levels is required if knowledge is to enhance treatment quality. Without it, essentialist and othering rhetoric, underpinned by quantitative data and driven by fiscal imperatives, will continue to affect the orientation of services (Stevens & Measham, 2014). These drivers act to negate gains in knowledge and understanding of the needs of minority communities, and may be the reason why criticisms of drug treatment as unresponsive have remained remarkably persistent in the last ten years (Fountain et al., 2003; 2009a-e).

## Chapter Four      Methodology

### 4.1 Ethical Approval

As noted in the introduction, the fieldwork for this research was undertaken as part of the work of the Centre for Community Research. From 2000 – 2009 the Centre undertook small research projects for community organisations and managed the process of ethical approval under their aegis.

With my PhD registration in place it was necessary to confirm that the ethical approval given by the agencies for all of the studies met the stringent processes of the University of Hertfordshire's overall ethical approval. The university's regulations state that:

The University is committed to supporting high quality academic research and to ensuring that activities involving the use of human participants conducted by University staff and students are undertaken in a way that safeguards the dignity, rights, privacy and health and safety of participants, researchers and third parties. (University of Hertfordshire, 2015)

My research fulfilled this overarching purpose of ethical approval and the key components of approval were in place:

- the study was well designed;
- there was an identifiable objective benefit;
- the participants were safeguarded against procedures that might harm them;
- the investigators were expected to take reasonable steps to avoid or minimise harm to participants;
- confidentiality would be maintained;
- the participants understood the nature of the study and had given their free and informed consent to their involvement;
- the participants had been informed that they could withdraw from the study at any time.

I submitted an application for ethical approval which demonstrated that my research for the six papers had conformed to the commissioning agencies' ethical approval structures and had been conducted in accordance with University standards.

- All the interviewees were assured of the confidentiality and anonymity of their information;
- all the participants could choose to withdraw from the studies at any time;
- all the data was held confidentially and used anonymously;
- due care was taken that the research process would have no adverse impact on the interviewees.

In relation to the oversight of ethical issues the following safeguards were put in place:

- The conduct of each project was overseen by a steering group composed of University staff and members of the commissioning agencies.

- The training programme for the outreach workers who acted as interviewers for the Peterborough research included a section explicitly concerning engaging with and supporting individuals who found the interview process in any way distressing. In fact no interviewee experienced any kind of trauma in the process.
- Detailed discussions took place in the development of each interview schedule for the research projects. The interview schedule for the Peterborough study was discussed with the outreach workers so that all the questions were culturally sensitive. This was crucial to ensure that the schedule used appropriate language to gather information, did not compromise interviewees' asylum application and was jointly owned by the research team and the steering group.
- A statement on confidentiality was read at every interview and discussed in lay terms to ensure that interviewees understood the nature of their involvement and had given informed consent. In addition every interviewee was told at the beginning of the interview that they could withdraw at any time, and that if they did so their information would be removed from the data; this was reiterated at the end of each interview. In the London study the anonymity and confidentiality of participants was of crucial importance, as the NTA, which had commissioned the research, was the performance manager for many of the participants. For this reason no tapes, transcripts or interviewee details were shared with the NTA or the steering group. The final report included only broad descriptions of contributor's roles and no reference to their workplace, making it impossible to trace contributions back to any individual.
- The anonymity and confidentiality of the participants was of utmost importance. In Peterborough the questionnaires were returned to the research team without any identifying detail. The participants' identity was known only to the outreach workers and the quotations included in the report are all necessarily anonymous.

Once formally provided with this information the University was happy to grant retrospective ethical approval (see approval email in Appendix 3)

Through this process I came to value ethical approval in a different way. The procedural elements are in place to formally safeguard me, the University, and most importantly the participants. The formal ethical frameworks and regulation do this by informing and guiding the moral decisions that research practice requires (Iltis, 2005). Good ethical practice endorses and codifies my practice as an ethical researcher, just as registration as a social worker protects the professional, the profession and the service user.

## **4.2 Overview and appraisal of the fieldwork methodology**

### *4.2.1 Methodological choices: authenticity and reliability in the research*

The starting point of each project was the research question set by the commissioning agency. Crotty (1998) suggests innumerable permutations of methodology and methods available to researchers to answer such questions. However as I have outlined in discussing my professional history in Chapter 1, not all of these suited my skills, axiology or purpose. I was

best equipped to use a qualitative methodology and methods based on interviewing. In this section I scrutinise the mechanisms by which I filtered the range of methodologies available and analyse the merits of the choices made and the robustness of the resulting data and analysis (Morrow, 2005). By this means I demonstrate my understanding of the relative strength of my own work, ensure authenticity in the research and communicate its rigour (Gasson, 2004). There are a variety of models in place for examining research authenticity. Extensive use is made of Cole's research framework, as this springs out of a specifically intersectional model and is therefore useful for assessing the authenticity of this research in relation to intersectional principles (Cole, 2009).

Cole asks a number of questions about each stage of the process to ensure that research projects adhere to intersectional principles:

- the hypothesis – where a hypothesis exists (and research may be exploratory) is it attuned to diversity?
- sampling – is there a focus on neglected groups and inequality in power relationships?
- operationalisation – are social categories viewed in terms of structural inequality? Are different perspectives included?
- analysis – is there an interest in diversity in the group? Are both issues of similarity and difference considered?
- interpretation of findings – is the research sensitive to variation across groups with no findings interpreted as universally applicable? (ibid).

Cole's framework follows the research process, and I have used these stages in evaluating my research. In order to assess reliability more broadly I added aspects of Guba and Lincoln's authenticity criteria insofar as they apply to my research (Guba & Lincoln, 1989). Guba and Lincoln employ their framework at a more conceptual level, identifying five tiers which have been integrated into each section where appropriate:

- fairness – ensuring that contrasting voices are elicited, heard and represented;
- ontological authenticity – improving level of information held by all those involved in the research;
- educative authenticity - the extent to which individuals understanding of others' viewpoint has been enhanced;
- catalytic authenticity – the extent to which action is stimulated as a consequence of the research;
- tactical authenticity – the extent to which stakeholders are empowered to act on the basis of the research findings.

This framework fits closely with my work as Guba and Lincoln predicate its use on situations in which the 'claims, concerns and issues of stakeholders serve as organisational foci' (Guba & Lincoln, 1989: 50). The two frameworks mesh together well as both are concerned with the needs of minority groups and the study of those who are often disempowered or silenced by traditional research methods (Lay & Papadopoulos, 2007).

#### *4.2.2 Language, Stereotyping and the 'Right' to Research*

I have questioned the appropriateness of engaging in research with minority groups. As a white researcher I can have no subjective understanding of race issues; as a British national I

have no experience of migration (see Paper 6). Hence I must take care that findings are not misinterpreted because I can never understand them fully. In this it is important to find a balance that avoids essentialising difference (Bottoms et al., 2013) or underestimating its significance. Papadopoulos (2006) highlights the importance of the researcher being credible in terms of cultural competence and developing a model of competence that combines cultural awareness, cultural sensitivity and cultural knowledge. Here as elsewhere in the dissertation (see Chapter 1 and Paper 5), it seems that cultural competence cannot offer a full answer and risks complacency. Critical race theory (Delgado & Stefancic, 2012) complements cultural competence, forcing me to consider how my position affords me power that requires acknowledgement (Aveyard, 2014).

Grewal and Ritchie (2006) acknowledge that matching the language of interviewer and interviewee facilitates communication through a shared vocabulary and the mutuality of experience. They go on to question whether matches can ever be perfect, since individual experience is unique and attempts to match individuals may involve making assumptions. Papers 1 and 2 show that where a topic is sensitive, ethnic matching might affect a participant's sense of confidentiality and thereby compromise data integrity (ibid).

There are important caveats here which alerted me to the potential for misinterpretation, but none which suggest that I ought not to have embarked on this project.

#### *4.2.3 Ontology and Epistemology*

This Government expects more of policy makers. More new ideas, more willingness to question inherited ways of doing things, better use of evidence and research in policy making and better focus on policies that will deliver long-term goals. (Modernising Government Secretariat, 1999: 16)

The Blair government employed evidence-based policy to great effect. Sure Start, the Women's Unit and the Crime Reduction Programme are all examples of the use of an evidence base to direct strategy. In terms of the collection of data there is possibly no better example than the NTA's use of NDTMS to drive treatment efficacy and influence practice at the micro level. Much of the data gathered for this purpose has been quantitative and is positivist in its conception and nature.

My own approach to the research projects was rather different. I find myself unequivocally viewing the world as in a state of becoming, at least in social terms (Crotty, 1998). This is helpful in discounting a wide range of positivist epistemologies which are not open to me. I was not seeking objective truth, as this would not yield the type of information I wished to find. From an epistemological perspective my assumption is that truth is not a singular entity awaiting discovery but is plural and can be uncovered in its variety through interpretation of the narratives that I gather (Fraser, 2004; Guba & Lincoln, 1989; 1994). Instead I hoped to shed light on individuals' interpretations of their own situations and the phenomena they faced.

At the other end of the spectrum I considered a subjectivist understanding of my studies. There is an appeal to this, as subjectivist approaches are concerned with issues of relative power (Crotty, 1998). However I was concerned that a postmodern, subjectivist approach would deconstruct the findings to such an extent that drawing conclusions to answer the question required of the contract would be impossible (McCall, 2005). In the end I concluded that a constructivist approach would allow me to form categories while still recognising the individual voices, and that ultimately this would be beneficial (Cole, 2009).

This adherence to a constructivist perspective is not necessarily a weakness, and valid research can result from this clear standpoint (Morrow, 2005). Guba and Lincoln (2001) suggest that mixing paradigms is inappropriate. Reflexivity and self-criticism remain important, however, to avoid the researcher's own experiences and worldview contaminating the research process. Other viewpoints and a reflexive view are provided through engagement with dialectic processes with stakeholders, co-researchers, supervisors and peer reviewers, and are supplied in my work by the peer researchers in the Peterborough project. The London projects did not include the same level of involvement: while active collaboration with service-user groups (Refugee Groups and Barka UK) did form part of the research, it was not in itself an aspect of the analysis. More time and the capacity to pursue such a method coherently would have enhanced the authenticity of the papers in terms of fairness, ontological and educative authenticity (Guba & Lincoln, 1989). It is this is the area of research that I most look forward to developing in my post-doctoral work.

#### *4.2.4 Generation of a hypothesis*

The three research projects were exploratory and did not test pre-existing hypotheses. This avoided the risk of misapplying existing concepts to new communities (Porter & Villarruel, 1992). Cole suggests that an exploratory approach is acceptable in intersectional research as it attends to silenced voices and acknowledges similarities in diverse groups (Cole, 2009). The Peterborough study was explicit in its desire to do just this, and I took pains to allow a voice to individuals whose opinions are overlooked because of their position as migrants and their fear of deportation. This demonstrates a 'focus on neglected groups' and a hypothesis that is 'attuned to diversity' from the outset (ibid: 174). In this way the similarities between and heterogeneity of groups can be employed to develop ways forward (Hancock, 2007).

In retrospect, a grounded approach might have suited my exploratory purpose slightly better. While conducting the research, the focus was on not forcing the data and thereby constructing answers to problems that were founded in my own cultural concepts. While this answers one of the criteria for grounded research (Glaser, 1992; Glaser & Strauss, 1967) I was not able to fulfil the other, that emerging data be used to inform the research process until a point of saturation is reached, in the available timeframe. An iterative process would have enabled me to say firmly that *all* themes and subthemes had been uncovered (Gasson, 2004). This cannot be stated conclusively; however, I am confident that the number of respondents and the repetition of ideas and themes between respondents and projects indicates that the themes uncovered are generalisable and that this research does not simply describe a single

instance of a phenomenon (Gasson, 2004). This confidence is supported by triangulation of the data (Denzin, 1978; Jick, 1979).

#### *4.2.5 Quantitative and qualitative methodology*

Papadopoulos (2006) is somewhat critical of reliance on quantitative research in relation to minority groups, suggesting that it leads to a focus on the majority culture and superficial and indifferent treatment of ethnicity and culture. Syed (2010) suggests that qualitative approaches are more in keeping with intersectional principles.

Donley (2012) notes that the research question guides the research design and the choice of method. A qualitative methodology was suited to the nature of the research topic, the overarching conceptual framework and my worldview as a researcher, as articulated above.

Snape and Spencer (2003) highlight the core features that characterise qualitative research:

- aims directed at providing an in-depth and interpreted understanding of the social world of research participants by learning about their social and material circumstances, their experiences, perspectives and histories;
- samples are small in scale and purposively selected on the basis of salient criteria;
- data collection methods usually involve close contact between the researcher and the research participants, are interactive and developmental and allow for emergent issues to be explored;
- data are very detailed, information-rich and extensive;
- analysis is open to emergent concepts and ideas and may produce detailed description and classification, identify patterns of association and develop typologies and explanations;
- outputs tend to focus on the interpretation of social meaning through mapping and presenting the social world of participants. (Moriarty, 2011:2)

In-depth interviews gather information that other methods cannot (Green & Thorogood, 2004; Shaw, 2003). The process is suited to informing eventual interventions, as the commissioning organisations wished. In terms of researching groups whose voices go unheard, the process draws these out and brings them to the attention of policymakers and practitioners (Moriarty, 2011).

Both the Peterborough DAT and the NTA recognised this in the research they commissioned from me. Indeed, had they sought to answer their question objectively and quantitatively they would have sought a different researcher with a different skill set.

All three projects also yielded a body of quantitative results and Paper 1 includes a number of quantitative datasets. It was always intended that this should be the case, and the number of interviewees in each group was large enough to provide a degree of credibility for this data. Some of the information revealed in this way was important to the discussion, for example in the Peterborough study the relative gender balance in the different groups and the extent to

which respondents felt that their lives were moved by faith. For the management of quantitative data a straightforward classical content analysis (also called summative content analysis (Hsieh & Shannon, 2005) was employed to identify the frequency of references to a particular topic or theme where that theme was adequately recorded by earlier research (faith or gender might be examples of this). The treatment of the data relating to ethnicity itself had not been fully explored previously and required a different approach. Although the type of coding and mechanistic process did not differ from the summative context analysis that was used to manage the other data in the study, the outcome was different as the codes themselves were not pre-existing or known beforehand. Instead these emerged inductively from the data. Use of this deductive method enabled the identification of new clusters of ethnic groups according to history, geography and social context rather than fixed typologies. While the inclusion of a small quantitative element may not satisfy Johnson et al.'s (2007) definition that mixed methods research should balance qualitative and quantitative methods it does triangulate the data and thereby assists reliability:

Once a proposition has been confirmed by two or more independent measurement processes, the uncertainty of its interpretation is greatly reduced. The most persuasive evidence comes through a triangulation of measurement processes. (Webb et al., 1966: 3)

This element of the internal triangulation of the data helped to avoid bias in its interpretation. The application of different methods of analysis to data is described by Humble (2009) as 'technique triangulation' (p37) and is distinct from Denzin's concept of 'method triangulation', where data are gathered using a variety of different means (Denzin, 1978). A full overview of the methods used and the methods of evaluation can be seen in table form at Table 2.1.

#### *4.2.6 Sampling*

The groups involved in all three projects had proved hard to reach in other studies (Faugier & Sargeant, 1997; Magnani et al., 2005): as drug users their activity was covert; members of BME groups form only a very small fraction of the drug-using population; and as migrants and refugees they were anxious about disclosing behaviour that would make their position in the UK more difficult. The drug-treatment needs of service users from the EU10 nations had not been studied at all prior to this research. Cole's framework (2009) suggests that a focus on hard-to-reach or unheard populations is a prerequisite for research into intersectionality and is fundamental to asking questions to highlight the role of inequality in the experience of these groups.

In each of the projects the funder had ideas about the sampling method to be used. For the Peterborough study the DAT was very clear that they wished to use outreach workers, allowing them to select interviewees opportunistically. There appear to be some limitation to this, as because they are paid for each interview they complete the temptation may be to draw interviewees from, for example, friendship groups with the possibility that this will skew



the sample. Certainly the sample is likely to have more elements of purposive sampling than appears at first glance (Tongco, 2007). However this is not such a limitation as it first appears. The researchers themselves took the process extremely seriously. Contact with the service provider over a long time elicited their investment in the quality of service delivery and needs assessment. This was reinforced by the training programme (McLaughlin, 2006). Lockey et al. (2004) suggest that good training is essential for generating high-quality research and must have a clear aim and purpose, enable service users to own the process, and affirm their experience. This research fulfils these criteria. Furthermore the co-researchers were selected not only because of their connection with the drugs project hosting the research but also because they were themselves well connected within the population studied. The fact that the researchers were embedded in the groups studied positively benefited the facilitation of the interviews (McLaughlin, 2005).

The sample selected here cannot be guaranteed to be representative, but the findings resonate with other research projects where these are available and the sampling method chosen provides insight into communities that are otherwise very hard to reach. Faugier and Sargeant (1997) recognise the potential for bias inherent in sampling of this kind due to the 'inclusion of individuals who have many inter-relationships' (p794), but with Biernacki and Waldorf (1981) they acknowledge the validity of the technique where the topic is sensitive or the subjects reticent. These advantages can be seen in Paper 1: the benefits to the eventual analysis of revealing hidden voices balances the limitation of an essentially non-random method.

In the first of the London studies the funder suggested using purposive sampling. This had the great benefit of allowing direct comparison between provision in the seven boroughs in which the interviews took place. Cole (2009) notes that such comparison enables the analysis of relationships to social and institutional power, and the different boroughs' responses to the legislation and policy restrictions can be seen in the report.

More freedom was allowed for the second of the London studies and snowball sampling was employed (Goodman, 1961; Maruna et al., 2004). In fact the range of services in touch with drug-using EU10 migrants was relatively small and the providers were all known to one another. While the method appeared to yield interviews from all the interested and involved parties it appears to me now that in this case the benefits of inter-relationship did not yield anything in the intersectional analysis that could not have been derived from purposive sampling.

This opportunity to undertake different sampling methods (Table 2.1) was a great benefit. I was able to experience different processes and test their applicability to the different research contexts. The methods are sufficiently similar to enable me to compare findings, while contrasting the different methods between the studies demonstrates some method triangulation (Denzin, 1978).

The funding body in London was not willing to extend the research to include the voices of those on and beyond the fringes of services, judging this too expensive and time-consuming.

This is a limitation to the data gathered and the conclusions could be usefully enriched by future research. In reaching these groups it is possible to gain from other researchers who have successfully used in-situ fieldwork to access and hear from individuals who use drugs in challenging locations or who are highly mobile in local communities (Measham & Moore, 2009). Measham points to the efficacy of the Internet as a tool for data gathering (ibid). This resonates with respondents in Paper 1 who commented on the Internet as a helpful means of exchanging private information.

Paper 3 specifically investigated the needs of women in response to research questions that emerged from the first London study, which had revealed a gap in the data concerning the difference of numbers of migrants by gender and their prevalence in the homeless/drug-using communities. In seeking to find out more about this interviewees who worked with marginalised women were specifically sought out. Interesting findings resulted and new questions were posed. However the methodology here was limited, as only women involved in the sex industry were pursued. Other aspects of marginalisation – crime, for example – were not investigated, nor was the possibility that women’s responses to migration stress were different looked at. In this case while the findings are useful they cannot be said to be conclusive and further research is indicated.

Despite these limitations, across the three papers the research adheres to Guba and Lincoln’s principle of fairness (Guba & Lincoln, 1989). The large number of respondents and the variety and nuances of the views express a range of opinions rather than a set of views that mimic the researcher’s perspective.

The research also meets Cole’s (2009) intersectional criterion for sampling, in that it actively sought the voices of members of neglected groups who experience unequal power. There is diversity in this group, but all suffer the impact of exclusion from the estates of power.

#### *4.2.7 Operationalisation*

The starting point for this research was the experience of marginalised groups (McCann & Kim, 2013). It brings to light the nature of their experiences, the quality of the services available to them and gaps in provision. The starting point can be seen to offer a measure of educative authenticity by collecting rich, in-depth data. For these reasons the semi-structured qualitative interview was a logical data-gathering method.

In both of the London studies I was the main interviewer. The primary influence on the choice of interview method was founded in my long-standing expertise as an interviewer in social work contexts and as a trainer and teacher. Although the skills required for interviewing are somewhat different for research from those for professional interviewing in social work and probation, Morrow (2005) points out that the techniques can borrow usefully from one another. Both require the capacity to maintain the structure of the interview in an apparently free discussion and use of skills which will assist people to share information.

Cole (2009) suggests that an intersectional research method should be developed from the perspective of the group being studied. This was very much the case in relation to the

Peterborough study. The outreach workers who formed the interviewer group were all drawn from local minority communities and were very actively involved in the development of the interview schedule. As discussed in the report of the study, the development of the questionnaire was a multistage discursive process, and the result was consequently linguistically robust (Temple, 2008). This meant that it was possible to avoid pitfalls in questioning style such as asking questions that would have been regarded as too intrusive and generated suspicion in the interviewees. However the interviewers' relative inexperience required a clear interview schedule, and this meant that some of the freedom of discussion was lost as they tried to balance the requirement to gather clear data with the desire to draw respondents into freer discussion. This was undoubtedly a limitation of the interviews and was an issue that arose in discussion with the interviewer group very frequently. Yet the data gathered unique insights about illegal and proscribed activity from individuals whose status was uncertain. In this case the choice was not between methods that would gather more or less rich data but between a method that would gather information and one that would yield no results at all.

I used a semi-structured interview schedule for the London fieldwork. While conducting the early interviews I experienced the opposite concern to that of the interviewers in Peterborough: that I was being too free with the schedule to gather any meaningful data (Morrow, 2005). I was reassured by Aronson (1994: 1), who highlights how the interview process has the potential to interrogate themes as they emerge by asking interviewees for clarification and feedback and using the latter to establish the next questions in the interview. This suggests that responsive interviewing is concordant with an individualistic approach and allows for heterogeneity in the respondent group (Guba & Lincoln, 1989; McCann & Kim, 2013).

In Paper 2 some of the interviews were carried out in a group situation. These were not envisaged as focus groups in the truest sense, and certainly they did not fulfil the focus group criterion that the participants should not know one another beforehand in order to achieve an 'honest and spontaneous expression of views and a wider range of responses' (Rabiee, 2004: 656). For this reason the group and the individual interviews were treated together in the findings and the final reports. Looking back over the projects, formulating these group interviews more formally as focus groups would have added a further layer of method triangulation (Denzin, 1978). Acting as the moderator of a process characterised by group interaction would have offered a different insight into the project and added value (Morgan, 1996).

Even if I had not chosen to use focus groups I could have analysed this information separately, recognising that group interviews have a different dynamic from individual discussions and that data emerges differently, influenced by the process of the discussion and the interplay of participants (Madriz, 1994). Separate analysis could have enabled me to capitalise on this difference and engage with the comparisons and contrasts in the findings that emerged. The method chosen, of aggregating all the findings meant that was a lost opportunity.

The different data collection methods throw up interesting issues in relation to language, translation and understanding. The Peterborough study offered the opportunity to interview individuals in their mother tongue. Some of these interviewees had been in the UK for only a short time and the language connection between interviewer and interviewee was a huge benefit. At some point however language must be translated, and at this point the quality of the data is potentially compromised by the faithfulness of the translation (Temple, 2008). Translation involves interpretation of the content of the discussion and the intention of the interviewee, raising the possibility of two levels of misinterpretation. Some commentators suggest that this can be overcome by a single translator translating the text back and forth between the two languages to identify discrepancies or multiple translators working independently on the same text and comparing results. Issues of both cost and time precluded either course of action.

In the London studies, where I was the interviewer, the interviews with migrants all took place in English. The act of translation was forced on the interviewee, who had to translate into their second language with a potential loss of nuance and immediacy. Looking back at these interviews now, while they are brief their comments show a high level of emotion and engagement in the discussion that convinces me, as a reader, of their veracity.

There was no perfect solution here. There is a need to recognise that we were operating across cultures. There are disadvantages to translation at any stage, and it is necessary if a connection is to be made with people who are anxious about their status in the UK. In ideal circumstances the interviewer would be in but not of the community. One of the interviewees in *Beyond Boundaries 1* approaches this from the perspective of full engagement with services:

there's an English nurse ... She's married to an Iranian, she lived in Iran for a while so sometimes she'll do us a favour ... They are very willing to engage with her ... more so than somebody from their own community ... you can get a Farsi-speaking doctor or whatever. But she's a white English woman and speaks Farsi and it's far easier. You get a lot more out of it. (Mills et al., 2007: Respondent 13)

Researchers who are not community members but understand a community intimately and communicate fluently are few, and of course even they can only have this position with a single community. Observing fairness, I should do everything I can to compare my findings with those of other researchers in the field while at the same time respecting the honest attempts of participants to share their life and experiences.

Cole (2009: 173) suggests that by investigating the subtleties of a category it is possible to 'productively complicate [the] understanding' of that category. The implication is that any analysis must make sense of this complexity. This process appears to require that decisions are made about which intersections to prioritise; since individuals' lives are limitlessly complex, with infinite intersections of person, context and experience it would appear that any analysis must privilege some intersections above others to avoid the complete fragmentation of the information. In fact this was not the case, and this points to a limitation

in my work. The commissioner of each piece of research set parameters of ethnicity and drugs as key intersections in the research process. Because I did not establish intersectionality as a conceptual framework until much later in the research process I did not frame interview schedules that invited participants to examine the interplay of all aspects of their lives. In addition, while the interview schedules included some very broad questions (for example 'what are the important issues for your community now?') it was clear from the preamble, and confidentiality statements read before every interview, that the topic of the research projects was an interest in drugs. Thus the interested participant then self-selected intersections that impinged most closely on the research topic. Perhaps consequently issues such as mental ill-health, which the literature indicates as a feature of migration trauma (Ellis et al., 2008; Ezard, 2012; Gerritsen et al., 2006; Steel et al., 2006; Teunissen et al., 2014), are represented in a very limited way in the research. If I had deliberately broadened the intersections sought I might have adhered more closely to Cole's framework in terms of examining the interplay of structural inequalities, but I would not have fulfilled the more limited brief set by the research commissioners. Limiting the examination of intersection has the benefit of drawing attention to the process by which drugs and migration interact. So although the number of intersections is limited I was able to move beyond a 'street corner' model of intersectionality (Choo & Ferree, 2010: 133) in which aspects of identity co-exist but do not influence one another to begin to explore the ways in which aspects of identity coalesce and bind together (McCall, 2005).

#### *4.2.8 Analysis*

All the data in these projects was analysed manually. At the time this decision was made based upon little more than personal preference and a desire not to be reliant upon software programmes. The choice meant that I became familiar with every nuance of the material. Manipulating and re-manipulating the individual pieces of evidence had the unlooked-for consequence of allowing me to understand the data very precisely and to use this subtle understanding to make connections between projects (Rice & Ezzy, 1999) to compare and contrast the experiences of (for example) the refugee communities of Peterborough and London, or the lives of non-drug-using EU8 migrants in Peterborough with those of more vulnerable drug users in London. It has been pointed out to me subsequently that software packages offer this same facility and can prevent the intrusion of unconscious bias. I look forward to using different types of analysis in future projects.

As discussed in Chapter 2, data was handled in different ways in each of the three projects (see Table 2.1).

Ryan and Bernard (2000) state that classic content analysis is suited to research in which the categories have been defined by earlier research. This was the case in the Peterborough study. A proportion of the data gathered was quantitative in its nature and much of this related to the age/gender and faith of respondents together with information concerning their length of stay in the UK. Each transcribed interview was scrutinised for this data and the totals in each case tallied (see section 2.2.1 and Table 2.1). Paper 1 includes all the data

derived from the sample (96 interviewees in total), however while all categories were pertinent to new communities, not all the data related to new groups and for the purposes of the published works and the dissertation only the datasets relating to new communities was used (50 respondents who were refugees and asylum seekers or from the EU8 nations).

The themes which emerged from the quantitative data were

- *Gender*
- *Faith*
- *Age*
- *Employment*
- *Housing*

As has been shown in section 2.2.1, there was one exception to this content analysis and this related to the ethnicity of respondents. Although ethnicity has been regularly coded in research pertaining to minority groups in the past, the nature of the demography of Peterborough showed up weaknesses in census-style categorisation and a process of analytic induction was employed to find a more suitable framework. This uses the same systematic process for itemising the data as occurs in content analysis but enable the analysis to observe new connections between data and draw these out rather than fitting data into pre-set categories (see section 2.2.1.1). In this way the new category of 'Middle Eastern' was identified to group those respondents who had travelled to the UK from Afghanistan, Iran, Iraq, Kurdistan and Palestine.

The analysis of the qualitative comments from the Peterborough data was undertaken by means of what Miles and Huberman (1994) describe as constructive content analysis. The text of each transcript was broken down into small chunks within Word and each section indexed (Ritchie and Lewis, 2003). The themes mentioned by each interviewee were noted and grouped together. New themes were added inductively as they emerged from the data.

The themes which were identified in this way were:

- Risk issues
  - Family and Social Networks
  - Poverty
  - Unemployment
  - Confidentiality and Shame
  - Generational and Family Issues
- Protective Factors
  - Awareness and Information
  - Families
  - Community
- Service provision
  - Needs Based vs. Strategically Targeted Services
  - Workforce planning
  - Barriers to the take-up of Services

These categories informed the structure of the final Peterborough research report.

The first of the London studies lent itself to a similar constructive content analysis (Miles and Huberman, 1994). On this occasion however I employed the spreadsheet software package Excel to record themes using what Ritchie and Lewis (2003) describe as a framework analysis. As discussed in section 2.2.2 the key advantage of this method is that it maintains the integrity of each interview which can be viewed horizontally within the framework while themes can be read vertically. As with the Peterborough study the process of identifying themes proceeded inductively and new themes were added whenever the data suggested a need. The final list of seven themes and five subthemes guided the structure of the final report.

- numbers and levels of newly-arrived populations in contact with services
  - number
  - nationality
- substance misuse in newly-arrived populations
- eligibility, response and impact on service delivery
  - need
  - gaps
  - eligibility
- information recording, sharing and use
- related needs
- good practice
- solutions

The Beyond Boundaries 1 report includes some quantitative analysis of data. Quantitative analysis was undertaken at the request of the commissioner. I remain critical of this insistence. While these percentages do shed some light on the frequency with which themes were mentioned, the sample size is relatively small and there is a risk that these figures are misleading. Stevens & Measham (2014) comment on the desire of policymakers in drug treatment to distil down data to make it easy to assimilate. In the case of minority groups such simplification can gloss over the complexity of need in minority groups and place the focus of the policy maker and practitioner alike on the majority.

Framework analysis had a great many advantages for me in understanding the themes which emerged from the interviews in Beyond Boundaries 1, however the final spreadsheet was unwieldy. In order to overcome this in Beyond Boundaries 2 although the same indexing and analysis process was used the themes were recorded on Word. Although the coherence of this individual interview is lost, the connections between the themes was easier to read. In this third research report (Paper 3) each interview was indexed and then text was apportioned to the emergent themes, with new themes being added as the data demanded them. In this way eight clear themes emerged on which the final report was based:

- prompts to migration;
- drug use among EU10 migrants;
- responses to the substance misuse needs of EU10 migrants;
- issues for women migrants;

- wider issues of health and public health;
- diversity issues;
- going home;
- solutions.

There are clear commonalities in the analysis processes across the 3 research projects which allowed me to eventually combine and compare the findings from the different datasets. However, each project used slightly different procedural techniques to identify the themes in the interview transcripts. The variety was beneficial, as it exposed me to different styles of data analysis. None were perfect, and the volume of data was difficult to assimilate, particularly that from the London projects in which the density and detail of the responses was greatest. In these cases the use of some form of data management software might have been beneficial. This does however risk the loss of immersion in the projects that the manual data handling allowed.

Guba and Lincoln's (1989) framework was helpful in assessing the relative quality of the analysis. There is an element of ontological authenticity in the approach to analysis. This was carried out jointly with the other researchers, with decisions about themes made together and then reported back to the steering group and stakeholders to enhance service provision. This might have been supported still further by the involvement of stakeholders and service users in the analysis process. Doing so would have added the additional element of educative authenticity:

stakeholders should at least have the opportunity to be confronted with the constructions of others very different from themselves, ... to see how different value systems evoke very different solutions to issues. (Guba & Lincoln, 1989: 249)

All of the methods of analysis treated the participants' voices equally. This is particularly evident in the framework analysis, where the equal priority given to each interview is visible in the final framework, and the emergence of the themes demands that all viewpoints are honoured and treated in 'a balanced and evenhanded way', observing the principle of fairness (Guba & Lincoln, 1989: 246). Allowing an equal priority to every contribution also adheres to Cole's principle of intersectional analysis (2009), which requires that the work is tested for similarities and differences of viewpoint and attends to the diversity within groups.

The analysis of the data from the Peterborough study could have examined similarities and differences across and between groups. I did not undertake this, as part of the process and the final report treated the groups discretely. In the final writing up of all the reports convergent and divergent views are managed by balancing my own text with quotations from respondents, because:

just as numbers contribute to the persuasive 'power' of a quantitative investigation, the actual words of participants are essential to persuade the reader that the interpretations of the researcher are in fact grounded in the lived experiences of the participants. (Morrow, 2005: 256)



#### *4.2.9 Interpretation of Findings*

All qualitative research addresses the possibility that the constructions made from it are not objective (Janesick, 2000). This is particularly the case if there is a risk that my value base may interfere with the analysis. Aveyard (2014) addresses this by acknowledging that qualitative research is subject to interpretation and detachment is neither possible nor desirable, since the findings are themselves constructed between researcher and researched (Guba & Lincoln, 1994) and are therefore dependent on a mutually-understood context (Aveyard, 2014). Schram perceives this as an active and relational process:

By virtue of its distinctively human subject matter, social scientists are inevitably people who offer interpretations of other people's interpretations. And the people being studied always have the potential to include the social scientists' interpretation in theirs, creating an ever-changing subject matter and requiring a dialogic relationship between the people doing the studying and the people being studied. (Schram, 2012: 17 in Flyvbjerg, et al., 2012)

The interplay of researcher and researched has an impact on the simple transferability of the findings but does not fundamentally undermine their dependability.

The involvement of another researcher or research assistant in every project was a great benefit to the research as outlined in Chapter 2. In each of the studies I was able to confirm and substantiate my interpretation of the data, working most closely with Mr Knight in the first of the London studies. The extent of working jointly on this project, checking and verifying the coding in the framework, authenticated the findings and confirmed the robustness of the whole in a way that is not available to many PhD students. The process added an element of dialectic (Barry & Hansen, 2008) to the research as findings, and we discussed the themes (Barbour, 2001; Crabtree & Miller 1999). Overall this is suited to the analysis of narrative data (Boyatzis, 1998). The justification of all decisions makes them less prone to the failing identified by Popper (1957) as only seeing patterns that support 'pet theories' (p124).

#### *4.2.10 Limitations and benefits of contract research*

All three of these studies are the product of contract research, with the contracts won via tender. I experienced no pressure to configure the research in a particular way or to channel findings towards a particular outcome. As discussed in Chapter 2, findings that were uncomfortable for the commissioner were incorporated without protest.

I was aware that many of the employee interviewees in the London studies were reporting back to the organisations in charge of their performance management. I was meticulous about informing all interviewees of the confidentiality of their data, and scrupulous about not sharing raw data of any kind with the commissioner so that no comment could be tracked back to its origin.

The commissioner of the London research was very keen to include percentages in the text of the final report. This was an explicit request following the submission of the draft report,

and was repeated even though the sample sizes were small enough to make the percentages misleading. Despite my reservations these were included in the final report. This points to the tendency of drug treatment organisations in general to place their faith in positivist research which privileges majority groups. The commissioner's desire for this resonates with the discourse of evidence-based policy touched on above. Petersén and Olsson (2014) comment on the rise of evidence-based practice with its emphasis on larger-scale experimental and trials-based research to inform practice, while Stevens and Measham observe that from a policymaking point of view 'persuasive evidence was most likely to be quantitative, unambiguous and suitable for presentation in simple graphs' (Stevens & Measham, 2014). Large-scale trials privilege individuals whose treatment needs fit with a majority population. This is compounded when funding follows success (Flyvbjerg, 2004). While this does not affect the quality of the research per se, it does reflect one of the hazards of contract research highlighted by Fetterman (1983) of reporting in a political atmosphere.

Fetterman (ibid) notes the time pressure that accompanies contract research and the impact of an accelerated pace of interviewing and analysis on research outcomes. The principal limitation resulting from this in my research was the inability to include service users in the London studies to the extent I would have liked. This is a gap that I am keen to fill in my post-doctoral research.

From an intersectional perspective there are limitations to the contract research process. Choo and Ferree (2010) are clear that offering a voice to hard-to-reach groups, while important and of value in its own right, is secondary to the imperative to employ the research process as a vehicle for structural change. While the projects have clear elements of what McCall (2005: 1777) describes as 'positive social change', this research was not commissioned in order to stimulate structural change. At a strategic level drug treatment is designed to view drug use as the 'main effect' (Choo & Ferree, 2010: 131), with other factors in individuals' lives subsidiary or additional. While individual providers offered a much more nuanced view, as in the comments of the treatment service staff in the Beyond Boundaries report, who are able to locate the provision of a treatment service at the intersection of language and cultural need, it was not the remit of this research project to influence funding streams or alter the commissioning process at a structural level. This does not undermine the robustness of the research itself, which draws attention to just these structural considerations; for example while Beyond Boundaries 1 notes the short-term thinking that condemns drug users to a custodial sentence because they are denied community treatment options, its remit was not to influence policy at this level. However there are implications for the impact of research concerning drug users in minority communities and for best practice in the field. Until policy moves from an essentialist 'main effect' position to embrace complexity it cannot deliver solutions to entrenched oppression.

In relation to catalytic authenticity, contract research has potential to stimulate action. The reports were made available to key stakeholders within and policymakers beyond the reach of the research. Paper 1 was publicised by the Home Office and Papers 2 and 3 by the NTA

which, as the performance management organisation across London, was well placed to maximise the catalytic authenticity of the work. In the case of my work these papers came to the notice of the Czech NGO Podane Ruce, who used the information to create a suite of harm reduction and safer injecting leaflets in Czech (see Appendix 4). The development of these demonstrates clear catalytic and tactical authenticity.

### **4.3 Chapter résumé**

This chapter has offered an analysis of methodological issues in the research. My understanding of ontology and epistemology was used to explore methodological decisions. This included the examination of each stage of the research process for flaws and deficiencies in concept and execution. Overall this critique demonstrates that the work is in keeping with an intersectional framework and that the research activity, while not without flaws, is robust and credible.

From the start this work was subjected to academic discussion testing and retesting its validity in a community of enquirers (Kinsella & Pitman, 2012, Geertz, 1973). The information generated has been refined and hardened by peer review to form a coherent knowledge base, to a point where I can legitimately say that the research presented in the project reports and subsequent papers fills a gap in existing knowledge and makes a significant contribution to knowledge in this area. It makes no claim to represent a universal experience; to do so would run counter to an intersectional interpretation (Cole, 2009). Instead it adheres to concepts of fairness and is sensitive to the nuances of difference across and between groups (Guba & Lincoln, 1989). These projects and their theoretical context and methodologies are well placed to shed helpful light on intersectionality as it relates to drug users and migrants.

## **Chapter Five      Current Situation: analysis in the current context, contribution to knowledge and the impact of the research**

Drug policy is a fast-moving field and I was aware when embarking on my PhD that there was a risk that, due to the length of time that the research would take, any findings would lose their novelty. I managed this by publishing findings as I progressed and incorporating them here as included published works and published research reports. While policy has been revised, the findings and analysis remain current and have arguably become more resonant in recent years. This chapter applies new research in drugs policy and migration to the key issues impinging on the lives of new communities.

### **5.1 Financial austerity, attitudes to migrants and exclusion from welfare**

[Social policy] lies outside or on the fringes of the so-called free market, the mechanism of price and tests of profitability ... Social administration is thus concerned, for instance, with different types of moral transactions, embodying of gift-exchange, of reciprocal obligations, which have developed in modern societies in institutional forms to bring about and maintain social and community relations. (Titmuss, 1976: 21)

The forty years that have elapsed since Titmuss outlined the nature and scope of social policy have seen fundamental changes to the principles on which he based his analysis. The relationship between social policy and the market has shifted to include private finance initiatives, social impact bonds and payment by results in funding and delivery (Clark & Root, 1999). Policy areas affected include health, social care and criminal justice, all of which impinge on drug policy. It is noteworthy that there is no unanimity of view on whether this trend towards profitability delivers value for money (Sarmiento, 2010). Policy decision-making appears equally influenced by political expediency. Whatever the rationale for the process, the gift relationship envisaged by Titmuss has been substantially undermined by the monetisation of welfare.

It might be argued that the foundations on which Titmuss built this model have altered with the demography of the nation. The concept of reciprocity was based on ideas of identity, community and legitimacy (Titmuss, 1976). The model operates where these three are shared among potential welfare recipients. Mass migration might place a strain on the sense of identification, and the transient nature of members of new minority communities in escalator boroughs (Travers et al., 2007) potentially dilutes concepts of community. It is not possible within the confines of this dissertation to map the route of changes to the identity of the nation as a consequence of migration. The social, political and academic topography is too complex and represents a body of study in its own right. Such a discussion might include the waves of migration over the past half century, the collapse of heavy industry and manufacturing and consequent loss of identity in post-industrial areas of the UK (Sunderland among them), or the political shift towards neo-liberalism.

What is possible, since this impinges most closely on the themes of this narrative, is to explore the concept of legitimacy: access to and exclusion from benefits and social care as emblematic of inclusion.

In Paper 6 I consider the notion that attitudes to migrants toughen in periods of financial stringency. The global financial system has since crashed and one might expect to see exclusionary policy developing as a result. The international literature appears to identify elements of welfare nationalism in the Scandinavian countries (Crepaz & Damron, 2009; De Koster et al., 2013; Jørgensen & Thomsen, 2016; Keskinen, 2016). Comparison with the UK is helpful here, as the Scandinavian model has employed social policy as an engine of equality and the erosion of this aspiration sheds light on the UK policy context.

The economic crisis led to a growth in support for right-wing populist parties in a number of European countries (Keskinen, 2016). These include Golden Dawn in Greece and PEGIDA in Germany and beyond, as well as the strengthening of existing far-right parties such as the Front National in France and the Danish People's Party in Denmark. Their rise is based partly on financial self-interest but also partly in anti-migrant rhetoric and the rise of Islamophobia as a new moral panic (Cohen, 2002; Fekete, 2009). Movements and parties like these drive a discourse that suggests that migrants are a drain on the public purse, act as a burden on society and increase demands on welfare. Ultimately, whether economic migrants or asylum seekers, members of new communities fall victim to a discourse of 'welfare chauvinism' (Crepaz & Damron, 2009: 439) which predicates welfare on national identity (Keskinen, 2016). In this model welfare benefits are reserved for deserving nationals and withdrawn from migrants, who hold a lower status and less legitimacy in the country (Titmuss, 1976). Jørgensen and Thomsen (2016) observe a detailed stratification in migrant groups in Denmark. Their findings indicate that because of the forced nature of their migration refugees are seen as more deserving and thus less prey to welfare chauvinism than those from European accession nations who have travelled to Denmark to improve their economic position, by extension at the expense of hard-working Danes.

Some similarities can be seen with the UK context. The political makeup of the nation has altered in recent times and parties on both the left and the right have generated more plurality in debate. UKIP, gaining seats in local, European and general elections, presents itself as appealing to voters from both of the traditional parties, threatening both and thereby negatively affecting the political discourse (Rigby, 2014). This is played out in debates concerning health tourism to the UK (BBC News, 2015), membership of the EU (O'Connor, 2015) and restrictions to in-work benefits (Parker and Barker, 2016). Aspects of welfare chauvinism similar to the Scandinavian model can be seen in the agreement constructed with the EU leaders by Prime Minister David Cameron in February 2016. This restricts the payment of in-work benefits to migrants for four years from the date of their entry to the UK, although the application of the concession is limited to seven years. From 2020 the payment of child benefit will be index-linked to payments in an individual's home country rather than in the UK (Parker and Barker, 2016). This discourse marks migrants as not full members of the UK

community; they have less legitimacy than UK nationals and are less deserving of support (Titmuss, 1976).

Discussion of the current political landscape has not yet penetrated very far into the academic literature, and comparisons between the Scandinavian nations and the UK should not be automatically applied. While the current war in Syria presents a clear challenge to refugee policy and popular discourse concerning minority groups can be racialised and incendiary (Quinn, 2016), the UK is a more ethnically plural nation than those of Scandinavia and liberal voices provide a counterbalance. Nigel Farage claims to speak for a silent majority, but this statement is not borne out in fact. Predictions indicate that UKIP remains a pressure group, not able to command more than 25 per cent of the vote and speaking instead for a 'noisy minority' (Jones, 2016: 295). Nevertheless debates concerning migration are provocative (BBC News, 2016) and the argument for inclusion fails to convince at either a popular or a political level (Katwala et al., 2014). The rhetoric of UKIP presents a threat in Conservative marginal constituencies that is disproportionate to the total number of votes the party commands (Rigby, 2014). As a consequence there is a risk of appealing to section of the electorate with a more restrictive immigration policy and response to migrants once in the country (Wilkinson, 2015). As the debate advances my research continues to contribute to the discourse on the place of new communities in the UK by adding detail concerning the strengths and contributions afforded by refugees (Papers 2 and 4); details of the rich lived experience of people who appear as caricatures in much of their media representation (Papers 1, 2, 3, 5 and 6); realism about the tensions that an influx of new demand brings to local services (Paper 2) (Katwala et al., 2014) and a focus on solutions that enhance social justice and inclusion (Paper 2) (Council of Europe, 2010; Smye et al., 2011).

## **5.2 Discussion of findings in relation to current drug policy**

There are aspects of strategy which at first glance appear to fit with both intersectional and strengths-based perspectives. Notions of recovery, particularly asset-based recovery, might be seen as directly linked to the strengths in minority communities that all my papers have highlighted.

One of the best predictors of recovery being sustained is an individual's 'recovery capital' – the resources necessary to start and sustain recovery from drug and alcohol dependence. These are:

- **Social capital** – the resource a person has from their relationships (e.g. family, partners, children, friends and peers). This includes both support received, and commitment and obligations resulting from relationships;
- **Physical capital** – such as money and a safe place to live;
- **Human capital** – skills, mental and physical health and a job; and
- **Cultural capital** – values, beliefs and attitudes held by the individual.

We will support services to work with individuals to draw on this capital in their recovery journey. (Home Office 2010: 18-19)

However, while recovery as a concept is drawn from the mental health literature and incorporates the notion of living well and being valued while on a recovery journey, and despite the fact this may involve continuing symptoms of mental ill health (Anthony, 1993) in the current drug strategy, it appears to be enacted more narrowly and moralistically in terms of cure and abstinence (Berridge, 2012). The goal of treatment is perceived as assisting drug users towards the 'permanent change' of abstinence from drugs (Home Office, 2010: 18). Recovery in these terms is connected to inclusion in society, which in turn is seen as engagement with the workplace (Monaghan & Yeomans, 2015). Barriers are perceived in terms of individual deficits rather than structural impediments, and individual drug users are conceptualised as a problematic 'underclass' (Monaghan & Yeomans, 2015: 5) or, in the words of one respondent, 'cheap people' (Paper 1). The sanctions for non-engagement or failure in the treatment process can have an exclusionary impact (Monaghan & Wincup, 2013), for example with benefits withdrawn for those who refuse to engage in treatment (Wintour, 2015).

Duke, Herring, Thickett, and Thom (2013) critique the shift towards recovery and abstentionism as part of the 'political battles around substitution treatment' (ibid: 975). The focus on abstinence can itself act as a stigmatising and exclusionary force (Smye et al., 2011), as it ascribes marginal status to drug users 'excluded from normative categories of citizenship such as 'the general public' (Keane, 2003: 229). Harm-reduction interventions operate in a rather different way: they are more (although not entirely) morally neutral (Strang et al., 1993), focusing on minimising the impact of drug use without prejudice. Harm reduction can offer a context whereby the social factors and inequalities that precipitate drug use can be foregrounded and drug use approached from the perspective of social justice (Boyd, 2007). Of themselves however, neither harm minimisation nor abstentionist approaches act on drug use as an intersectional issue. Both operate as though drugs are the core issue in the life of an individual; both risk oversimplification of the lives of service users. This can be seen in Paper 3 and is echoed in the literature (Ryan 2010; Smye et al., 2011). If pursued as a single issue, neither will improve lives in a meaningful way (Hankivsky et al., 2009; Smye et al., 2011).

This singularity of purpose, occluding intersectional approaches, can be seen in operation in current strategy. The influence of the moral right of the Conservative Party can be seen very strongly in the strategy's assertion that drug use is a 'key cause of societal harm, including crime, family breakdown and poverty' (Home Office, 2010: 2). This analysis of causality fits with the ideological agendas of benefit restriction and the rebranding of child poverty as a child's 'life chances' restricted by a drug-using parent (Cameron, 2016), but cannot speak to the multiplicative disadvantage experienced by new minority communities.

The strategy does speak of the inclusion of a community of interests, saying that 'voluntary and community groups, charities and social enterprise sector will be encouraged and supported to get involved' (Home Office, 2010: 3) with the aim of shifting power to a local level. However this is occurring alongside swingeing cuts in local authority budgets branded as 'fiscal consolidation' (Harris & McCrae, 2013: 8). It is not within the scope or purpose of

this dissertation to discuss the economic considerations or potential budget savings attendant on earlier intervention in the lives of drug users in new minority communities. There is some indication in other areas that early intervention does reap financial savings (Allen, 2011). In my view it is unlikely that local authorities facing cuts of £18bn (Gainsbury & Neville, 2015) will prioritise the needs of drug users in minority communities unless this is mandated and budgets hypothecated (parliament.uk, 2011). Such a mandate is not forthcoming; in terms of responding to minority needs the strategy uses the terminology of encouragement and exploration.

Financial challenges bring creative responses, and developing lower-input treatment modes has pushed commissioners towards community-based resources (Paper 6). Recent years have seen a rise in the presence and influence of mutual aid such as Narcotics Anonymous and SMART recovery as communities of support and interest (Maremmani et al., 2014). Papers 2 and 4 include data drawn from an exclusively Polish Alcoholics Anonymous group. Research points to these networks in operation in migrant communities (Ryan et al., 2008; 2009) and places an emphasis on the strong ties of the immediate social circle, where all support is provided by close friends and relatives. This can be seen in operation in the group of migrants who contributed to Papers 2 and 5, who supported each other through the treatment journey: migrants, on finding a treatment service, introduce others to support and recovery networks. However as Paper 3 shows, these ties, offering a constant connection to a drug-using lifestyle, place would-be-recovering individuals in a constant situation of risk and increase their opportunity for and likelihood of relapse (Petersen & McBride, 2002). In these circumstances what Ryan et al. (2008) describe as 'bonding' (p676) may be deleterious, while opportunities for 'bridging' (p676) to new networks are limited. It must be acknowledged that the very small size of some new communities, the stigma of drug use and the risk of exposure (Papers 1, 2 and 5) mean that even anonymous groups are not accessible.

### **5.3 Contribution to existing knowledge and practice**

The original research projects were commissioned in response to an information gap. The task was to bring new information to light and develop a prescription for action and operational improvements based on that information. Papers 1–3 contain a wealth of new data derived from previously unresearched populations which brings new information into the practice context and academic discussion.

#### *5.3.1 Eligibility for services*

The original treaty facilitating accession for the EU10 nations stated specifically that full accession was to be a staged process, and in the meantime access to the full range of welfare provision was to be restricted. The restriction was well known in the drug treatment field; however the limitations were interpreted differentially. Papers 2 and 3 consider the inconsistencies in the interpretation of this legislation in the boroughs studied, drawing out the impacts on individuals affected by arbitrary decisions.



As stated above (see chapter 2) it was not understood by the services that transitional arrangements would end in January 2011 (European Parliament, 2004). Bringing this key information to their attention enabled them to plan for the end of the transitional period and take steps to ensure that provision was appropriate in advance of the 2011 deadline.

Debates continue about the level of housing, welfare and health services that it is appropriate to allow migrants. Policy appears to be converging around welfare chauvinist principles (Keskinen et al., 2016; Wilkinson, 2015), and offering an analysis of the legislation and principles which underpin policy assists in making the debate more dispassionate (Katwala et al., 2014).

### *5.3.2 Understanding attitudes to and patterns of drug use in new minority communities*

The issues facing migrants from the EU10 nations were, by definition, completely unknown prior to 2004. Academic study of these communities has matured over time. Earlier study focused in the main, on the bulk of migrants (Garapich, 2008; Ryan et al., 2008) whose journey is marked by forethought and planning (Drinkwater et al., 2006; Eade et al., 2007; Pollard et al., 2008). Research centred on mainstream activity and provision. Paper 1 examines attitudes to drug use in this community and I explore the extent to which the choices individuals make are dependent on the drugs of choice in their home countries (Stevens, Fortson, Measham, & Sumnall, 2015) as well as their desire to explore the UK's night-time economy (Measham & Moore, 2009). I posit that this exposes individuals to risk, not least as new synthetic drugs emerge in the UK.

In the main, migrants coming to the UK for work are more likely to be recreational rather than problematic drugs users. Papers 2 and 3 offer a different analysis of a much smaller group of migrants whose journey has not achieved their aspirations. The information contained in these papers extends the knowledge base and contrasts the economic and personal success of the majority with the experience of individuals who are in flight from their personal history and traumatic experiences. The data reveals unmet need in this community and a measure of discrimination in the perception of these needs (Ryan, 2010).

In relation to this group the operation of the drug strategy and the restriction on services is exclusionary and discriminatory.

The research has consistently found that the drug strategy is unfit for purpose in relation to new communities. The focus on the drugs/crime nexus, controversial in itself (Stevens, 2010), does not address the attitudes of refugees. These groups have different perspectives on what constitutes a drug, make different decisions about drugs of choice and have different views about the place of drug use in cultural, religious and social terms. A strategy that does not engage with a broader definition of drugs and the impact of stigma cannot penetrate this community. Moreover I have shown that services remain unaware of the growth and development of new communities for an unacceptably long period, which combines with the fear of approaching treatment providers to entrench problems and intensify risk. By drawing attention to the timeframes by which communities form, the fact that they see themselves

as a global diaspora and the precarious place that drug users maintain in those communities my research shows just how far outside the frameworks of current provision they lie.

### *5.3.3 Hearing silent voices*

My work has amplified the voices of individuals silenced (Choo & Ferree, 2010) by past trauma and fear of future exposure. Earlier studies have noted that people in these circumstances are hard to reach (Beddoes et al., 2010). I used innovative methods (Faugier & Sargeant, 1997) to engage with the ideas of refugee and asylum-seeking communities and to bring their viewpoints to the notice of service providers, DATs, policymakers and government. In doing so I have been able to factor issues of language and culture (Temple & Edwards, 2008) into my findings as well as taking into account respondents' concerns about their own security and wellbeing when answering questions about sensitive topics (Gilbert, 2008)

### *5.3.4 Strength in new communities*

In hearing these voices more clearly I have rebalanced the risk discourse with an analysis of both needs and strengths in new communities. Since the 1980s drug use has been seen in terms of risk, and largely risk to the majority population. My work recognises a very real need in new communities for solutions to problems that manifest in drug misuse. I argue at every stage for earlier and more active intervention with vulnerable members of new groups: young people, unaccompanied migrants, women in the sex industry, people suffering migration (and post-migration) trauma, and migrants with pre-existing complex needs. My entire thesis suggests that these issues combine and multiply with the stigma of drug use to doubly exclude new migrants from proper provision. However I balance the debate by offering an equal focus on their capacity in terms of education, employment and personal bravery. In doing so I escape the context of Empire and post-colonial labour trends that views migration in terms of a dyad: migrants might be either helpful to or sap the host community's resources (Burrell, 2009; Council of Europe, 2010). My work suggests that a new framework is required and within it, new policies and practices to support people who experience periods of vulnerability at times on their life journey. By moving away from perspectives that view migration in terms of the needs of the host community, I suggest a model that can enable a plural society to flourish (Council of Europe, 2010). Using intersectionality I have offered a fresh analysis of mechanisms of service delivery to communities of service users who are doubly disadvantaged. I suggest that considering policy and practice through this intersectional lens can lead to more responsive provision.

### *5.3.5 Intersectionality: a fresh perspective on drug misuse in minority communities*

The concept of intersectionality is fundamentally rooted in gender studies. It stems from the fragmentation that feminism experienced in seeing women's lives as multiple and heterogeneous (McCall, 2005). A core principle of intersectionality holds that individuals who are disadvantaged due to two intersecting statuses experience disadvantage not additively but multiplicatively (Crenshaw, 1989, 1991; Townsend-Bell, 2009). Although states may change over time, discriminations are inextricably linked and mutually reinforcing (Townsend-

Bell, 2009). My starting point in using this as a conceptual framework was to question the extent to which such an analysis could and should be applied outside the frameworks of women's studies. I have analysed the extent to which intersectionality fits with research concerning drugs and migration and found that because I am concerned with individuals who are multiply disadvantaged (McCann & Kim, 2013), focused on power relations and upon the redressing of power imbalances as an outcome of the research process that the application of an intersectional lens is legitimate and practical. This application is novel in itself.

I have consistently used an intersectional framework in this thesis to provide a systematic understanding of the experience of a multiply-marginalised group of people (McCann & Kim, 2013). This dissertation provides an important new insight into this area. In terms of data gathering I have presented an analysis that demonstrates how data needs to take into account individuals' conception of themselves in personal, cultural and global terms rather than fitting types into pre-existing categories. I offer a new analysis of policy implications from an intersectional viewpoint that considers why, when the accumulation of knowledge and evidence in relation to minority communities has grown and developed, strategy remains distanced from service users' lives. At the level of practice I have shown that practice does not take human complexity into account in offering services and thereby diminishes its capacity to respond to need holistically. I have considered solutions that stem from the concept of building coalitions of interest that acknowledge the entwined nature of experience.

#### *5.3.6 Synergy in work within and between communities*

Townsend-Bell states that intersectional responses to human problems involve the building of coalitions across difference (Townsend-Bell, 2009). I have applied this precept to the delivery of drug treatment to new minority communities and found community organisations have considerable expertise that could support significantly improved service delivery. I have shown that local community groups hold vital information about the needs and cultural orientation of new groups growing up locally. I have demonstrated that if this knowledge were to be valued and embedded in practice it would have the potential to transform service delivery by meeting service users' needs more quickly, more fluidly and more accurately. I have posited that doing so will require a move away from a paradigm that privileges drug use as the main effect in people's lives from which all other related issues cascade, and towards small-scale community-led provision that can recognise the centrality of ethnicity, culture, community and faith. Such a shift demands a new model in terms of both practice and power. I have interrogated the possibility of building such a model in terms of the structural power held by drugs services and the likelihood of new alliances forming in an era of financial restraint.

### **5.4 Impact of the Research**

An intersectional approach to research requires that I contribute to knowledge not only in theoretical terms but also by translating that knowledge into action and greater equity in

service delivery (Choo & Ferree, 2010; McCann & Kim, 2013). In Paper 2 I say that the past five years have seen burgeoning research into the needs of minority groups and that:

There is every prospect that as the field develops these findings will be integrated into service delivery and treatment services will begin to orientate themselves around the needs of a more diverse population. (Mills et al., 2007: 9)

My work has been part of a broader constituency of knowledge development over the past ten years. The treatment system itself continues to grow and develop in response to a scientific evidence base. For the majority population there have been demonstrable gains in the understanding of effectiveness in drug treatment (ACMD, 2015; Dale-Perera et al., 2015) and the capacity to respond to changes in the profile of the drugs of choice as trends change (Office for National Statistics, 2015a). Where evidence indicates an emerging problem, for example in relation to drug-related deaths (Office for National Statistics, 2015b), a robust body of knowledge can provide a platform for interrogating practice. However, the data-gathering processes continue to be largely positivist and quantitative. Such scientific knowledge provides only a partial basis for decision-making and has been shown to privilege majority stakeholders (Duke & Thom, 2014), accentuating the needs of the majority but missing minority populations. Qualitative research has yielded a substantial body of knowledge of underrepresented communities (Fountain, 2009a–e; Measham & Moore, 2009). I am very proud that my research augments this and adds knowledge specifically of new communities and those that are very hard to reach. I have offered a fresh perspective on this knowledge. My work has had a clear definable impact in this respect:

- The London research provided data concerning risky injecting behaviour among EU10 migrants. This was used by Podane Ruce, a non-governmental organisation in the Czech Republic, as a basis for the development of a series of harm reduction/safer injecting pamphlets in Czech aimed at migrant drug users in the UK (NTA, personal communication, 15<sup>th</sup> May 2008). This research has had an impact in the saving of lives from acute and chronic drug related causes (see Appendix 4);
- Information concerning migrants' eligibility for services was previously unknown to service providers. The needs of EU10 migrants had not been anticipated, their eligibility for treatment was not understood and their needs were completely obscure at the time of these studies. My presentation at the London Drug and Alcohol Network conference brought this information to a service-provider audience. My input allowed for some beneficial planning in relation to the changing eligibility of European migrants following the equalisation of access in 2011 (see Appendix 5 for a full list of my publications and conference presentations);
- Papers 2 & 3 were used by Homeless Link to support its work in this area (<http://homeless.org.uk/cee-research#.ULstC4boucM>);
- My research outputs have joined with others debating the topic and my citations include Garapich (2010) on EU10 migrants, Ryan (2013) on migration and Stevens (2010) on drug policy.

However, knowledge does not advance in a linear way. When I wrote Paper 2 I thought that greater understanding would simply accrete into the policy agenda and improve practice organically. This is plainly not the case. As Rein (1976) says, governments view social problems in the light of their own perspective and political administrations are driven by ideology and political expediency as well as by evidence and knowledge. Research that aligns with policy direction may gain more traction (Duke et al., 2013; MacGregor, 2011). Add to this the fact that on occasion policymakers are driven to test their ideology to destruction, independent of any academic research evidence, and one can see that the application of growing knowledge to drug policy is no simple matter. Normalisation process theory (NPT) offers some understanding of the mechanisms that affect implementation. In general terms NPT indicates that research that seeks to simply challenge the attitudinal landscape holds less prospect of implementation than that which employs existing structures to reshape practice gradually. In this way new practices become routine (May et al., 2009). If this is true, and true at both strategic and practice levels, then research and practice are part of a dialogue aimed at both enhanced service delivery and more authentic research. If minority groups are to be well served by my future research and receive responsive treatment I must take care to develop strong interaction with stakeholders who can act as a reference group, influencing institutional norms during any implementation process. I find it interesting that in doing so, and in affording stakeholders a more sophisticated understanding of an issue, I might enhance the ontological authenticity of my own work.

### **5.5 Future Research**

These studies could become richer in their empirical findings than they already are... if they had treated inequalities as multiply-determined and intertwined rather than assuming one central institutional framework. (Choo & Ferree, 2010: 131)

In this dissertation I have reanalysed my findings employing an intersectional lens. Doing so has provided a conceptual framework for understanding the findings and a mechanism for interrogating the authenticity of the methodology. Choo and Ferree's point is that research into the needs of minority groups is enriched if intersectional approaches are embedded into the research process from the start. In future research, such an approach might involve working closely with refugee or social enterprise groups in order to share power from the start and to extend the potential intersections in the lives of migrants beyond those considered in this research.

It is particularly important to hear the voices of women from minority communities whose needs remain unknown and whose perspective is obscured. My research investigated homelessness and sex work. Few women were located and those who were had been approached by researchers several times before and were protected by staff in services. A consequent scepticism is noted by the Immigration Research Statistics Service (IRSS, 2002) as contributing to the isolation of research subjects. Innovative methods of data gathering are required at investigate the night-time or the domestic economies; links with the research community in women's home nations could explore the voyage and return of women (Pollard,

et al., 2008) and unobtrusive methods might gather data without further burdening research participants.

As I come to the end of this period of doctoral study I can look towards new projects and my post-doctoral research and publication. I am keen to fill the gaps and limitations in my existing work by engaging in more detail with service users from minority communities and those beyond the reach of existing provision. I would welcome advice and guidance on these first steps in the post-doctoral world.

## **Chapter Six Conclusion**

As an early career researcher working in the Centre for Community Research my knowledge and skill base enabled me to lead three research projects examining the attitudes to drugs and treatment needs of new minorities in the UK. The work provided important new information and detail about communities forming in the UK about which little or nothing was known. My reports amplify otherwise silenced voices, and these are very powerful in the text.

At that stage however the work was rather diffuse, containing a great deal of information but less knowledge. Coffey and Atkinson (1996) highlight how the process of writing 'deepens our level of academic endeavour' (Coffey & Atkinson, 1996: 109), and this has certainly been true of the process which has led to the production of my PhD thesis. The process of writing the research reports and peer-reviewed papers helped to crystallise my thinking and the gradual maturing of my academic voice can be observed.

### **6.1 Methodological contribution**

I have subjected the research methodology to a further examination in order to evaluate the quality and coherence of the approaches used. Cole's (2009) framework proved useful as it is designed to apply specifically to research which is intersectional in intent and operation. At each stage of the process I have demonstrated that my research followed these intersectional precepts. Because my focus was on new communities where existing research may not apply (Porter & Villarruel, 1992) I employed an exploratory approach rather than advancing any hypothesis at the outset (Cole, 2009). The sampling techniques used and the engagement with outreach workers who were embedded in the local community enabled me to give attention to unheard voices. The two London studies focus on the drug treatment needs of EU10 migrants which had received no research attention previously. In writing up my findings from these projects I was able to represent these views directly (Morrow, 2005), find similarities among the diverse communities studied and recognise that each ethnic group is not an homogenous entity (Cole, 2009).

My research was qualitative in its nature for the most part. This choice of methodology was suited to my skills and also appropriate for the research topic (Papadopoulos, 2006; Syed, 2010). I was able to employ different data gathering methods and a variety of structured and semi-structured interview schedules in order to provide an element of method triangulation (Denzin, 1978). The studies were large enough to provide some quantitative data. The inclusion of this method not only added to the robustness of the findings, it also revealed information concerning the importance of faith in the communities studied and led to the identification of ethnicity as contingent upon geography, history and social context. Viewed in these terms ethnicity cannot be conclusively defined, for example according to census categories.

Drug users from minority groups are hard to reach by research (Faugier & Sargeant, 1997; Magnani, Sabin, Saidel, & Heckathorn, 2005). My research used innovative methods to offer sufficient safety to interviewees that they were able to contribute their views. Working closely

with these outreach workers meant that I was able to overcome language barriers in both the development of an interview schedule and also in the interview process as interviews were undertaken in the respondents' mother tongue (Temple & Young, 2004).

Undertaking this work as commissioned research meant that access was facilitated to drug treatment services in London, while the size of the projects encouraged participation by community organisations. As a result my research represents a wide range of voices.

I was also able to employ different methods of data analysis. I used a content analysis in relation to the Peterborough study, framework analysis for Beyond Boundaries 1 and a thematic analysis for Beyond Boundaries 2. These provide technique triangulation to authenticate my findings (Humble, 2009).

## **6.2 Limitations of the study**

No research is without limitations. While contract research does have a great many benefits, not least those of access and of catalytic authenticity where stakeholders in the process improve services as a consequence of the findings (Guba & Lincoln, 1989). However this research was limited in its timeframe and this meant that I was not able to gather as many voices from service users in the London studies as I would have liked. Some areas remain unexplored. I was not able to answer questions about the needs of women: very few women were interviewed as part of these studies and my focus was upon women in the sex industry. Some findings were brought to light concerning women's vulnerability to trafficking as a result of poverty and rurality at home and the risk of drug use once women escape a situation of debt bondage. However these findings were not conclusive and further research is indicated.

I have interrogated some limitations within my sampling methods. Initially described as opportunity sampling, the Peterborough study was found to be more purposive in its nature than was anticipated (Miles and Huberman, 1994). Similarly the small catchment of potential interviewees in the second London study meant that snowball sampling could not function as intended. I have suggested that while a grounded approach (Glaser & Strauss, 1967) might have allowed me to say conclusively that all the themes and subthemes in the research had been uncovered the elements of triangulation and the repetition of themes between projects does suggest that these findings are generalisable.

In terms of intersectionality the parameters of the research were set by the commissioner in each case and the interview schedules centred on the intersection of drugs and ethnicity. I suggest that it is also likely that interviewees acted in a self-limiting way addressing their thinking to these intersections and potentially excluding other factors which may impinge upon their lives. This does limit my findings and areas such as mental health and other post migration trauma are not represented within my data to the extent which might be expected (Ellis et al., 2008; Ezard, 2012; Gerritsen et al., 2006; Steel et al., 2006; Teunissen et al., 2014). Once again further research in this area is indicated.



### **6.3 Conceptual contribution**

Original themes can be seen in the research and subsequent publications. My work offers a challenge to research that sees minority communities in terms of deficits. I recognise the discrimination that both forced and economic migrants face and am aware of the stigma that drug misuse presents, which can lead to ostracism and exclusion for people whose community and contacts are small and localised (Goffman, 1963; McKeganey, 2010). However my work presents a fresh perspective and highlights the resilience and strength in new communities that can act as both protective factors and recovery assets. These strengths are neither seen nor utilised as they are obscured by the master status stigmas of drug misuse and migration (Goffman, 1963).

My research indicates that neither policymakers nor practitioners see the complexity of identity or employ the strengths of members of new communities in their work. The needs of migrants are seen in relatively simple terms (Ryan, 2010). Policymakers consider drug misuse insofar as it has an impact on the wellbeing of the general population in terms of either health or criminal victimisation. This focus is much narrower than that of new minority communities and leads to distancing and disengagement. In practice the formation of new communities is not understood, and years pass before such communities come to the notice of treatment providers. Once engaged in treatment, any needs that lie outside drugs services' sphere of knowledge are simplified. At best these are seen as additional needs; at worst they are completely disregarded.

My work draws attention to the fact that knowledge and expertise are available to policymakers and practitioners which would enable the building of more complete and effective services. Specialist refugee and community-based services have extensive knowledge that would enable drug treatment to develop a more grassroots response and become more holistic in nature. In order to make the best use of this resource, however, policymakers and practitioners would need to devolve real power and money to small community-based organisations. I am aware that this is unlikely in a period of austerity and improbable unless centrally mandated (Mills, 2012).

### **6.4 Impact**

From the outset my work has had a perceptible impact. Paper 1 was published on the cross-government website [drugs.gov.uk](http://drugs.gov.uk) and Papers 2 and 3 were used by Homeless Link to add a layer of understanding to their conception of homelessness among EU10 migrants. My published work has been cited by other academics. At a practice level I have contributed to practitioner conferences. My findings were noticed by the Czech NGO Podane Ruse and inspired the development of a set of harm-reduction leaflets in Czech covering safer injecting and overdose as well as drug-specific information for Czech drug users (see Appendix 4).

However while my ideas were beginning to come together my work did not have a conceptual framework and I felt some reluctance to apply one retrospectively, as I feared this would not be true to the original data. I explored the communities and migration literature and

considered the literature concerning working with service users as co-researchers. None of these encapsulated the richness of my findings. This inhibited my framing of a coherent thesis.

Two key conversations were pivotal to me in overcoming this. Firstly I met with Jane Fountain, Professor of Substance Use Research at the University of Central Lancashire who, in the process of discussing how my work complemented hers, posed the question of why, when more information was gathered about the needs of minority groups, BME service users voiced the same fundamental misgivings about treatment. Secondly my supervisor introduced me to the concept of intersectionality. I have demonstrated above that this was a good fit with my research findings and a helpful framework for understanding my work. Using an intersectional framework I was able to identify my contribution to knowledge.

I have concerned myself with amplifying voices that are silenced by large-scale positivist research (Lay & Papadopoulos, 2007). My research methods enabled me to develop a safe mechanism by which new communities could share their concerns. Out of this emerged new knowledge about the specific and different needs of new communities in relation to drug treatment. Refugees and asylum seekers interpret drugs and drug use in a way that is different to that of policymakers and service providers: their ideas are informed by faith, culture and ethnicity more than by health or crime.

I shed light on the formation of new communities, offering a taxonomy that lies outside census categorisation and is responsive to the communities' sense of themselves. I accept that such taxonomies are necessarily transient. Communities develop in a way that leaves them invisible to mainstream services for a long period after their arrival in the UK during which individuals see themselves as part of a global diaspora. This, and fear of exposure, renders them invisible to drug treatment provision, and effort is required on the part of commissioners and providers if migration trauma is not to lead to entrenched problems.

In the years immediately following EU expansion the migration literature concerning people from the EU10 nations focused on the mainstream community (Drinkwater et al., 2006). I highlight the needs of people who are not in search of new experiences (Eade et al., 2007) but in flight from old ones. The lives and needs of this group of service users are underestimated and simplified.

I offer an alternative to the deficits-based approach that has characterised some of the research on the drug treatment needs of migrants (Patel et al., 2004). I counter this with an emphasis on the strength, resilience and protective factors at work in the lives of both economic and forced migrants and the potential these offer to the individual and to the nation. An intersectional view of this suggests that building communities of interest with refugee and community groups might enable drug treatment services to intervene sooner and more effectively than if drug treatment services wait until communities are fully formed and visible to mainstream provision.

## **6.5 Future Research**

There is scope for new research to corroborate or refine these findings. I have discussed my own interest in undertaking further projects which engage with members of minority communities directly. An intersectional approach would suggest that any such research should engage from the outset with organisations which represent minority groups in order to tackle power imbalances in the research process and enrich any research outcomes (Choo & Ferree, 2010).

Significant questions remain about the needs of women migrants and these are worthy of investigation. Hearing these voices would necessitate the use of innovative methods which can engage with a group which has been missed by my research so far (Measham & Moore, 2009) or who are subject to research fatigue because they represent a small group (IRSS, 2002).

## **6.6 Close**

My doctoral studies have taken a considerable time to complete, and at times I have wondered whether I ought to have proceeded more quickly. The publication process has acted as a brake, but this does not entirely explain the process. I have found knowledge generation to be a process of slow and organic change. I have used feedback and discussion to refine my ideas and develop my academic self. These ideas are now complete, and I am pleased to present them for examination.

## References

- Abrams, L. S. & Moio, J. A. (2009). Critical race theory and the cultural competence dilemma in social work education. *Journal of Social Work Education, 45*(2), 245-261. doi: 10.5175/JSWE.2009.200700109
- Ackoff, R. L. (1989). From data to wisdom. *Journal of applied systems analysis, 16*(1), 3-9.
- Advisory Council on the Misuse of Drugs (ACMD). (1982). *Treatment and rehabilitation: report of the Advisory Council on the Misuse of Drugs*, London: HMSO/Great Britain Department of Health and Social Security.
- Advisory Council on the Misuse of Drugs (ACMD). (1988). *AIDS & Drug Misuse: Part 1*. London: HMSO.
- Advisory Council on the Misuse of Drugs (ACMD). (1998). *Drug use and the Environment*, London: HMSO.
- Advisory Council on the Misuse of Drugs (ACMD). (2008). *Cannabis: Classification and Public Health*. London: Home Office.
- Advisory Council on the Misuse of Drugs. (2015). *How can opioid substitution therapy (and drug treatment and recovery systems) be optimised to maximise recovery outcomes for service users?* London: Home Office.
- Akhtar, S., & South, N. (2000). Hidden From Heroin's History: Heroin Use and Dealing within an English Asian Community-A Case Study. *Crime Prevention Studies, 11*, 153-178.
- Allen, G. (2011). *Early Intervention: Smart Investment, Massive Savings; the Second Independent Report to Her Majesty's Government*. London: TSO.
- Anthony, W. A. (1993). Recovery from mental illness: The guiding vision of the mental health service system in the 1990s. *Psychosocial rehabilitation journal, 16*(4), 11. doi: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1037/h0095655>
- Aronson, J. (1995). A Pragmatic View of Thematic Analysis. *The Qualitative Report, 2*(1), 1-3. Retrieved April, 8<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <http://nsuworks.nova.edu/tqr/vol2/iss1/3>
- Audit Commission (2007). *Crossing Borders, Responding to the local challenges of migrant workers*. London: Audit Commission.
- Aust, R. & Smith, N. (2003). *Ethnicity and Drug Use: Key Findings from the 2001/2002 British Crime Survey*. Home Office Research, Development and Statistics Directorate Findings Number 209. London: HMSO.
- Aveyard, H. (2014). *Doing a literature review in health and social care: A practical guide* (Third edition). Maidenhead: McGraw-Hill Education.
- AVERT. (2012). United Kingdom Statistics Summary. *HIV and AIDS in the United Kingdom (UK)*. Retrieved June, 10<sup>th</sup>, 2012 from <http://www.avert.org/uk-statistics.htm>

- Bache, I. (2003). Governing through Governance: Education Policy Control under New Labour. *Political Studies*: 2003 Vol. 51: 300–314. doi 10.1111/1467-9248.00425
- Bauld, L., Hay, G., McKell, J. & Carroll, C. (2010). *Problem drug users' experiences of employment and the benefit system*. London: HMSO.
- Bandura, A. (1989). Human agency in social cognitive theory. *American psychologist*, 44(9), 1175. doi: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1037/0003-066X.46.2.157>
- Barbour, R. S. (2001). Checklists for improving rigour in qualitative research: a case of the tail wagging the dog? *BMJ: British Medical Journal*, 322 1115. 2001; 322. doi: <http://dx.doi.org.ezproxy.herts.ac.uk/10.1136/bmj.322.7294.1115>
- Barka UK. (2008). Supporting Central and Eastern European migrants in the UK. *Barka UK* Retrieved May, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 2008 from <http://www.barkauk.org/>
- Barka UK. (2016). Eastern European Migrants Employment and Advice Centre. Supporting Central and Eastern European migrants in the UK. *Barka UK*. Retrieved April, 1<sup>st</sup>, 2016 from <http://www.barkauk.org/social-economy-centre/>
- Barry, D. & Hansen, H. (2008). *The SAGE Handbook of New Approaches in Management and Organization*. London: Sage.
- Bashford, J., Buffin, J. & Patel, K. (2003). *The Department of Health's Black and Minority Ethnic Drug Misuse Needs Assessment Project. Report 2: The Findings*. Preston: Centre for Ethnicity and Health.
- BBC News. (2015). Election 2015: Nigel Farage defends HIV comments. *BBC News*. Retrieved March, 26<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/election-2015-32176826>
- BBC News. (2016). Nigel Farage defends linking Brussels attacks and EU migration rules *BBC News*. Retrieved March, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 2016 from <http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/uk-politics-35879670>
- Bean, P. (2004). *Drugs and Crime*, Devon: Willan.
- Beck, U. (1992). *Risk society: Towards a new modernity*. London: Sage.
- Beddoes, D., Sheikh, S., Khanna, M. & Francis, R. (2010). *The impact of drugs on different minority groups: A review of the UK literature*. London: The UK Drug Policy Commission (UKDPC).
- Berridge, V. (2005). The 'British System' and its history: myth and reality, *in* Strang, J. and Gossop, M. (2005) *Heroin Addiction and the British System Vol. 1 origins and evolution*, Abingdon: Routledge.
- Berridge, V. (2012). The rise, fall, and revival of recovery in drug policy. *The Lancet*, 379 (9810), 22-23. doi: [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736\(12\)60011-7](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736(12)60011-7)
- Berry, G., Briggs, P., Erol, R. & van Staden, L. (2011). *The effectiveness of partnership working in a crime and disorder context: A rapid evidence assessment*. Home Office, Research Report, 52. London: Home Office.

- Bewley, T. (2005). The drugs problem of the 1960s: a new type of problem *in* Strang, J. and Gossop, M. (2005). *Heroin Addiction and the British System Vol 1 origins and evolution*, Abingdon: Routledge.
- Bhui, H. S. (2008). *Race and criminal justice*. London: Sage.
- Bhui, K., Abdi, A., Abdi, M., Pereira, S., Dualeh, M., Robertson, D., . . . Ismail, H. (2003). Traumatic events, migration characteristics and psychiatric symptoms among Somali refugees. *Social psychiatry and psychiatric epidemiology*, 38(1), 35-43. doi 10.1007/s00127-003-0596-5
- Bidol, P. A. (1970). *Developing New Perspectives on Race: An Innovative Multi-media Social Studies Curriculum in Race Relations for the Secondary Level*. Detroit: New Detroit Speakers Bureau.
- Biernacki, P., & Waldorf, D. (1981). Snowball sampling: Problems and techniques of chain referral sampling. *Sociological methods & research*, 10 (2), 141-163. doi: 10.1177/004912418101000205
- Black, N. (2001). Evidence Based Policy: Proceed With Care. *BMJ: British Medical Journal*, 323(7307), 275-278. doi: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1136/bmj.323.7307.275>
- Bottoms, A., Gelsthorpe, L., & Rex, S. (2013). *Community Penalties: change and challenges*. Devon: Willan.
- Bottoms, A., & McWilliams, W. (1979). A non-treatment paradigm for probation practice. *British Journal of Social Work*, 9(2), 159-202.
- Bourdieu, P. (1985). The social space and the genesis of groups. *Theory and society*, 14(6), 723-744.
- Boyatzis, R. (1998). *Transforming qualitative information: Thematic analysis and code development*. Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage.
- Boyd, S. (2007). The journey to compassionate care. *With child—Substance use during pregnancy: A women-centred approach*. Halifax, NS: Fernwood Publishing.
- Bradshaw, J. (1972). A taxonomy of social need. *New Society*, 30(3), 72.
- Brah, A., & Phoenix, A. (2013). Ain't IA Woman? Revisiting Intersectionality. *Journal of International Women's Studies*, 5(3), 75-86. Available at: <http://vc.bridgew.edu/jiws/vol5/iss3/8>
- Braithwaite, J. (1989). *Crime, shame and reintegration*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
- Buchanan, J. (2006). Understanding problematic drug use: a medical matter or a social issue. *British Journal of Community Justice*, 4(2), 47.
- Buchanan, J. & Young, L. (2000). The War on Drugs - a war on drug users? *Drugs: education, prevention and policy*, Vol. 7, No. 4, 2000. 409-422.
- Bulmer, M. (1996). The ethnic group question in the 1991 Census of Population. In Coleman, D. and Salt, J. (Eds.) (1996) *Ethnicity in the 1991 Census of Population*. London:HMSO.
- Burnett, R. & McNeill, F. (2005). The place of the officer-offender relationship in assisting offenders to desist from crime. *Probation Journal*, 52(3), 221-242. doi: 10.1177/0264550505055112

- Burrell, K. (2009). *Polish Migration to the UK in the 'new' European Union After 2004*. Abingdon: Routledge.
- Cameron, D. (2015) ITV News: PM blames Calais crisis on 'swarm' of migrants. *ITV News* 30.07.2015. Retrieved November, 9<sup>th</sup>, 2015 from <http://www.itv.com/news/update/2015-07-30/pm-a-swarm-of-migrants-want-to-come-to-britain/#>
- Cameron, D. (2016). Prime Minister's speech on life chances. *GOV.UK*. Retrieved March, 26<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <https://www.gov.uk/government/speeches/prime-ministers-speech-on-life-chances>
- Carswell, K., Blackburn, P. & Barker, C. (2011). The relationship between trauma, post-migration problems and the psychological well-being of refugees and asylum seekers. *International journal of social psychiatry*, 57(2), 107-119. doi: 10.1177/0020764009105699
- Choo, H. Y. & Ferree, M. M. (2010). Practicing Intersectionality in Sociological Research: A Critical Analysis of Inclusions, Interactions, and Institutions in the Study of Inequalities. *Sociological Theory*, 28(2), 129-149. doi: 10.1111/j.1467-9558.2010.01370.x
- Clark, G. L. & Root, A. (1999). Infrastructure shortfall in the United Kingdom: the private finance initiative and government policy. *Political geography*, 18(3), 341-365. doi: 10.1016/S0962-6298(98)00109-7
- Coffey, A., & Atkinson, P. (1996). *Making Sense of Qualitative Data*. London: Sage.
- Cohen, S. (2002). *Folk devils and moral panics: The creation of the mods and rockers*. Abingdon: Routledge.
- Cole, E. R. (2009). Intersectionality and research in psychology. *American psychologist*, 64(3), 170. Doi: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1037/a0014564>
- Cole, I., Robinson, D., Champion, T., Reeve, K., Bennington, J., Coward, S.,...Hickman, P. (2006). *A review of the evidence base on frequent moving among disadvantaged groups. A report to the Social Exclusion Unit*. London: HMSO.
- Conservatives. (2015). Conservative Manifesto: strong leadership, a clear economic plan, a brighter more secure future. *Conservatives*. Retrieved August, 26<sup>th</sup>, 2015 from <https://www.conservatives.com/manifesto>
- Copello, A. G., Velleman, R. D., & Templeton, L. J. (2005). Family interventions in the treatment of alcohol and drug problems. *Drug and alcohol review*, 24(4), 369-385. doi: 10.1080/09595230500302356
- Council of Europe, (2010). *Migrants and their descendants: Guide to policies for the well-being of all in pluralist societies*. Strasbourg: Council of Europe Publishing.
- Crabtree, B. & Miller, W. (1999). A template approach to text analysis: Developing and using codebooks. In Crabtree, B. & Miller, W. (Eds.), *Doing Qualitative Research* (pp. 163-177.) Newbury Park, CA: Sage.

Crenshaw, K. (1989). Demarginalizing the intersection of race and sex: A Black feminist critique of antidiscrimination doctrine, feminist theory and antiracist politics. *The University of Chicago Legal Forum*, 139.

Crenshaw, K. (1991). Mapping the margins: Intersectionality, identity politics, and violence against women of color. *Stanford law review*, 1241-1299. doi: 10.2307/1229039

Crepaz, M. M. L., & Damron, R. (2009). Constructing Tolerance: How the Welfare State Shapes Attitudes About Immigrants. *Comparative Political Studies*, 42(3), 437-463. doi: 10.1177/0010414008325576

Creswell, J. W. (2008). *Research design: Qualitative, quantitative, and mixed methods approaches*. London: Sage.

Crotty, M. (1998). *The foundations of social research : meaning and perspective in the research process* London: Sage.

Csedő, K. (2008). Negotiating skills in the global city: Hungarian and Romanian professionals and graduates in London. *Journal of Ethnic and Migration Studies*, 34(5), 803-823. doi: 0.1080/13691830802106093

Dale-Perera, A., Alam, F., & Barker, P. (2015). Opioid-dependence treatment in the era of recovery: insights from a UK survey of physicians, patients and out-of-treatment opioid users. *Journal of Substance Use* *Journal of Substance Use*, 20(5), 354-362. doi: 10.3109/14659891.2014.923532

Datta, A. (2009). Places of everyday cosmopolitanisms: East-European construction workers in London. *Environment and planning A*, 41(2), 353-370. doi: 10.1068/a40211

Davies, N. (2005). *God's Playground A History of Poland: Volume II: 1795 to the Present*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Davis, F., Stankeviciute, J., Ebbutt, D., & Kaggwa, R. (2007). *The ground of justice: the report of a pastoral research enquiry into the needs of migrants in London's Catholic community*. Cambridge: Von Hugel Foundation.

De Koster, W., Achterberg, P., & Van der Waal, J. (2013). The new right and the welfare state: The electoral relevance of welfare chauvinism and welfare populism in the Netherlands. *International Political Science Review*, 34(1), 3-20. doi: 10.1177/0192512112455443

Delgado, R., & Stefancic, J. (2012). *Critical race theory: An introduction*. London: NYU Press.

Denzin, N. (1978). *The research act: a theoretical introduction to sociological methods* (Second edition). New York: McGraw-Hill..

Denzin, N. K. & Lincoln, Y. S. (1994). *Handbook of qualitative research*. London: Sage.

Department of Health. (2011). *Health and Wellbeing Boards*. Retrieved from <http://www.dh.gov.uk/health/2011/10/health-and-wellbeing-boards/> .

Devers, K. J., & Frankel, R. (2000). Study design in qualitative research—2: Sampling and data collection strategies. *Education for health*, 13(2), 263-271.



- Dey, I. (2004). *Grounded theory: qualitative research practice*. London: Sage.
- Dominelli, L. (2002). *Anti-oppressive social work theory and practice*. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.
- Donley, A. M. (2012). *Research Methods*. New York: Infobase Publishing.
- Drinkwater, S., Eade, J., & Garapich, M. (2006). Poles apart? EU enlargement and the labour market outcomes of immigrants in the UK. *International Migration*, 47: 161–190. doi: 10.1111/j.1468-2435.2008.00500.x
- Drugs Act 2005. London: TSO
- Duke, K. (2006). Out of crime and into treatment?: The criminalisation of contemporary drug policy since Tackling Drugs Together, *Drugs: education, prevention and policy*, 13 (5) 409-15. doi: 10.1080/09687630600613520
- Duke, K., Herring, R., Thickett, A., & Thom, B. (2013). Substitution treatment in the era of “recovery”: An analysis of stakeholder roles and policy windows in Britain. *Substance Use & Misuse*, 48(11), 966-976. doi: 10.3109/10826084.2013.797727
- Duke, K. & Thom, B. (2014). The role of evidence and the expert in contemporary processes of governance: The case of opioid substitution treatment policy in England. *International Journal of Drug Policy*, 25(5), 964-971. doi: 10.1016/j.drugpo.2014.01.015
- Duncan-Smith, I. (2014). Why we must fight the methadone industry that denies addicts a full drug-free life. *Telegraph*, 15.11.2014. Retrieved February, 11<sup>th</sup>, 2015 from <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/politics/conservative/11233664/Now-fight-the-methadone-industry-that-keeps-addicts-hooked-says-Iain-Duncan-Smith.html>
- Eade, J., Drinkwater, S., & Garapich, M. P. (2007). *Class and ethnicity: Polish migrant workers in London*. University of Surrey: Centre for Research on Nationalism, Ethnicity and Multiculturalism.
- Eisenbach-Stangl, I., Moskalewicz, J. & Thom, B. (2010). *Two Worlds of Drug Consumption in Late Modern Societies*. Farnham: Ashgate.
- Ellis, B. H., MacDonald, H. Z., Lincoln, A. K. & Cabral, H. J. (2008). Mental health of Somali adolescent refugees: the role of trauma, stress, and perceived discrimination. *Journal of consulting and clinical psychology*, 76(2), 184. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1037/0022-006X.76.2.184>
- EMCDDA. (2016). *United Kingdom country overview: A summary of the national drug situation*. Retrived April, 25, 2016 from <http://www.emcdda.europa.eu/themes/research/uk>
- European Parliament. (2004). *Parliamentary questions*. Retrieved May, 20th, 2016 from <http://www.europarl.europa.eu/sides/getDoc.do?jsessionid=87CE67A1E94F1D90960B955209BF1D40.node2?language=EN&objRefId=83831>
- Ezard, N. (2012). Substance use among populations displaced by conflict: A literature review. *Disasters*, 36(3), 533-557. doi: 10.1111/j.1467-7717.2011.01261.x
- Ezilon maps. (2016). Middle East Map - Physical Map of Middle East. Retrieved May, 17<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <http://www.ezilon.com/maps/middle-east-physical-maps.html>

Farage, N. (2015). The Prime Minister has no clear strategy on the two biggest issues facing Britain. Retrieved April, 25<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from [http://www.ukip.org/the\\_prime\\_minister\\_has\\_no\\_clear\\_strategy\\_on\\_the\\_two\\_biggest\\_issues\\_facing\\_britain](http://www.ukip.org/the_prime_minister_has_no_clear_strategy_on_the_two_biggest_issues_facing_britain)

Faugier, J., & Sargeant, M. (1997). Sampling hard to reach populations. *Journal of advanced nursing*, 26(4), 790-797. doi: 10.1046/j.1365-2648.1997.00371.x

Fekete, L. (2009). *A suitable enemy: Racism, Migration and Islamophobia in Europe*. London: Pluto Press.

Fetterman, D. (1983). Guilty knowledge, dirty hands, and other ethical dilemmas: The hazards of contract research. *Human Organization*, 42(3), 214-224. doi: <http://dx.doi.org/10.17730/humo.42.3.dw76002023201284>

Flynn, R. (1999). Managerialism, professionalism and quasi-markets. In Exworthy, M. & Halford, S. (Eds). *Professionals and the New Managerialism in the Public Sector*. Buckingham: Open University Press, 18–36.

Flyvbjerg, B. (2004). Phronetic planning research: theoretical and methodological reflections. *Planning Theory & Practice*, 5(3), 283-306. doi: 10.1080/1464935042000250195

Fountain, J., Bashford, J., Winters, M. & Patel, K. (2003). *Black and minority ethnic communities in England: A review of the literature on drug use and related service provision*. London: National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse/Centre for Ethnicity and Health.

Fountain, J. (2009 a). *Issues surrounding drug use and drug services among the South Asian communities in England*. London: National Treatment Agency; University of Central Lancashire.

Fountain, J. (2009 b). *Issues surrounding drug use and drug services among the Black African communities in England*. London: National Treatment Agency; University of Central Lancashire.

Fountain, J. (2009 c). *Issues surrounding drug use and drug services among the Black Caribbean communities in England*. London: National Treatment Agency; University of Central Lancashire.

Fountain, J. (2009 d). *Issues surrounding drug use and drug services among the Kurdish, Turkish Cypriot and Turkish communities in England*. London: National Treatment Agency; University of Central Lancashire.

Fountain, J. (2009 e). *Issues surrounding drug use and drug services among the Chinese and Vietnamese communities in England*. London: National Treatment Agency; University of Central Lancashire.

Fraser, H. (2004). Doing narrative research analysing personal stories line by line. *Qualitative Social Work*, 3(2), 179-201. doi: 10.1177/1473325004043383

Gainsbury, S. & Neville, S. (2015). Austerity's £18bn impact on local services. *Financial Times*. Retrieved September, 8<sup>th</sup>, 2015 from <http://www.ft.com/cms/s/2/5fcbd0c4-2948-11e5-8db8-c033edba8a6e.html#axzz3lAVfVmXu>.

- Galvani, S. (2012). *Supporting People with Alcohol and Drug Problems: Making a Difference*. : The Policy Press.
- Gamble, S. (2001). *The Routledge companion to feminism and postfeminism*. London: Routledge.
- Garapich, M. P. (2008). The migration industry and civil society: Polish immigrants in the United Kingdom before and after EU enlargement. *Journal of Ethnic and Migration Studies*, 34(5), 735-752. doi: 10.1080/13691830802105970
- Garapich, M. P. (2010). *The unwanted: Social and cultural determinants of homelessness and alcohol abuse among Eastern European migrants in London—research report*. University of Surrey: Centre for Research on Nationalism, Ethnicity and Multiculturalism.
- Gasson, S. (2004). Rigor in grounded theory research: An interpretive perspective on generating theory from qualitative field studies. *The handbook of information systems research*, 79-102.
- Geertz, C. (1972). Deep Play: Notes on the Balinese Cockfight. *Daedalus* Vol. 101, No 1 Myth, Symbol and Culture. (Winter 1972) pp. 1- 37.
- Geertz, C. (1973). Thick description: Toward an interpretive theory of culture. In C. Jenks (Ed.), *Culture: Critical concepts in sociology*. (pp. 173-196). New York: Routledge.
- Gerritsen, A. A., Bramsen, I., Devillé, W., Van Willigen, L. H., Hovens, J. E. & Van Der Ploeg, H. M. (2006). Physical and mental health of Afghan, Iranian and Somali asylum seekers and refugees living in the Netherlands. *Social psychiatry and psychiatric epidemiology*, 41(1), 18-26.
- Giddens, A (1976). *New Rules of Sociological Method: a positive critique of interpretive sociologies*. London: Hutchinson.
- Giddens, A. (1998). Risk society: the context of British politics. *The politics of risk society*, 23-34. Cambridge: Polity Press.
- Giddens, A. (1999). Risk and responsibility. *The Modern Law Review*, 62(1), 1-10. doi: 10.1111/1468-2230.00188
- Gilbert, N. (2008). *Researching social life*. London: SAGE.
- Glaser, B. (1992). *Basics of grounded theory analysis: emergence vs forcing*. Mill Valley CA: Sociology Press.
- Glaser, B. G., & Strauss, A. L. (1967). *The discovery of grounded theory: Strategies for qualitative research*. New Jersey: Aldine Transaction.
- Goffman, E. (1963). *Stigma: Notes on the management of spoiled identity*. Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey: Prentice-Hall.
- Goodman, L.A. (1961). Snowball Sampling. *The Annals of Mathematical Statistics*, Vol. 32, No. 1 (March, 1961), pp. 148-170.
- Goodwin, M. (2011). English Education Policy after New Labour: Big Society or Back to Basics? *The Political Quarterly*, 82(3), 407-424. doi: 10.1111/j.1467-923X.2011.02201.x

- Gossop, M., Marsden, J. & Stewart, D. (2001). *NTORS after Five Years: Changes in Substance Use, Health and Criminal Behaviour during the five years after intake*. London: Department of Health.
- Grant, M. (1994). Foreword: what is so special about the British System? In Strang, J. and Gossop, M. (Eds). *Heroin Addiction and Drug Policy: the British System*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Gray, D. E. (2009). *Doing research in the real world*. London: Sage.
- Great Britain. Cabinet Office. Modernising Government Secretariat & Blair, T. (1999). *Modernising government*. London: HMSO.
- Green, A. (2006). Yes, we love Polish plumbers, but how many MORE does Britain need? *The Daily Mail*. Retrieved February, 10<sup>th</sup>, 2006 from <http://www.migrationwatchuk.org/pressArticle/37>
- Green, J. & Thorogood, N. (2004). *Qualitative methods for health research*. London: Sage.
- Grewal, I. & Ritchie, J. (2006). Ethnic and language matching of the researcher and the research group during design, fieldwork and analysis. In Nazroo, J.Y. (Ed.) *Health and social research in multiethnic societies*. (pp 65-81). Abingdon: Routledge.
- Griffiths, P., Evans-Brown, M. & Sedefov, R. (2013). Getting up to speed with the public health and regulatory challenges posed by new psychoactive substances in the information age. *Addiction*, 108(10), 1700-1703. doi: 10.1111/add.12287
- Griffiths, D. Sigona, N. & Zetter, R. (2005). *Refugee Community Organisations and Dispersal: Networks, Resources and Social Capital*. Bristol: Policy Press.
- Grillo, T. (1995). Anti-essentialism and intersectionality: Tools to dismantle the master's house. *Berkeley Women's Law Journal*, 10, 16.
- Guba, E. G. & Lincoln, Y. S. (1989). *Fourth generation evaluation* London: Sage.
- Guba, E. G. & Lincoln, Y. S. (1994). Competing paradigms in qualitative research. In Denzin, N. & Lincoln, Y.S. (Eds.), *Handbook of qualitative research* (1<sup>st</sup> ed., pp163-194). Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage.
- Guba, E. G., & Lincoln, Y. S. (2001). *Guidelines and checklist for constructivist (aka fourth generation) evaluation*. Retrieved June, 18, 2008 from [https://www.google.co.uk/search?q=Guidelines+and+checklist+for+constructivist+%28aka+fou+rth+generation%29+evaluation&ie=utf-8&oe=utf-&gws\\_rd=cr&ei=riMyV4mbNeKYgAbKn4P4Bw](https://www.google.co.uk/search?q=Guidelines+and+checklist+for+constructivist+%28aka+fou+rth+generation%29+evaluation&ie=utf-8&oe=utf-&gws_rd=cr&ei=riMyV4mbNeKYgAbKn4P4Bw)
- Guba, E., & Lincoln, Y. (2005). Paradigmatic controversies, contradictions, and emerging confluences. In Denzin, N. & Lincoln, Y.S. (Eds.), *Handbook of qualitative research* (3<sup>rd</sup> ed., pp. 191-215). Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage.
- Guiraudon, V. & Joppke, C. (2001). *Controlling a new migration world (Vol. 4)*. London: Routledge.
- Hancock, A. M. (2007). Intersectionality as a normative and empirical paradigm. *Political Science and Politics*, 37(1), 41-45. doi: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1017/S1743923X07000062>
- Hankivsky, O., Cormier, R., & De Merich, D. (2009). *Intersectionality: Moving women's health research and policy forward*. Vancouver: Women's Health Research Network.

- Hannah-Moffat, K. (2005). Criminogenic needs and the transformative risk subject Hybridizations of risk/need in penalty. *Punishment & Society*, 7(1), 29-51. doi: 10.1177/1462474505048132
- Harris, J., & McCrae, J. (2013). *The 2015-16 Spending Round*. London: Institute for Government.
- Havell, C. (2004). *Khat use in Somali, Ethiopian and Yemeni Communities in England: issues and solutions*. London: Home Office.
- Hayes, P., & Dale-Perera, A. (2010). Not for turning. *Druglink*, 25(2), 8-9.
- Heath, H. & Cowley, S. (2004). Developing a grounded theory approach: a comparison of Glaser and Strauss. *International journal of nursing studies*, 41(2), 141-150. doi: 10.1016/S0020-7489(03)00113-5
- Hoare, J. and. Moon, D. (2010). *Findings from the 2009/10 British Crime Survey England and Wales*. Home Office Statistical Bulletin. 13(10). London: Home Office.
- Homeless Link. (2006). *A8 nationals in London homelessness services, Research Report*. London: Homeless Link.
- Home Office. (1995). *Tackling Drugs Together, Government White Paper*. London: HMSO.
- Home Office (2002). *Updated Drug Strategy 2002*. London: HMSO.
- Home Office. (2010). *Reducing demand, restricting supply, building recovery: Supporting people to live a drug free life*. London: HMSO.
- Home Office. (2009). *Accession Monitoring Report (May 2004 – March 2009)*. A joint online report by the Home Office, Department for Work and Pensions, HM Revenue & Customs and Department for Communities and Local Government. London: Immigration and Nationality Directorate Retrieved April, 12<sup>th</sup>, 2013 from [http://webarchive.nationalarchives.gov.uk/20100422120657/http://www.ukba.homeoffice.gov.uk/si/tecontent/documents/aboutus/reports/accession\\_monitoring\\_report/](http://webarchive.nationalarchives.gov.uk/20100422120657/http://www.ukba.homeoffice.gov.uk/si/tecontent/documents/aboutus/reports/accession_monitoring_report/)
- Home Office. (2011). *Drug Interventions Programme (DIP) introducing locally funded drug testing on arrest (and associated interventions): a good practice guide*. London: HMSO. Retrieved September, 6<sup>th</sup>, 2015 from <https://www.gov.uk/government/publications/introducing-locally-funded-drugs-testing-on-arrest>
- Hough, M. (1996). *Drug Misuse and the Criminal Justice System – a review of the literature*. DPAS Paper 15. London: Home Office.
- HM Government. (2015). *Drug Strategy 2010 'A Balanced Approach' Third Annual Review*. London: HMSO.
- Hsieh, H.-F. & Shannon, S. E. (2005). Three Approaches to Qualitative Content Analysis. *Qualitative health research*, 15(9), 1277-1288. doi: 10.1177/1049732305276687
- Humble, Á. (2009). Technique triangulation for validation in directed content analysis. *International Journal of Qualitative Methods*, Vol. 8 no. 3 34-51. doi: 10.1177/160940690900800305

- Iltis, A. S. (2005). *Research Ethics*. Hoboken: Taylor & Francis Ltd.
- IRSS. (2002). *Research Methodology Issues in Working with Asylum Seekers, Refugees, Irregular Migrants and 'Difficult to Research' Populations*. IRSS Working Paper No 1. May 2002.
- Islamqa. (2012). Coffee, tea and sugar can be harmful; are they haraam like cigarettes? *Islam Question and Answer*. Retrieved March, 25<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <https://islamqa.info/en/118268>
- James, C. L. R. (1994). *Beyond a boundary*. London: Serpent's Tail.
- Janesick, V.J. (2000). The Choreography of Qualitative Research Design. In Denzin, N. K. & Lincoln, Y. S. (Eds.). *Handbook of Qualitative Research*. (2<sup>nd</sup> Ed. pp 379 - 399). Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage.
- Jick, T. D. (1979). Mixing qualitative and quantitative methods: Triangulation in action. *Administrative science quarterly*, 602-611.
- Johnson, R. B., Onwuegbuzie, A. J. & Turner, L. A. (2007). Toward a definition of mixed methods research. *Journal of Mixed Methods Research*, 1(2), 112-133. doi: 10.1177/1558689806298224
- Johnson, T. P. (1996). Alcohol and drug use among displaced persons: An overview. *Substance Use & Misuse*, 31(13), 1853-1889. doi: 10.3109/10826089609064003
- Jones, B. (2016). *British Politics: The Basics*. London: Routledge.
- Jørgensen, M. B. & Thomsen, T. L. (2016). Deservingness in the Danish context: Welfare chauvinism in times of crisis. *Critical Social Policy*, 0261018315622012, first published on January 28, 2016. doi: 10.1177/0261018315622012
- Jupp, V. (2001). 'Triangulation'. In. McLaughlin, E. and Muncie, J. (Eds.). *The Sage Dictionary of Criminology*. London: Sage.
- Karpman, S. (1968). Fairy tales and script drama analysis. *Transactional Analysis Bulletin*, 7(26), 39-43.
- Katwala, S., Ballinger, S. & Rhodes, M. (2014). *How to talk about immigration*. British Future, 30. London: British Future.
- Keane, H. (2003). Critiques of harm reduction, morality and the promise of human rights. *International Journal of Drug Policy*, 14(3), 227-232. doi: 10.1016/S0955-3959(02)00151-2
- Kemshall, H. (2002). Effective practice in probation: an example of 'advanced liberal'responsibilisation? *The Howard Journal of Criminal Justice*, 41(1), 41-58. DOI: 10.1111/1468-2311.00224
- Kemshall, H. (2008). Actuarial and clinical risk assessment: contrasts, comparisons and collective usages. In Calder, M. (Ed.). *Contemporary risk assessment in safeguarding children*. Lyme Regis: Russell House Publishing. URI: <http://hdl.handle.net/2086/4642>
- Kemshall, H. (2010). Risk rationalities in contemporary social work policy and practice. *British Journal of Social Work*, 40(4), 1247-1262. doi: 10.1093/bjsw/bcp157

Keskinen, S. (2016). From welfare nationalism to welfare chauvinism: Economic rhetoric, the welfare state and changing asylum policies in Finland. *Critical Social Policy*. doi: 10.1177/0261018315624170

Keskinen, S., Norocel, O. C. & Jørgensen, M. B. (2016). The politics and policies of welfare chauvinism under the economic crisis. *Critical Social Policy*. 0261018315624168, first published on February 10, 2016. doi: 10.1177/0261018315624168

Khan, K. (2006). One Step Forward, Two Steps Back? The Politics of Race and Drugs and how Policy-makers Interpret Things. In Hughes, R., Lart, R. and Higate, P. (2006) *Drugs: Policy and Politics*. Maidenhead: Open University Press.

Kohli, R. K., & Mitchell, F. (2007). *Working with unaccompanied asylum seeking children: issues for policy and practice*. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.

Kohli, R. K. S. (2006). The comfort of strangers: social work practice with unaccompanied asylum-seeking children and young people in the UK. *Child & Family Social Work*, 11(1), 1-10. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2206.2006.00393.x

Lay, M., & Papadopoulos, I. (2007). An exploration of fourth generation evaluation in practice. *Evaluation*, 13(4), 495-504. doi: 10.1177/1356389007082135

Levie, J. (2007). Immigration, In-Migration, Ethnicity and Entrepreneurship in the United Kingdom *Small Business Economics* Volume 28, Issue 2-3, pp 143-169. doi: 10.1007/s11187-006-9013-2

Littlechild, B. (2008). Child Protection Social Work: Risks of Fears and Fears of Risks—Impossible Tasks from Impossible Goals? *Social Policy & Administration*, 42(6), 662-675. DOI: 10.1111/j.1467-9515.2008.00630.x

Lloyd, C. (2010). *Sinning and sinned against: The stigmatisation of problem drug users*. London: UKDPC.

Lockey, R., Sitzia, J., Gillingham, T., Millyard, J., Miller, C., Ahmed, S., . . . Bennett, C. (2004). Report Summary-Training for service user involvement in health and social care research: a study of training provision and participants' experiences. *Involve March*, 1-4.

Lupton, R., Wilson, A., May, T., Warburton, H., & Turnbull, P. J. (2002). *A rock and a hard place: drug markets in deprived neighbourhoods*. London: Home Office.

MacGregor, S. (2000). Editorial: The Drugs-Crime Nexus. *Drugs: education, prevention and policy*, 7(4), 311-316. doi: 10.1080/713660125

MacGregor, S. (2006a). Tackling drugs together: Ten years on. *Drugs: education, prevention and policy*, 13(5), 393-398. doi: 10.1080/09687630600911627

MacGregor, S. (2006b). 'Tackling Drugs Together' and the establishment of the principle that 'treatment works'. *Drugs: Education, Prevention & Policy*, 13(5), 399-408. doi: 10.1080/09687630600609833

MacGregor, S. (2011). The impact of research on policy in the drugs field. *Methodological Innovations Online*, 6(1), 41-57. doi: 10.4256/mio.2010.0027

MacPherson, S. W. (1999). *The Stephen Lawrence Inquiry: report of an inquiry*. London: TSO.



- Madriz, E. (1994). Focus Groups in Feminist Research. In Denzin, N. & Lincoln, Y.S. (Eds.), *Handbook of qualitative research* (1st ed., pp 835 - 850). Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage.
- Magnani, R., Sabin, K., Sidel, T. & Heckathorn, D. (2005). Review of sampling hard-to-reach and hidden populations for HIV surveillance. *Aids*, 19, S67-S72.
- Manning, P. (2007). *Drugs and Popular Culture*, Devon: Willan.
- Maruna, S. (2001). *Making good: how ex-convicts reform and rebuild their lives*. Washington, DC: American Psychological Association.
- Maruna, S., Porter, L. & Carvalho, I. (2004). The Liverpool Desistance Study and Probation Practice: opening the dialogue. *Probation Journal*. Vol. 51. No. 3 September 2004. doi: 10.1177/0264550504045899.
- Maremmani, I., Hill, D., Gilman, M., & Littlewood, R. (2014). Increasing importance of measuring outcomes in opioid dependence care: what matters now and in the future? *Heroin Addiction and Related Clinical Problems*, 5-12.
- May, C. R., Mair, F., Finch, T., MacFarlane, A., Dowrick, C., Treweek, S., . . . Rogers, A. (2009). Development of a theory of implementation and integration: Normalization Process Theory. *Implementation Science*, 4(1), 29. doi: 10.1186/1748-5908-4-29
- May, T. (2015). Theresa May's speech to the Conservative Party Conference – in full. Retrieved October, 10<sup>th</sup>, 2015 from <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/politics/theresa-may-s-speech-to-the-conservative-party-conference-in-full-a6681901.html>
- McCall, L. (2005). The complexity of intersectionality. *Signs*, 30(3), 1771-1800. DOI: 10.1086/426800
- McCann, C. & Kim, S.-K. (2013). *Feminist theory reader*. London: Routledge.
- McKeganey, N. (2010). Bad Stigma... Good Stigma? *Drink and Drugs News*, 15.
- McKeganey, N. (2012). Harm reduction at the crossroads and the rediscovery of drug user abstinence. *Drugs: Education, Prevention and Policy*, 2012, Vol. 19, No. 4, Pages 276-283. doi: 10.3109/09687637.2012.671867
- McLaughlin, H. (2005). Young Service Users as Co-researchers: Methodological Problems and Possibilities. *Qualitative Social Work*, 4(2), 211-228. doi: 10.1177/1473325005052394
- McLaughlin, H. (2006). Involving Young Service Users as Co-Researchers: Possibilities, Benefits and Costs. *The British Journal of Social Work*, 36(8), 1395-1410. doi: 10.1093/bjsw/bch420
- McNeill, F. (2006). A desistance paradigm for offender management. *Criminology and Criminal Justice*, 6(1), 39-62. doi: 10.1177/1748895806060666
- McNeill, F. (2009). *Towards effective practice in offender supervision*. Strathclyde: University of Strathclyde.



McSweeney, T., Stevens, A., & Hunt, N. (2006). *The Quasi-compulsory Treatment of Drug Dependant Offenders in Europe. Final National Report-England*. London: University of London. King's College School of Law, Insitiute for Criminal Policy Rsearch.

Measham, F., & Moore, K. (2009). Repertoires of distinction: Exploring patterns of weekend polydrug use within local leisure scenes across the English night time economy. *Criminology & Criminal Justice*, 9(4), 437-464. doi: 10.1177/1748895809343406

Meredith, C. (2014). Stubborn' Tories Immediately Dismiss Norman Baker's Calls For Legalisation Of Medicinal Cannabis. Retrieved from [http://www.huffingtonpost.co.uk/2014/08/14/drug-legalisation-uk-norman-baker\\_n\\_5677686.html](http://www.huffingtonpost.co.uk/2014/08/14/drug-legalisation-uk-norman-baker_n_5677686.html)

Migration Watch. (2003). *The impact on immigration of the EU expansion to Eastern Europe*. 27<sup>th</sup> July 2003. Retrieved April, 12<sup>th</sup>, 2013 from <http://www.migrationwatchuk.org/BriefingPaper/document/33>

Miles, M. B., & Huberman, A. M. (1994). *Qualitative data analysis: An expanded sourcebook*. London: Sage.

Millett, K. (1970). *Sexual politics*. Illinois: University of Illinois Press.

Mills, K. (2009). Racism, Ethnicity and Drug Misuse: a brief introduction in Bhui, H.S. (ed.) (2009). *Race and Criminal Justice*. London: Sage.

Mills, K. (2012). Under the radar: Impact of policies of localism on substance misuse services for refugee and asylum seeking communities. *International Social Work*, 55(5), 662-674. doi: 10.1177/0020872812447637

Mills, K., Brooks, S., Sender, H. & Green, R. (2006). *Accessing Drug Services in Peterborough: a study of black and minority communities*. Hatfield: Centre for Community Research University of Hertfordshire. Retrieved February, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2009 from [http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/dip/Peterborough\\_BME\\_report?view=Standard&pubID=456186](http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/dip/Peterborough_BME_report?view=Standard&pubID=456186)

Mills, K., Broome, K. and Green, R. (2008). *Beyond Boundaries 2: A8 & A2 nationals in London: drug treatment needs and referral pathways*. London: National Treatment Agency.

Mills, K. and Knight, T. (2009). Offering substance misuse services to Accession Eight Migrants in London: findings from a qualitative study, *Drugs: education, prevention and policy*, 2009; 1–17. doi: 10.3109/09687630903200777

Mills, K., Knight, T. & Green, R. (2007). *Beyond Boundaries: offering substance misuse services to new migrants in London*. London: National Treatment Agency.

Misuse of Drugs Act 1971. London: HMSO.

Monaghan, M. & Wincup, E. (2013). Work and the journey to recovery: Exploring the implications of welfare reform for methadone maintenance clients. *International Journal of Drug Policy*, 24(6), e81-e86. doi: 10.1016/j.drugpo.2013.08.006

Monaghan, M. & Yeomans, H. (2015). Mixing drink and drugs: 'Underclass' politics, the recovery agenda and the partial convergence of English alcohol and drugs policy. *International Journal of Drug Policy*. doi: 10.1016/j.drugpo.2016.02.005

- Morgan, D. L. (1996). *Focus groups as qualitative research* (Vol. 16). London: Sage.
- Morgan, D. L. (2007). Paradigms Lost and Pragmatism Regained: Methodological Implications of Combining Qualitative and Quantitative Methods. *Journal of Mixed Methods Research*, 1(1), 48-76. doi: 10.1177/2345678906292462.
- Moriarty, J. (2011). *Qualitative methods overview*. Methods review, 1. London: NIHR School for Social Care Research.
- Morrow, S. L. (2005). Quality and trustworthiness in qualitative research in counseling psychology. *Journal of counseling psychology*, 52(2), 250. doi: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1037/0022-0167.52.2.250>
- Morse, J. M. (1994). Designing funded qualitative research. In Denzin, N. K. & Lincoln, Y. S. (Eds). *Handbook of qualitative research*. (1<sup>st</sup> ed pp. 220-235). Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage.
- Morse, J. M., Swanson, J. & Kuzel, A. J. (2001). *The nature of qualitative evidence*. London: Sage.
- Murdoch, I. (1961). 'Against Dryness: a Polemical Sketch', Encounter, No. 88, January, reprinted in Bradbury, M. (Ed.), (1977). *The Novel Today*. Oxford: Alden Press.
- Nash, J. C. (2008). Re-thinking intersectionality. *Feminist Review* (89), 1-15. doi: 10.2307/40663957
- National Statistics. (2008). International Migration 2005. London: ONS. Retrieved April, 12<sup>th</sup>, 2013 from <http://www.statistics.gov.uk/cci/nugget.asp?id=260>
- National Treatment Agency. (2009). *Diversity: learning from good practice in the field*. Retrieved January 9<sup>th</sup> 2017 from <http://www.nta.nhs.uk/publications.aspx?category=Equality+and+Diversity>
- National Treatment Agency (2012). *Drug Treatment 2012: Progress Made, Challenges Ahead*. London: National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse. Retrieved May, 11<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from [www.nta.nhs.uk/drug-treatment-2012.aspx](http://www.nta.nhs.uk/drug-treatment-2012.aspx)
- Naughton, M. (2005). 'Evidence-based policy' and the government of the criminal justice system - only if the evidence fits! *Critical Social Policy*, 25(1), 47-69. doi: 10.1177/0261018305048967
- NDTMS. (2016). Statistics from the National Drug Treatment Monitoring System (NDTMS) 1 April 2006–31 March 2007. *Annual Publications from NDTMS – Statistics*. Retrieved May, 8<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <https://www.ndtms.net/Publications/AnnualReports.aspx>
- NDTMS. (2013). Drug Statistics from the National Drug Treatment Monitoring System. *Annual Publications from NDTMS - Statistics*. Retrieved May, 11<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <https://www.ndtms.net/Publications/AnnualReports.aspx>
- Ní Raghallaigh, M., & Gilligan, R. (2010). Active survival in the lives of unaccompanied minors: coping strategies, resilience, and the relevance of religion. *Child & Family Social Work*, 15(2), 226-237. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2206.2009.00663.x
- NPR (2012). Timeline: America's War on Drugs. *The forgotten war on drugs*. Retrieved May, 28<sup>th</sup>, 2012 from <http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=9252490>

Nutt, D., King, L. A., Saulsbury, W. & Blakemore, C. (2007). Development of a rational scale to assess the harm of drugs of potential misuse. *The Lancet*, 369(9566), 1047-1053. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(07)60464-4

O'Connor, S. (2015). Immigration lies at the heart of the referendum battle. *Financial Times*. Retrieved March, 26<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from

<http://www.ft.com/cms/s/2/5db877f2-d0a9-11e5-831d-09f7778e7377.html#axzz4402oMwPE>

OECD (2010). "Entrepreneurship and Migrants", Report by the OECD Working Party on SMEs and Entrepreneurship, OECD.

Oetting, E. R. & Donnermeyer, J. F. (1998). Primary Socialization Theory: The Etiology of Drug Use and Deviance. I. *Substance Use & Misuse*, 33(4), 995-1026. doi: 10.3109/10826089809056252

Oetting, E. R., Donnermeyer, J. F., Trimble, J. E. & Beauvais, F. (1998). Primary Socialization Theory: Culture, Ethnicity, and Cultural Identification. The Links between Culture and Substance Use. IV. *Substance Use & Misuse*, 33(10), 2075-2107. doi: 10.3109/10826089809069817

Office for National Statistics. (2015a). *Drug Misuse: Findings from the 2014/15 Crime Survey for England and Wales*. London: Home Office.

Office for National Statistics. (2015b). *Statistical bulletin: Deaths Related to Drug Poisoning in England and Wales: 2014 registrations*. Retrieved March, 24<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from

<http://www.ons.gov.uk/peoplepopulationandcommunity/birthsdeathsandmarriages/deaths/bulletin/s/deathsrelatedtodrugpoisoninginenglandandwales/2015-09-03#main-points>

Office for National Statistics. (2016). *User Guide to Home Office Immigration Statistics*. London: Home Office.

O'Malley, P. (2009). Drugs, risks and freedoms: Illicit drug 'use' and 'misuse' under neo-liberal governance. *Crime Prevention and Community Safety: New Directions*, G. Hughes, G. & E. McLaughlen, E. (Eds). (pp 279-296). Sydney: University of Sydney.

Papadopoulos, I. (2006). Culturally competent research. In Nazroo, J.Y. (Ed) *Health and Social Research in Multiethnic Societies*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Parker, G. and Barker, A. (2016). Cameron secures 'new settlement' after marathon talks. *Financial Times*. Retrieved March, 26<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <http://www.ft.com/cms/s/0/e15b54d6-d751-11e5-829b-8564e7528e54.html#axzz4402oMwPE>

Parker, H. and Newcombe, R. (1987). Heroin Use and Acquisitive Crime in an English Community. *British Journal of Sociology*, 38, 331 – 50. doi: 10.2307/590692

Parker, H., Newcombe, R. and Bakx, K. (1987). The new heroin users: prevalence and characteristics in Wirral, Merseyside. *British Journal of Addiction*, 82, 147 – 57. doi: 10.1111/j.1360-0443.1987.tb01453.x

Parker, H. (2005). Heroin epidemics and social exclusion in the UK 1980 – 2000. In Strang, J. and Gossop, M. (Eds.) *Heroin Addiction and the British System Vol 1 origins and evolution*. Abingdon: Routledge.

parliament.uk. (2011). *HC 1048-III Health Committee. Written evidence from DrugScope* (PH 147). Retrieved September, 8<sup>th</sup>, 2015 from <http://www.publications.parliament.uk/pa/cm201012/cmselect/cmhealth/1048/1048vw140.htm>.

Patel, K., Buffin, J., Underwood, S., Khurana, J., McQuade C., Brako M., Keeling P., Crawley, H. & Fountain, J. (2004). *Young refugees and asylum seekers in Greater London: vulnerability to problematic drug use. Final Report*. London: Greater London Authority.

Pearson, G. (1987a). Social deprivation, unemployment and patterns of heroin use. In Dorn, N. & South, N. (Eds.) *A Land Fit for Heroin?* London: Macmillan.

Pearson, G. (1987b). *The New Heroin Users*. Oxford: Basil Blackwell.

Pearson, G. and Gilman, M. (2005). Drug epidemics in space and time: local diversity subcultures and social exclusion. In Strang, J. and Gossop, M. (Eds.) *Heroin Addiction and the British System Vol 1 origins and evolution*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Pearson, G. & Patel, K. (1998). Drugs, deprivation, and ethnicity: outreach among Asian drug users in a northern English city. *Journal of Drug Issues*, 28, 199-224. doi: 10.1177/002204269802800112

Peterborough City Council. (2011). 2011 Census Ethnicity, Identity, Language and Religion Peterborough Unitary Authority Headlines. *Peterborough City Council*. Retrieved September, 16<sup>th</sup>, 2015 from <https://www.peterborough.gov.uk/council/about-peterborough/census-2011/>

Petersén, A. C., & Olsson, J. I. (2014). Calling Evidence-Based Practice into Question: Acknowledging Phronetic Knowledge in Social Work. *British Journal of Social Work*. doi: 10.1093/bjsw/bcu020

Pollard, N., Latorre, M., & Sriskandarajah, D. (2008). *Floodgates or turnstiles: Post-EU Enlargement Migration Flows to (and from) the UK*. London: IPPR.

Popper, K. (1957). *The Poverty of Historicism*. London: Routledge and Kegan Paul.

Porter, C. P. & Villarruel, A. M. (1992). Nursing research with African American and Hispanic people: guidelines for action. *Nursing Outlook*, 41(2), 59-67.

Pradella, L. & Rossana, C. (2015). Immigrant labour in Europe in times of crisis and austerity: An international political economy analysis. *Competition & Change*. OnlineFirst Version of Record Feb 24, 2015. doi: 10.1177/1024529415572052

Quinn, B. (2016). Man who confronted Muslim woman to 'explain' Brussels attacks arrested. *The Guardian*. Retrieved March, 26<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <http://www.theguardian.com/uk-news/2016/mar/23/london-man-confronted-muslim-woman-explain-brussels-attacks-arrested>

Rabiee, F. (2004). Focus-group interview and data analysis. *Proceedings of the nutrition society*, 63(04), 655-660. doi: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1079/PNS2004399>

Radcliffe, P. & Stevens, A. (2008). Are drug treatment services only for 'thieving junkie scumbags'? Drug users and the management of stigmatised identities. *Social Science & Medicine*, 67(7), 1065-1073. doi: 10.1016/j.socscimed.2008.06.004

- Rapp, C. A., & Goscha, R. J. (2011). *The strengths model: a recovery-oriented approach to mental health services*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Rassool, G. H. (2009). *Alcohol and Drug Misuse*. London: Routledge.
- Rein, M. (1976). *Social Science and Public Policy*. Harmondsworth: Penguin.
- Reuter, P. and Stevens, A. (2007). *An Analysis of UK Drug Policy A Monograph Prepared for the UK Drug Policy Commission*. London: UKDPC. Retrieved June, 10<sup>th</sup>, 2012 from [http://kar.kent.ac.uk/13332/1/analysis\\_of\\_UK\\_drug\\_policy.pdf](http://kar.kent.ac.uk/13332/1/analysis_of_UK_drug_policy.pdf)
- Rex, S. (1999). Desistance from Offending: Experiences of Probation. *The Howard Journal of Criminal Justice*, 38(4), 366-383. doi: 10.1111/1468-2311.00141
- Rice, P. & Ezzy, D. (1999). *Qualitative research methods: A health focus*. Melbourne: Oxford University Press.
- Richardson, R. & Kramer, E. H. (2006). Abduction as the type of inference that characterizes the development of a grounded theory. *Qualitative Research*, 6(4), 497-513. doi: 10.1177/1468794106068019
- Rigby, E. (2014). Ukip is bigger threat to Tories than to Labour. *Financial Times Oct 10<sup>th</sup>, 2014*. Retrieved March, 21<sup>st</sup>, 2016 from <http://www.ft.com/cms/s/0/aa174284-5096-11e4-b73e-00144feab7de.html>
- Ritchie, J. & Lewis, J. (2003). *Qualitative research practice: A guide for social science students and researchers*. London: Sage.
- Robertson, J.R. (2005). The arrival of HIV. In Strang, J. and Gossop, M. (Eds.). *Heroin Addiction and the British System Vol 1 origins and evolution*, Abingdon: Routledge.
- Robinson, D., & Reeve, K. (2005). *The experiences and Consequences of new immigration at the neighbourhood level*. Interim Report to the Joseph Rowntree Foundation. London: Joseph Rowntree Foundation.
- Robinson, G. (2001). Power, knowledge and 'what works' in probation. *The Howard Journal of Criminal Justice*, 40(3), 235-254. doi: 10.1111/1468-2311.00205
- Rose, N. (2000). Government and control. *British journal of criminology*, 40(2), 321-339. doi: 10.1093/bjc/40.2.321
- Ryan, L. (2010). Becoming Polish in London: negotiating ethnicity through migration. *Social Identities*, 16(3), 359-376. doi: 10.1080/13504630.2010.482425
- Ryan, L. (2013). Compare and contrast: Understanding Irish migration to Britain in a wider context. *Irish Studies Review*, 21(1), 6-19. doi: 10.1080/09670882.2012.759710
- Ryan, G. W., & Bernard, H. R. (2000). Data management and analysis methods. In Denzin, N. K. & Lincoln, Y. S. (Eds.). *Handbook of Qualitative Research*. (2<sup>nd</sup> Ed. pp 769-802). Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage.

- Ryan, L., Sales, R., & Tilki, M. (2009). Recent Polish migrants in London: Accessing and participating in social networks across borders. *Polish Migration to the UK in the 'new' European Union: After 2004*, 149-166.
- Ryan, L., Sales, R., Tilki, M., & Siara, B. (2008). Social networks, social support and social capital: the experiences of recent Polish migrants in London. *Sociology*, 42(4), 672-690. doi: 10.1177/0038038508091622
- Ryan, L., Sales, R., Tilki, M., & Siara, B. (2009). Family strategies and transnational migration: recent Polish migrants in London. *Journal of Ethnic and Migration Studies*, 35(1), 61-77. doi <http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/13691830802489176>
- Sangster, D., Shiner, M., Patel, K. & Sheikh, N. (2002). *Delivering Drug Services to Black & Minority Ethnic Communities*. DPAS paper 16. London: Home Office.
- Sarmento, J. M. (2010). Do public-private partnerships create value for money for the public sector? The Portuguese experience. *OECD Journal on Budgeting*, 10(1), 93.
- Schneider, C., & Holman, D. (2010). *Longitudinal study of migrant workers in the East of England*. Cambridge: East of England Development Agency. <http://hdl.handle.net/10540/332756>
- Schram, S. (2012). Phronetic Social Science: an idea whose time has come. In Flyvbjerg, B., Landman, T., & Schram, S. (Eds.). *Real social science: applied phronesis*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
- Schumacher, G. & van Kersbergen, K. (2014). Do mainstream parties adapt to the welfare chauvinism of populist parties? *Party Politics*, published online before print September, 22, 2014. doi 1354068814549345.
- Schweitzer, R., Melville, F., Steel, Z. & Lacherez, P. (2006). Trauma, post-migration living difficulties, and social support as predictors of psychological adjustment in resettled Sudanese refugees. *Australian and New Zealand Journal of Psychiatry*, 40(2), 179-188. doi: 10.1080/j.1440-1614.2006.01766.x
- Schwandt, T. (2000). Three epistemological stances for qualitative inquiry. In Denzin, N.K. & Lincoln, Y.S (Eds.). *Handbook of qualitative research*. (2<sup>nd</sup> edition pp. 189-214). Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage.
- Seddon, T. (2006). Drugs, Crime and Social Exclusion. *British Journal of Criminology*, (2006) 46, 680–703. doi: 10.1093/bjc/azi079
- Shaw, A., Egan, J. & Gillespie, M. (2007). *Drugs and poverty: A literature review*. Glasgow: Scottish Drugs Forum.
- Shaw, I. (2003). Qualitative research and outcomes in health, social work and education. *Qualitative Research*, 3(1), 57-77. doi: 10.1177/146879410300300103
- Sibbett, R. (1997). *Home Office Research Study 176: The perpetrators of racial harassment and racial violence*. London: HMSO.
- Silove, D., Sinnerbrink, I., Field, A., Manicavasagar, V. & Steel, Z. (1997). Anxiety, depression and PTSD in asylum-seekers: associations with pre-migration trauma and post-migration stressors. *The British Journal of Psychiatry*, 170(4), 351-357. doi: 10.1192/bjp.170.4.351

- Silverman, D. (2009). *Doing qualitative research*. London: Sage.
- Smith, A. (1778). An Inquiry Into the Nature and Causes of the Wealth of Nations, Volume 2. *Part Third*, 7, 197. London: Methuen.
- Smith, M.J. (2010). From Big Government to Big Society: Changing the State–Society Balance. *Parliamentary Affairs*, Vol. 63 No. 4, 2010: 818–833. doi: 10.1093/pa/gsq023
- Smye, V., Browne, A. J., Varcoe, C. & Josewski, V. (2011). Harm reduction, methadone maintenance treatment and the root causes of health and social inequities: An intersectional lens in the Canadian context. *Harm Reduction Journal*, 8. doi: 10.1186/1477-7517-8-17
- Snape, D. & Spencer, L. (2003). The foundations of qualitative research. In Ritchie, J. & Lewis, J. (Eds.) *Qualitative research practice: A guide for social science students and researchers*. (pp 1 – 23). London: Sage.
- Solbue, V. (2011). In search of my hidden preconceptions as a researcher. *Reflective Practice*, 12(6), 817-827. doi: 10.1080/14623943.2011.609248
- Sowey, H. (2005). Are Refugees at Increased Risk of Substance Misuse? *Drug and Alcohol Multicultural Education Centre*. 2005 (Ed.1).
- Spear, B. (1994). The early years of Britain’s drug situation in practice: up to the 1960s. In Strang, J. and Gossop, M. (2005). *Heroin Addiction and Drug Policy: the British System*, Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Spear, H.B. (2002). *Heroin addiction care and control: the British System 1916 – 1984*, London: DrugScope.
- Spencer, S., Ruhs, M., Anderson, B. & Rogaly, B. (2007). *Migrants’ lives beyond the workplace. The experiences of Central and East Europeans in the UK*. London: Joseph Rowntree Foundation.
- Sriskandarajah, D., Cooley, L. & Reed, H. (2005). *Paying Their Way, The fiscal contribution of immigrants in the UK*. London: IPPR.
- Steel, Z., Silove, D., Brooks, R., Momartin, S., Alzuhairi, B. & Susljik, I. (2006). Impact of immigration detention and temporary protection on the mental health of refugees. *The British Journal of Psychiatry*, 188(1), 58-64. doi: 10.1192/bjp.bp.104.007864
- Stevens, A. (2007). When two dark figures collide: Evidence and discourse on drug-related crime. *Critical Social Policy*, 2007 27: 77. doi: 10.1177/0261018307072208
- Stevens, A. (2010). *Drugs, crime and public health: the political economy of drug policy*. London: Routledge.
- Stevens, A., Berto, D., Heckmann, W., Kersch, V., Oeuvray, K., Ooyen van, M., . . . Uchtenhagen, A. (2005). Quasi-compulsory treatment of drug dependent offenders: An international literature review. *Substance Use & Misuse*, 40(3), 269-283. doi: 10.1081/JA-200049159



Stevens, A., Fortson, R., Measham, F. & Sumnall, H. (2015). Legally flawed, scientifically problematic, potentially harmful: The UK Psychoactive Substance Bill. *The International journal on drug policy*, 26(12), 1167-1170. doi: 10.1016/j.drugpo.2015.10.005

Stevens, A. & Measham, F. (2014). The 'drug policy ratchet': Why do sanctions for new psychoactive drugs typically only go up? *Addiction*, 109(8), 1226-1232. doi: 10.1111/add.12406

Stewart, E.S. (2011). UK Dispersal Policy and Onward Migration: Mapping the Current State of Knowledge. *Journal of Refugee Studies*, first published online: October 20, 2011. doi: 10.1093/jrs/fer039

Stimson, G. V. (1995). AIDS and injecting drug use in the United Kingdom, 1987–1993: the policy response and the prevention of the epidemic. *Social Science & Medicine*, 41(5), 699-716. doi: 10.1016/0277-9536(94)00435-V

Strang, J., Heather, N. & Wodak, A. (1993). Drug use and harm reduction: responding to the challenge. *Psychoactive drugs and harm reduction: from faith to science*. London: Whurr, 3-20.

Syed, M. (2010). Disciplinarity and methodology in intersectionality theory and research. *American Psychologist*, Vol 65(1), Jan 2010, 61-62. doi: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1037/a0017495>

Tagaris, K. (2015). Far-right Golden Dawn exploits darker side of Greece's discontent. Retrieved September, 11<sup>th</sup>, 2015 from <http://uk.reuters.com/article/2015/09/11/uk-eurozone-greece-goldendawn-idUKKCN0RB1HE20150911>

Temple, B. (2008). Narrative analysis of written texts: Reflexivity in cross language research. *Qualitative Research*, 8(3), 355-365. doi: 10.1177/1468794106093632

Temple, B., & Edwards, R. (2008). Interpreters/translators and cross-language research: Reflexivity and border crossings. *International Journal of Qualitative Methods*, 1(2), 1-12. doi: 10.1177/160940690200100201

Temple, B., & Young, A. (2004). Qualitative research and translation dilemmas. *Qualitative Research*, 4(2), 161-178. doi: 10.1177/1468794104044430

Teunissen, E., van den Bosch, L., van Bavel, E., van den Driessen Mareeuw, F., van den Muijsenbergh, M., van Weel-Baumgarten, E. & van Weel, C. (2014). Mental health problems in undocumented and documented migrants: a survey study. *Family practice*, 31(5), 571-577. doi: 10.1093/fampra/cmu038

The Basement Recovery Project. (undated). *Mutual Aid*. Retrieved May, 5<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <http://thebasementproject.org.uk/downloads/#leaflets>

The Migration Observatory. (2016). *Migrants in the UK: an overview*. Retrieved April, 29<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <http://www.migrationobservatory.ox.ac.uk/briefings/migrants-uk-overview>

Thompson, N. (2006). *Anti-discriminatory practice*. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.

Titmuss, R. M. (1976). *Commitment to welfare* (Vol. 2nd). London: Allen and Unwin.

Tongco, M. D. C. (2007). Purposive sampling as a tool for informant selection. *Ethnobotany Research & Applications*, 5: 147-158. doi: <http://hdl.handle.net/10125/227>



Townsend-Bell, E. (2009). *Intersectional praxis*. Paper presented at the APSA 2009 Toronto Meeting Paper.

Travers, T., Tunstall, R. Whitehead, C. & Pruvot, S. (2007). *Population mobility and service provision. Report for London Councils*. Retrieved June, 6<sup>th</sup>, 2009 from <http://www.londoncouncils.gov.uk/localgovernmentfinance/publications/populationmobilityandserviceprovision.htm>

Tuckman, B. W. (1965). Developmental sequence in small groups. *Psychological bulletin*, 63(6), 384. doi: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1037/h0022100>

UKDPC. (2010). *Drugs and Diversity: Ethnic minority groups learning from the evidence*. London: UK Drug Policy Commission.

UKDPC. (2010). *The Impact of Drugs on Different Minority Groups: Ethnicity and Drug Treatment*. London: The UK Drug Policy Commission (UKDPC).

University of Hertfordshire (2014). *Studies Involving the Use of Human Participants Version 05.0, UPR RE01 (formerly UPR AS/A/2)*. Retrieved September, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 2015 from <https://uhvpn.herts.ac.uk/secreg/upr/,DanaInfo=sitem.herts.ac.uk+RE01.htm>

University of Hertfordshire (2015). *UH Ethics Approval*. Retrieved September, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 2015 from <https://uhvpn.herts.ac.uk/ptl/common/ethics.nsf/,DanaInfo=www.studynet1.herts.ac.uk+Homepage?ReadForm>

UNHCR. (2015). *Mid-Year Trends 2015*. Geneva: UNHCR. Retrieved May 23<sup>rd</sup>, 2016 from <http://www.unhcr.org/56701b969.html>

Valverde, M. (1998). *Diseases of the Will: Alcohol and the Dilemmas of Freedom*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Walby, S., Armstrong, J. & Strid, S. (2012). Intersectionality: multiple inequalities in social theory. *Sociology*, 46(2), 224-240. doi: 10.1177/0038038511416164

Watt, N. & Wintour, P. (2015). How immigration came to haunt Labour: the inside story. *The Guardian*. 24 March 2015 Retrieved May. 25<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <http://www.theguardian.com/news/2015/mar/24/how-immigration-came-to-haunt-labour-inside-story>

Webb, E. J., Campbell, D. T., Schwartz, R. D. & Sechrest, L. (1966). *Unobtrusive measures: Nonreactive research in the social sciences*. Chicago: Rand McNally.

Wilkinson, M. (2015). Election 2015 policies guide: summary of comparisons. *The Telegraph* 07.05.2015. Retrieved March, 21<sup>st</sup>, 2016 from <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/general-election-2015/11552253/Policy-comparisonssummary.html>

Wing, A. K. (1990). Brief reflections toward a multiplicative theory and praxis of being. *Berkeley Women's Law Journal*, 6, 181. doi: <http://scholarship.law.berkeley.edu/bgj/vol6/iss1/16>

Wintour, P. (2015). Obese people and drug users who refuse treatment could have benefits cut. *The Guardian*. Retrieved March, 26<sup>th</sup>, 2016 from <http://www.theguardian.com/society/2015/jul/29/benefits-drugs-alcohol-obesity-refusing-treatment-review>

Yates, R. (2002). A brief history of British drug policy, 1950-2001. *Drugs: education, prevention, and policy*, 9(2), 113-124. doi: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/09687630110118478>

Yuval-Davis, N. (2006). Intersectionality and feminist politics. *European Journal of Women's Studies*, 13(3), 193-209. doi: 10.1177/135050680606575

# Delivering Drug Treatment to New Minority Communities: fresh perspectives

Karen Mills

Submitted May 2016

---

## Appendices

Submitted to the University of Hertfordshire in partial fulfilment of the requirements of the degree of PhD

## Contents

<b>Appendix 1 Published Works .....</b>	<b>3</b>
<b>Appendix 1.1 Paper 1.....</b>	<b>3</b>
Mills, K., Brooks, S., Sender, H. & Green, R. (2006). <i>Accessing Drug Services in Peterborough: a study of black and minority communities</i> . Hatfield: Centre for Community Research University of Hertfordshire. ....	3
<b>Appendix 1.2 Paper 2.....</b>	<b>74</b>
Mills, K., Knight, T. & Green, R. (2007). <i>Beyond Boundaries: offering substance misuse services to new migrants in London</i> . London: National Treatment Agency. ....	74
<b>Appendix 1.3 Paper 3.....</b>	<b>163</b>
Mills, K., Broome, K. and Green, R. (2008). <i>Beyond Boundaries 2: A8 &amp; A2 nationals in London: drug treatment needs and referral pathways</i> . London: National Treatment Agency. ....	163
<b>Appendix 1.4 Paper 4.....</b>	<b>202</b>
Mills, K. and Knight, T. (2009). Offering substance misuse services to Accession Eight Migrants in London: findings from a qualitative study, <i>Drugs: education, prevention and policy</i> , 2009; 17, 6. 1–17. doi: 10.3109/09687630903200777 .....	202
<b>Appendix 1.5 Paper 5.....</b>	<b>.....</b>
Mills, K. (2009). Racism, Ethnicity and Drug Misuse: a brief introduction. In Bhui, H.S. (Ed.). <i>Race and Criminal Justice</i> . London: Sage. ....	.....
<b>Appendix 1.6 Paper 6.....</b>	<b>.....</b>
Mills, K. (2012). Under the Radar: impact of policies of localism on substance misuse services for refugee and asylum seeking communities. <i>International Social Work</i> , Vol. 55, Number 5, September 2012. ....	.....
<b>Appendix 2 – letters from joint authors .....</b>	<b>205</b>
<b>Appendix 3 – ethical approval.....</b>	<b>206</b>
<b>Appendix 4 – evidence of impact .....</b>	<b>207</b>
<b>Appendix 5 – Karen Mills’ complete list of publications.....</b>	<b>209</b>

NB This thesis includes works which are already in the public domain. These are incorporated into the appendix as they were published. Page numbering stops at these points and resumes at the end of each published item.

## Appendix 1 Published Works

### Appendix 1.1 Paper 1

Mills, K., Brooks, S., Sender, H. & Green, R. (2006). *Accessing Drug Services in Peterborough: a study of black and minority communities*. Hatfield: Centre for Community Research University of Hertfordshire.

**Accessing Drug Services in Peterborough:  
A Study of Black and Minority Ethnic Communities**

**Karen Mills, Susan Brooks, Helen Sender, Dr Roger Green**

**Centre for Community Research**

**University of Hertfordshire**

**Hatfield**

**January 2006**

# ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

---

The authors would like to thank the following people for their help in undertaking this study: Iain Britton, and Louise Hobbs, Peterborough Drug Action Team Co-ordinators; Clare Marshall, and Brett Atkinson, Bridgegate Drug Services; Naghad Erihim, and Marie Therese Gohou, sessional outreach workers at Bridgegate Drug Services; sessional workers from Bridgegate Drug Services who undertook the interviews; members of Peterborough's BME groups who agreed to be interviewed.

The authors would also like to thank the Study's Steering Group for their valuable comments and assistance during the various stages of the project.

<b>CONTENTS</b>		page
<b>1.</b>	<b>Key Findings</b>	4
<b>2.</b>	<b>Introduction</b>	5
<b>3.</b>	<b>Background to the Study</b>	6-7
<b>4.</b>	<b>BME Communities &amp; Drug Services: Review of the Literature</b>	8-18
	<i>4.1 Take up of Health Services</i>	
	<i>4.2 Research on Drug Service Usage</i>	
	<i>4.3 Improving Take-Up of Drug Services</i>	
<b>5.</b>	<b>Methodology</b>	19-23
	<i>5.1 Aims and Objectives</i>	
	<i>5.2 Background</i>	
	<i>5.3 Development of the Questionnaire</i>	
	<i>5.4 Training the Interviewers</i>	
	<i>5.5 Undertaking the Interviews</i>	
	<i>5.6 Life History Interviews</i>	
	<i>5.7 Steering Group</i>	
	<i>5.8 Local Statistics</i>	
<b>6.</b>	<b>Findings</b>	24-48
<b>6.1</b>	<b>Questionnaires</b>	
	<i>6.1.1 Introduction</i>	
	<i>6.1.2 Gender</i>	
	<i>6.1.3 Faith</i>	
	<i>6.1.4 Age</i>	
	<i>6.1.5 Employment Status</i>	
	<i>6.1.6 Housing</i>	
	<i>6.1.7 Findings within the different BME communities</i>	



<b>6.2</b>	<b>Conclusions and Discussion from the Questionnaires</b>	49-58
	<b>6.2.1 Factors Increasing Risk of Drug Misuse</b>	
	6.2.2 <i>Family and Social Networks</i>	
	6.2.3 <i>Poverty</i>	
	6.2.4 <i>Unemployment</i>	
	6.2.5 <i>Barriers to the take-up of Services</i>	
	6.2.6 <i>Confidentiality and shame</i>	
	6.2.7 <i>Generational and Family Issues</i>	
	6.2.8 <i>Needs based vs. Strategically Targeted Services</i>	
	<b>6.2.9 Developing Services within Peterborough</b>	
	6.2.10 <i>Awareness and Information</i>	
	6.2.11 <i>Outreach within Families</i>	
	6.2.12 <i>Outreach within Faith Groups</i>	
	6.2.13 <i>Forging Links with Community Groups</i>	
	6.2.14 <i>Workforce Planning</i>	
<b>6.3</b>	<b>Life Histories: Conclusions and Discussion</b>	58-68
<b>6.4</b>	<b>Drugs Interventions Programme Data</b>	69
<b>7.</b>	<b>Recommendations</b>	70-71
	7.1 <i>Local</i>	
	7.2 <i>National</i>	
	7.3 <i>Further Research</i>	
<b>8.</b>	<b>References</b>	72-79

## 1. KEY FINDINGS

- ❑ The majority of respondents were not users of Criminal Justice Services.
- ❑ The findings offer considerable insight into the needs of members of BME communities.
- ❑ The findings support the engagement and retention of individuals from BME communities within the Peterborough DIP.
- ❑ Drug misuse among minority communities in Peterborough, seems to be shaped in part by the context in which the community is living and in part by the drugs available in the country of origin, in common with the findings of Sangster (2002) eg. the use of dance drugs by the young eastern European community, the use of opium by those from the Middle East and the smoking of heroin by the Pakistani community.
- ❑ BME communities are characterised by high levels of shame and denial in relation to drug use and tend to ostracise drug users.
- ❑ There are particular difficulties for some BME communities in broaching drugs problems across the generational divide.
- ❑ Drugs, knowledge and awareness in hard to reach BME communities is low.
- ❑ Loss of immigration status, and indefinite leave to remain in Britain, are of overriding concern to asylum seekers who fear that leave to remain will be refused if their drug taking is discovered.
- ❑ Issues around maintaining confidentiality are paramount.
- ❑ Drug agency clients do not think that workers needed to be 'matched' for ethnicity or race but that drug workers need to have knowledge and understanding of the cultural issues for clients.
- ❑ Clients wanted daily contact in the early stages of treatment.
- ❑ Clients wanted help in establishing a new non-drug using lifestyle and developing skills for employment.
- ❑ The life history respondents valued the Nene Project (DIP) and Bridgegate.
- ❑ Where new communities in Peterborough are not integrated into social networks there seems to be an increased risk of substance misuse.
- ❑ Data regarding to BME communities, particularly the 'new' and emerging communities is limited.

## **2. INTRODUCTION**

The University of Hertfordshire's Centre for Community Research was commissioned by Peterborough Drug Action Team (DAT) to undertake a study of Peterborough's 'new' and emerging BME communities into their needs, their experiences of using drugs, and their knowledge and experiences of accessing drug services in Peterborough. The research was also intended to inform Peterborough's Drug Intervention Programme (DIP) work with individuals from these communities.

The research was undertaken over a four-month period between October 2005 and January 2006.

The project used a collaborative approach, between the three partners involved in the project, Peterborough Drug Action Team, Bridgegate Drug Services, and the Centre for Community Research.

Information was gathered using semi-structured interviews and life histories. An analysis of statistical information relating to ethnicity and the DIP was also undertaken.

Two days research training was provided to members of BME groups who undertook the interviews.

A Steering Group was established to monitor and progress the project. Membership of this group included representatives of the 'new' and emerging BME communities who were sessional outreach workers at Bridgegate.

The research has produced a number of local and national recommendations, which will inform the planning, and delivery of drug treatment services, including the DIP, to BME communities in Peterborough.

The need for further research in related areas is also recommended.

### **3. BACKGROUND TO THE STUDY**

Peterborough is becoming a more ethnically diverse city with over 10% of the population classifying themselves as belonging to a non-white ethnic minority group in the 2001 Census compared to 7.5% for the 1991 Census.

The largest non-white ethnic group in Peterborough is the Pakistani community (4.5%) but the city is also home to people from other minority ethnic groups such as Italian and Caribbean, and newer groups from Eastern Europe, Africa, and the Middle East.

Peterborough also had over 14% of its population as being non 'White British' at the time of the 2001 census compared to 12.5% for England and Wales and 8.5% for the East of England (Peterborough, 2005).

However these figures exclude 'new' and minority populations, which the broad Census categories do not reveal and which are an important part of Peterborough's changing demography.

In recent years Peterborough has experienced new arrivals including asylum seekers and refugees, in its location as a National Asylum Support Service (NASS) dispersal area for asylum seekers, and economic migrants from a number of EU countries such as Portugal.

In addition, Peterborough's economy is supported by a substantial number of migrant workers from EU accession countries. This group of individuals would appear to be relatively transient within Peterborough and consequently harder to reach by local drugs services.

The impression of the DAT is that the inclusion in the community of refugees from Afghanistan, Iraq and Iran as well the troubled areas of Africa, is crucial to the development of appropriate services. These individuals present different challenges to service providers, with experiences of abuse in the country of origin compounded by isolation, vulnerability and sometimes exploitation within the host community.

It was to explore the perceptions, attitudes, and experiences of the individuals from these emerging communities that this report was commissioned.

To facilitate the project a key local drugs agency, Bridgegate Drug Services, was identified by the DAT as having a successful track record in accessing and contacts with minority BME communities.

#### 4. BME COMMUNITIES AND DRUG SERVICES: REVIEW OF THE LITERATURE

This literature review aims to examine the existing research on Black Minority Ethnic (BME) communities and their uptake or non-uptake of drug services.

The majority of black and minority ethnic groups live within deprived inner city areas (SEU, 1998). Black and minority ethnic people figure disproportionately in statistics of those:

- ❑ Unemployed (CRE, 1995)
- ❑ Living in poverty (Jones, 1996)
- ❑ In the criminal justice system (Home Office, 1998)
- ❑ Detained under the mental health Act 1983 (Department of Health, 1999)
- ❑ In ill health (Erens et al, 2001)
- ❑ Excluded from school and in care (SEU, 2000)
- ❑ Vulnerable to homelessness (Chahal, 2000).

##### 4.1 Take up of Health Services

Research has found that people's access to health services was dependent on the area that they lived in. The research found that the poorest parts of Scotland's towns and cities had 11% fewer GPs and less access to health promotion programmes. Professor Graham Watt argues that:

*"Too many NHS agencies have policies that fizzle out in the most deprived third of the population" (BBC, 2005).*

The Social Exclusion Report (2005) states that ethnic minorities are more likely to be in poor health. For example, Pakistanis and Bangladeshis are up to four times more likely to be in poor health than their white counterparts (SEU, 2005).

Parveen, in Harding (1995) argues that the low take up of services may be due, in part because:

*"Services are inappropriate or harmful to people with different cultural axioms....In such circumstances it is essential that the real needs of the communities are identified. Reliance should not be placed solely on self-appointed community leaders. New initiatives also need to avoid colluding with the simplistic concerns of anti-racist and equal opportunity rhetoric".*

Within the mental health service, there exist racial discrepancies:

*“Black people are three times more likely than the rest of the population to be admitted to mental health hospitals in England and Wales. They are twice as likely to be sent there by the police or the courts” (The Guardian, 2005).*

The Muslim youth helpline (2006) argue that Muslim youth experience a high level of mental illness, particularly those that enter Britain as refugees. Almost one-half of the Muslim Youth Helpline's clients complain of mental anxiety, depression or suicidal feelings. They also state that Muslims make up 7% of the country's prison population, this is a very high figure as it is five times that of the total Muslim population in Britain today. They cite the example that many of their own clients who use the Muslim youth helpline have been in prison.

The Muslim youth helpline recommend that services should be able to respond sensitively to the needs of Muslim youth, who appear to be marginalised by existing mainstream services.

#### **4.2 Research on Drug Service Usage**

There is significant evidence to suggest that the most serious drug related problems are concentrated within areas of high unemployment and social deprivation (Haw, 1985; Peck and Plant, 1986).

The economic and social circumstances of many young people from BME communities mean that they are at risk of problematic drug use (Patel and Wibberley, 2002). Despite the clear correlation between harmful drug use and the range of predisposing factors that BME communities experience, both school based surveys (Parker et al, 1995) and general population surveys (Ramsey and Spiller, 1997) suggest that BME respondents are less likely than white respondents to use illicit substances. Interpretations of these figures need to take into account that drug use may not be revealed to researchers due to the ‘fear of stigma’:

*“Although the knowledge base on the prevalence of drug use within BME communities remains sparse relative to that on the white population (Johnson and Carroll, 1995), over the last 13 years a growing body of evidence indicates that it exists and/or is increasing”.(National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse, 2003).*

The Muslim Youth Helpline (2006) state that:

*“drug abuse and smoking are shown to have a significantly higher prevalence amongst Muslim youth between the ages of 16-25 years, despite the fact that an estimated 45% of Muslim youth have never used illicit drugs, smoked tobacco or drunk alcohol”.*

A study conducted by Chantler et al. (1998) on drugs services in Greater Manchester found that there exists a need for improved drug service provision to BME communities and that race issues were very rarely given priority within service planning or in the delivery. The main areas that the research highlighted were that:

- ❑ Levels of uptake were low for the majority of the drugs services across Greater Manchester by Black and minority ethnic people.
- ❑ There were low numbers of drug service employees from BME communities.
- ❑ Equal opportunity policies within the drug services were not actively implemented.
- ❑ There were few examples of good practice identified and managers of agencies in the area highlighted gaps in service provision to BME communities.

Chantler et al. main recommendation was that there was a need for constructive action to be taken to redress the balance. The outcome of this report was a Greater Manchester wide 'Drugs and Race' initiative was established (Tyrer et al.,2004).

A recent study carried out by Tyrer et al. (2004) was designed to update and build upon the work carried out by Chantler et al. (1998). Tyrer et al. argue that there exist gaps in the knowledge base of BME communities and drug use. There is particularly a lack of knowledge of drug use among refugees and asylum seekers and other recently established populations. The majority of the information is on Bangladeshi, Indian and Pakistani populations. Tyrer et al. analysed data on patterns of clients using the drugs services in Greater Manchester.

They found that in 2001/2002 a total of 3.92% of on going clients accessing the services were from BME communities. However 6.02% of new clients accessing the services were from BME communities. They state that within this increase in numbers, there are particular increases in numbers of Indian, Pakistani and Bangladeshi clients accessing treatment. From the interviews conducted with service providers, Tyrer et al. found that they would find having access to certain sources of quantitative and qualitative data on drug service users and BME communities useful. This includes: a profile of service users by ethnicity, gender and age; drug use among certain offenders; experiences, views and needs of users and community groups and organisations; needs assessments relating to the drugs misuse needs of BME communities. Tyrer et al. argue that the reality for many commissioners is that they feel that they have very limited knowledge about the needs of BME communities.

A study conducted by Cottew and Oyefeso (2005) looked into the drug use of Bangladeshi women living in East London. They found that there exist many reasons for the under-utilization of drug services by minority ethnic substance misusers. Some of the main reasons are seen as being: cultural value systems; cultural dissonance; education; literacy; previous experience of persecution; communication difficulties; religio-cultural prescriptions and discrimination; and a lack of knowledge of service provision. Some members of the Asian population would not wish to attend drug services nearby because they may be scared that it may become known by the larger community. Minority ethnic groups do not perceive substance misuse services as meeting their needs and that attending may be regarded as a threat to themselves or their self-image (Oeyfoso and Ghose, 1998).

Cottew and Oyefeso argue that within many cultures there exist barriers to help-seeking behaviour. For women this is compounded by the fact that female drug use is taboo in many cultures. Research suggests that people from BME groups experience disproportionate levels of physical health compared with those from the ethnic minority. A survey carried out by the Department of Health (2002) found that Bangladeshi's were the most socially disadvantaged of all the groups investigated. Bangladeshi's were the least likely to make use of health services other than a GP.

Evidence exists which supports the view that women are less likely to receive support from their social environment than men, for using services aimed at treating their substance misuse. A main reason for this is the social stigmatisation of women who misuse substances; as it goes against the perception that they should in some ways be more responsible than men and they are also perceived as having the role of carers. The impact of how social stigma is perceived is an important influencing factor in women's decision making process when deciding to seek help for drug problems (Ruben, 1995).

Becker and Duffy (2002) conducted a study on women drug users and drug service provision. From an analysis of the literature they found that a main argument emerging from it was that:

*"Women problem drug users have specific experiences and complex needs which are not always recognised or met by some existing drug services. Women attending treatment services have a higher level of mortality than male attendees. As well as those needs associated with pregnancy, childcare responsibilities, and sex working women seeking help often also had sexual health and mental health needs, which may have resulted from past sexual and physical abuse" (p11, Becker and Duffy, 2002).*

Becker and Duffy state that from their literature review the main barriers that restricted women accessing drug services, included: stigmatisation and child protection issues; weak social support networks; problems in maternity services; negative attitude of health professionals; and ineffective



interagency working. The women who do access drug services often find weakness in the services that they receive. Some of the main shortcomings highlighted by the literature are a lack of: childcare and transport facilities; women-only services; provision for black and ethnic minority women, and services within the Criminal Justice System.

Research conducted by Cottew and Oyefeso (2005) found that there exist multiple barriers to the utilization of drug services. The main barriers that they identified are: people's perception of their use of drugs as being non-problematic; a loss of motivation due to the lengthy waiting lists in accessing services; a belief in self-efficacy, the view that they do not require or need outside help; the seeking of advice, help and support from peers who take drugs; and the fear that their drug using status will be exposed, this is in particular an issue for members of a minority ethnic group who are part of a small community. They also identified a number of additional barriers, these being: a lack of knowledge of how to contact drug agencies; the environment of the drug treatment agencies, such as having contact with other drug users; a fear of being identified by people they know; a lack of knowledge of drug service provision, the impact that it will have on their future or current employment; and a fear that there will be a loss of confidentiality.

Cottew and Oyefeso (2005) argue that the main reasons that were identified for not wanting to attend drug services were that they were afraid of social services intervening and the resulting loss of custody of their children.

The National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse (2003) states that very few mainstream or specialist drug services, in particular needle exchanges have been able to attract or work with many BME drug users. They argue that some of the main reasons for this are: the lack of acknowledgement of drug use by BME communities; the ethnicity of drug service staff; a general lack of understanding of BME cultures; language barriers; a lack of awareness of drug services and their role and function; and a perceived lack of confidentiality.

The National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse (2003) states that there exists a complex relationship between ethnicity and substance misuse. They identified three main key themes, these being: a lack of knowledge on the extent and nature of drug use amongst the UK's BME groups; that BME are not homogenous and therefore should not be researched as such; the impact that social, economic and psychological factors have on drug use.

The National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse argues that there exists an environment whereby the issue of ethnicity, drug use and related service provision has been neglected, due to the above mentioned key themes and the multi-dimensional nature of drug use, fears of accusations of

racism and a general lack of BME workers in drug services. The review found that there exists a lack of research on refugees and asylum seekers and certain BME communities are far more researched than others, in terms of drug related research.

The Centre for Ethnicity and Health during 2000-2002 carried out a series of drug service reviews, which included the conducting of interviews with service providers and community members in Calderdale, Bury, Bedfordshire, Bolton, Shropshire, Waltham Forest and Redbridge. The findings from the reviews indicate that there is an increasing perception of a rise in drug use, of a range of drugs including heroin, in South Asian communities, particularly amongst young men. The research also found that there were community concerns about young South Asian women using drugs, an example being South Asian young women using cannabis in Bradford (Bashford et al, 2003).

Sangster et al. (2002) argue that they found important ethnic differences in patterns of 'problematic drug use'. They use the term 'problematic' to refer to drug use that is likely to result in serious social, health and legal problems for the user. They state that there exists data to suggest that problematic drug use among African Caribbean users is particularly focused on crack use and is also more likely than any other group to focus on cannabis use. Studies have been conducted which have found people raising concerns on the usage of crack cocaine by members of the Black Caribbean community, within Newham, Bradford, Manchester and Oldham (Maynard, 1994; Gilman, 1993; Chaudry et al, 1997; and Chantler et al, 1998).

Sangster et al. (2002) argue that Black and minority ethnic opiate users are less likely than whites to inject. They state that there is limited data on new communities that have been formed as a result of refugees moving to the UK. The data that they examined did indicate that there is problematic drug use within the Vietnamese and Somali communities, which is mainly limited to men. The effects of post-traumatic stress disorder, the role of khat within Somali communities, and the availability of drugs that were not known in Somalia and Vietnam, are regarded as being some main areas of particular concern:

*"Patterns of problematic drug use vary between ethnic groups and the continued focus of services on opiate-injecting in an important source of institutionalised racism. The failure of services to engage adequately with crack, opiate smoking, cannabis and khat has particularly marginalised the needs of African Caribbean, south Asian and Somali users. At the same time there is evidence of opiate injecting by Black and minority ethnic drug users and it is crucial that services actively engage with injectors from these communities" (p62, Sangster et al., 2002).*

An area of importance, within the literature is that of gaining access to women from BME communities who are misusing drugs. Mistry (1996) argues that for their research gaining the views of South Asian women who were not drug users, on their views on local drug services was also difficult. Abdulrahim et al. (1994) state that one of the main barriers for women that prevent them accessing services are the sense of shame that they feel. There is research that supports the existence of rising concern that certain BME females, are misusing drugs. Sheik et al. (2001) use the example of the concern about young Pakistani female heroin and crack cocaine users being recruited into prostitution.

Results from studies that have been designed to find out the actual drug use of members of BME groups, provide statistics to support the view that it both occurs and is increasing. A study by ADP (1995) found that out of a sample of young people in Tower Hamlets (77% of whom were South Asian), 60% had used an illicit drug at least once. Bentley and Hanton (1977) carried out interviews with 150 young South Asians in Nottingham; they discovered that there existed relatively high levels of drug use. They also found that more of their female than male respondents had never used drugs. Sheikh et al. (2001) states that from an analysis of the regional drug misuse database for Anglia and Oxford in 1997/1998, they found that 30% of new cases presenting for treatment were from BME communities, mostly South Asian.

There is therefore strong evidence from both quantitative and qualitative sources that demonstrate that drug use with BME groups exists and is increasing. The National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse (2003) argues that it is still significant even in cases where drug misuse is shown to be less than the white population.

Research has tried to examine the level of drug awareness amongst BME communities. Younger members of BME communities are more knowledgeable about drugs than older generations. Sangster et al. (2002) argue that the BME users, who do present themselves to drug services, are the people who have reached a late stage in their drug using problems. It is therefore difficult to estimate the number of people who are using drugs but do not access drug services. There have been several studies, which have identified the low level of drug awareness that exists amongst older members of BME communities (Arora and Khatun, 1998; Bola and Walpole, 1997, 1999; Carrington, 1993).

Other research which has involved interviews with young South Asians highlight the ease that the young people are able to hide their use of drugs from their parents. The main reason for this is due to the parents 'lack of awareness of drugs and how to help' and also because 'parents are reluctant to acknowledge drug use due to the associated shame' (Bola and Walpol, 1997). Support for parents is

therefore necessary to allow for them to be empowered so that they can cope with drug use in their family (Perera, 1998).

Bashford et al. (2003) argue that generic and drug specialist services currently have only a very limited capacity for meeting the needs of refugee and asylum seekers. Bashford et al. (2003) state that:

*“It is important that service planners and providers understand the histories of the different refugee communities who live within their area. These histories are diverse.....many refugees and asylum seekers have feelings of hopelessness and despair, which may place them at increased risk of substance abuse” (p15, Bashford et al., 2003).*

#### **4.3 Improving Take-Up of Drug Services**

Within the research literature a number of suggestions can be identified, in order to develop appropriate drug services for BME communities. These include the need for drug services to be publicised better to their targeted audience. Communication tools that are appropriate need to be used, this includes using the media effectively.

To target BME groups, radio and television stations that are aimed at specific cultural groups should be made use of, examples being South Asian radio and TV stations. Audio tapes, dramas, road show events and music events should all be made use of (ADP, 1995; Bola and Walpole, 1997, 1999; Hothi and Belton, 1999). The publicity that is used should promote anti-discriminatory images of service staff and facilities (Awiah et al, 1992). Images of the target groups should be used (Dhillon et al, 2002). The message that drug services exists for all ethnicities and not just for white people needs to be reinforced (Sangster et al, 2002). Another recommendation is that black and ethnic minority workers need to be appointed and appropriate publications need to be developed (Penfold, 1991).

The main recommendations given by Tyrer et al. (2004) in regard to planning and commissioning of drug services so that they become more responsive to the needs of the BME population are: gaps in the knowledge base need to be identified; further work to fill these gaps may need to be commissioned; BME communities should send regular updates to commissioners; DAT's need to thoroughly integrate race and equality throughout their plans; all tenders and Service Level Agreements need to demonstrate that commissioners think about the needs of BME communities; a template needs to be developed for the purpose of monitoring effectiveness of services around race equality needs.

A multi-agency approach needs to be taken. This will allow organisations to respond effectively to drug-related problems in the context of broader health service provision. Multi-agency working

includes the involvement of community organisations and the use of local health promotion initiatives. By using a multi-agency approach this will help with the development of services, as they are able to share resources and duplication will be minimised (Awiah et al, 1990). ADP (1995) state that aftercare services are an important part of drug service development plans.

There is a debate within the literature regarding whether specialist or generic services are the most appropriate and effective. Hothi and Belton (1999) argue that for some BME drug users, there is a view held by some that specialised drug services are not the most appropriate way to treat them. Young people in particular may require a different approach. Sangster et al. (2002) state that from their research they found that their respondents regarded specialist services as including cultural ownership and an understanding of cultural needs. They also found that the respondents viewed specialist services as being expensive, impractical and as providing limited occasions for expertise to be shared. Generic services were viewed as being 'mainstream' services, and this had the seen benefit of statutory commissioners funding these services as part of their core service provision and were also seen as having lengthier life spans than specialist services. Sangster et al. (2002) argue that there was an overall view from their respondents that specialist services could have an important complementary role to play.

The main disadvantages of successful specialist services are that mainstream providers, may use them as an excuse or as a justification for not addressing their own service responses (Bashford et al, 2001; Prinjha et al, 2001b). There could also be an unfortunate consequence of increased attendance at existing drug services by BME drug users after awareness-raising activities, this being that the increased numbers may be used by decision makers to argue that the problem of service access has been resolved and this could act as a barrier to more culturally-specific services (ADP, 1995).

Outreach work is regarded as being a requirement by some authors, for example, (Mirza, 1991). It is viewed as being necessary to access BME drug users and those who are at risk of drug use (ADP, 1995; Bentley and Hanton, 1997; Prinjha et al, 2001a). Outreach work also has the added benefit of enabling a comprehensive needs assessment to be conducted (Patel, 2000b). Patel (2000a) and Ram (2000) also stress that people conducting action work and action research need to be careful that their work does not simply consist of drug workers and researchers 'parachuting' into a community, to conduct their projects and then disappearing leaving behind raised expectations.

For improving drug services for women, a set of main recommendations is given by Becker and Duffy (2002). They argue that a key way to improve access for women drug users is through outreach work. They state that outreach work can be achieved in five main ways: home visiting which is targeted at

women looking after children and pregnant women; pre-care and after-care schemes, this is mainly aimed at women and children in residential services; services that are aimed at sex-workers include well women's clinics, a well-equipped mobile clinic, and detached work from saunas and flats; use of community health and non-health services; a court division worker or other services working from the courts could be used to target women involved in the criminal justice system.

Becker and Duffy (2002) state that some other ways that services can improve accessibility to women are by creating women only space, this is particularly important for women are the most vulnerable. Transport could be provided to take women directly to services and appointments, childcare and/or child places could also be provided by services. In order to make access to the service more flexible opening times could be varied and late time sessions could be introduced. Becker and Duffy also recommend that a fast response could be provided such as immediate telephone contact prior to face to face meetings. They also argue that a major gap in service provision is that which is aimed specifically at ethnic minority women and that this gap needs to be filled. There is also a need for specialist provision aimed at women with mental health problems, vulnerable young women and crack users.

## **5. METHODOLOGY**

### **5.1 Aims and Objectives:**

- ❑ To offer insights which will support the DIP in delivering the Drugs Directorate's Diversity Agenda and potentially increase engagement and reduce attrition.
- ❑ To investigate the knowledge of and barriers to take up of drugs services for BME communities within Peterborough.
- ❑ Work with Bridgegate Drug Services BME outreach project sessional workers to carry out semi-structured interviews with minority and 'new' BME groups to gain an awareness of their needs for drug services support.
- ❑ Support Bridgegate Drug Services in undertaking life history interviews of BME drug users focusing on their knowledge and experiences of drug taking and accessing drug services.
- ❑ Analyse DIP statistics relating to individuals from BME communities provided by Peterborough DAT.
- ❑ To produce a report by the end of January 2006 detailing the findings from the study and setting out the lessons learnt.

### **5.2 Background**

In order to reach members of Peterborough's BME communities the research team sought to employ the contacts of sessional outreach workers already employed by Bridgegate. Staff at Bridgegate identified sessional workers who had rich community contacts and an interest in learning research skills. It was agreed to train these individuals in interviewing skills in order that they could undertake a series of semi-structured interviews to gather data for the research team.

Key to the success of the project was a collaborative approach and at all times during the project the research team maintained a close working alliance with Bridgegate staff.

### **5.3 Development of the Questionnaire**

The first stage in developing the questionnaire for use by the interviewers was a steering group meeting. At this meeting the parameters of the project were finalised, and an open discussion was facilitated to gather from the DAT the expectations they had as to the direction of the study. Some initial areas for investigation were identified.

The research team used these ideas as the basis for the development of a semi-structured interview questionnaire. This document passed between the Bridgegate and research teams for redrafting prior to its inclusion as part of the two training days for outreach workers. This process was crucial in developing a jointly owned project. The questionnaire when completed was to be translated into a number of different community languages. It was important that the language of the document lent itself to this process to minimise misunderstanding.

The final stages of developing the questionnaire occurred within the training days. At the first of these days the near final draft was shared with the sessional outreach workers. Their comments at this early stage in the training were limited, but they took away questionnaires of which they felt some ownership. At the second day of training comments about the value of certain questions were revisited and at this stage the workers felt themselves to be more powerful in requesting changes. The questionnaire was finalised in the light of these comments.

#### **5.4 Training the Interviewers**

Bridgegate staff identified the group of sessional outreach workers. The group selected were chosen in order to reach the widest variety of minority groups. This meant that the length of their involvement with Bridgegate varied considerably.

In total 12 sessional outreach workers undertook the training programme. Ten individuals attended on Day One of the training and a further two joined the project for the second day of training having undertaken 'catch up' sessions with Bridgegate staff in the interim.

The composition of the group included the following ethnic groups: Lithuanian; Polish; Pakistani; Iranian; Iraqi Kurdish; Afghani; African; Portuguese & Italian, thus enabling contact with the gamut of target groups within Peterborough.

Two days of training were designed to develop interview skills of the sessional outreach workers and to empower them in undertaking what was an unfamiliar task. Overall the style of the training was experiential as this best suited the learning styles of the workers as identified by Bridgegate staff.

#### **Training Session: Day One**

The first of the training days focused on developing the sense of group cohesion and safety; considering the nature of interviewing and the styles of interviewing best suited to our task and beginning to explore the skills required to draw out interviewees.



- ❑ The group undertook a forming game, to introduce one to another and to enable each person to hear their voice in the room, facilitating later participation.
- ❑ A first exercise encouraged participants to consider the range of situations in which interviews occur, the extent to which interviewing can be a comfortable or a threatening process and the techniques, which distinguish the two.
- ❑ Consideration was given to the practicalities of the interview process – when and where interviews should be conducted – the impact, which circumstances have upon the gathering of high quality information.
- ❑ As part of this participants were given guidance about confidentiality and introducing the interview process
- ❑ A large part of the training on day one was given over to the development of interview skills. Connections were made between the interpersonal skills, which facilitate good communication, and the skills required of the interviewer. Participants undertook skill development exercises to enhance their capacity in this area. Attention was given to verbal encouragement and non-verbal clues.
- ❑ The trainees were encouraged to explore the extent to which communication is culturally defined and the group spent a considerable time considering the adaptations they might bring to the process.
- ❑ Attention was given to the techniques needed to probe for further information should an interviewee prove hesitant.
- ❑ The training was able to offer some guidance as to what to do in case of problems.
- ❑ Attention was given to closing the interview, and reassuring the interviewee as to confidentiality.

At the conclusion of the first day of training the draft questionnaire was introduced to the workers for comment and adaptation. These were amended in the light of the workers' comments and packs of questionnaires were handed to workers to prepare for the next training day.

### **Training Session: Day Two**

The aim of the second day was to manage any difficulties, which workers found in administering the questionnaires, and to empower interviewers to own and to a limited extent adapt the questionnaire should circumstances demand this. The style of the training continued its experiential tone. Participants were encouraged to describe their initial experiences of interviewing. The tone of this feedback was one of frustration – the workers had found the process of interviewing more complex

and multi-faceted than they had anticipated. During this second day of training the workers were able to revisit key sections of the first day's learning, these included:

- ❑ Probing for more information.
- ❑ Adapting the tone of the questionnaire to suit the cultural setting of their own interviews.

The participants were able to observe these techniques in action via role play. At the conclusion of the second day of training levels of enthusiasm and the sense of potential were high. Each day of training was concluded with a group meal.

### **5.5 Undertaking the Interviews**

It had been made clear to interviewers prior to the beginning of the research project that there would be no expectation that they should cultivate drug using acquaintances in order to gather information. Instead interviews were undertaken using both opportunistic and snow-balling non-random sampling approaches. The information gained therefore, are indicative of the levels of knowledge and the attitudes of the minority BME communities within the city rather than a drug-aware sub-group.

During the process of administering the questionnaires staff from Bridgegate supported the workers. It is to their credit that these individuals were able to undertake a large number of interviews in a very short period. The gathering of this information so swiftly speaks of real application and interest on the part of the interviewers. At the conclusion of this process the gathered questionnaires were dispatched to the research team for analysis. In total 96 questionnaires were returned.

### **5.6 Life History Interviews**

Bridgegate staff undertook six life history interviews with interviewees non-randomly selected for this process from Bridgegate's existing client group using a purposive sample.

As with the semi-structured interviews these interviews was discussed at steering group meetings and via email communication. Bridgegate staff took the lead in developing and administrating the interview schedule with the research team providing advice.

Preliminary editing of the questionnaires was undertaken by Bridgegate staff prior to forwarding them to the research team for additional editing and commentary

## **5.7 Steering Group**

An important aspect of this collaborative research project was the establishment of a project steering group to monitor and progress the research. This group comprised of the Peterborough DAT Co-ordinator, Bridgegate Drug Services Community Development Manager, and Senior Project Worker, researchers from the University of Hertfordshire's Centre for Community Research, and BME sessional workers from Bridgegate Drug Services. The group met on a regular basis.

Sessional workers who attended the research training will receive certificates from the University of Hertfordshire.

## **5.8 Local Statistics**

Statistical information provided by Peterborough DAT relating to individuals from BME communities involvement with the DIP was analysed, and along with 2001 Census information provided a contextual framework for the study.

## 6. FINDINGS

### 6.1 Questionnaires

#### 6.1.1 Introduction

In relation to ethnicity the analysis of the 96 questionnaires returned followed, as far as possible the categories within the 2001 census. From the point of view of this report, those categories are inadequate, offering no platform to explore the responses and attitudes of several large groups within our sample, for example, the relatively large group of Iraqi Kurds amongst the respondents are not marked out as a specific group within the census criteria.

Furthermore, as has been pointed out above, previous research indicated that exploration of the needs of minority ethnic service users cannot occur where there is an assumption that these communities form an homogenous group (NTA 2003).

For these reasons the categories of Asian and Black were used since those were pertinent, but additional categories were added reflecting the views of populations from Eastern Europe; the long established Portuguese and Italian communities within Peterborough and the responses of migrants from the Middle Eastern countries of Iran, Iraq, Afghanistan and Palestine.

It is recognised that such demarcation is artificial and that, for example the responses of the Afghani community could also usefully be analysed in conjunction with those from the Pakistani community. However in the case of this sample those people from the Pakistani community were in fact British Asians of long standing, while the majority of the 'Middle Eastern' individuals travelled to this country in the last 4-5 years. The communities presented within this report have, then, both geographical and temporal connections.

According to the census groupings the data regarding ethnicity is as follows:

White	Other white background	41
Asian	Indian	2
	Pakistani	9
Black	African	13
	Caribbean	1
Other ethnic groups		30
<b>TOTAL</b>		<b>96</b>

A more refined picture emerges when the figures are broken down to reflect the changing reality of Peterborough’s diverse community:

- ❑ Western European n.21 (Italy n.11; Portugal n.10).
- ❑ Eastern European n.21 (Lithuanian n.10; Slovakian n.2; Czech Republic n.1; Poland n.8).
- ❑ Asian or Asian British n.11 (Pakistan n.9; India n.2).
- ❑ Black African n.13 (Rwanda n.2; Egypt n.1; Senegal n.1; Nigeria n.1; DR Congo n.1; Kenya n. 1; Ivory Coast n.1; Uganda n.1; Eritrea n.1; Sudan n.1; Africa n.1; Somalia/Baravenes n.1).
- ❑ Black Caribbean n.1 (Jamaica n.1).
- ❑ Middle Eastern n.29 (Kurdistan n.12; Iran n.7; Afghanistan n.6; Iraq n.2; Palestine n.2).

### 6.1.2 Gender

The gender split within the sample as a whole was almost equal, with 49 (51%) respondents being male and 47 (49%) female. However with the sub-groups examined the gender balance was very different. In the region of 60-70% of members of each group were women except the Middle Eastern group where only 7% were women and 93% men.

	<b>Western European</b>	<b>Eastern European</b>	<b>Asian</b>	<b>Black African/Caribbean</b>	<b>Middle Eastern</b>
<b>Male</b>	n.7 (33%)	n.6 (29%)	n.4 (36%)	n.5 (36%)	n.27 (93%)
<b>Female</b>	n.14 (66%)	n.15 (71%)	n.7 (64%)	n.9 (64%)	n.2 (7%)

Background information from Bridgegate indicates that in relation to some minority communities this imbalance may reflect a genuine inequity between male and female migrants.

### 6.1.3 Faith

The religion of respondents to the questionnaire was declared in every case and the precision with which interviewees answered suggested that faith is possibly a motivating factor in many of the lives of respondents.

	WE	EE	A	B	ME	Total
Muslim	1		11	2	24	38
Shi'a Muslim					2	2
Sunni Muslim				1	2	3
Hindu	1					1
Christian		4		6	2	12
Pentecostal				1		1
CofE				1		1
Catholic		16		2	15	33
Multi Faith				1		1
none		1			3	4
	29	21	11	14	21	96

#### 6.1.4 Age

The age of respondents within the sample group varied dramatically, the youngest being 17, the oldest 80. These figures need to be read with caution as they may reflect the knowledge base and contacts of the interviewers. However, the differences between groups are very marked – with a real spread of ages across established populations, but a concentration of much younger people amongst the newer migrants. The census information is not able to give any direct comparison but anecdotal evidence from Bridgegate staff suggests that these differences are real and are an influential factor within those populations.

Age	WE	EE	A	B	ME	total
< 19	1	1	-	1	5	8
20 – 24	3	5	2	1	10	21
25 – 29	2	4	3	3	5	17
30 – 34	2	4	2	4	7	19

35 – 39	1	2	2	1	1	7
40 – 44	1	2	1	-	1	5
45 – 49	3	2	1	2	-	8
50 – 54	2	1	-	2	-	5
55 – 59	1	-	-	-	-	1
60 – 64	1	-	-	-	-	1
65 – 69	-	-	-	-	-	-
70 – 74	1	-	-	-	-	1
75 – 79	1	-	-	-	-	1
80 – 84	1	-	-	-	-	1
n/a	1	-	-	-	-	1
Total						96

It is clear from this breakdown that the majority of respondents fall into younger age brackets with 67% being under the age of 40.

### 6.1.5 Employment Status

Respondents were not asked about this aspect of their lives directly. In discussion with the interviewer group it was decided that to ask for too much personal information would be to give a suggestion that the anonymity of the interview process might be fatally compromised. However some individuals did give information as to their employment. Out of this seem to emerge some interesting trends.

The longest standing populations in our sample appeared to be embedded within the fabric of the working life of the city and appear to be active in all strands of Peterborough’s employment life.

It would appear that the majority of the Eastern European respondents have travelled to this country in order to work and that while their employment may not be all they would wish, the vast majority have visas and are in full time employment, as one commented:

*“I started like almost everybody from my community working in an agency and now I’m working direct as a factory worker”*

By contrast the working lives of the refugees from the Middle East appeared much more fragile. Our sample corroborates anecdotal evidence that this segment of Peterborough’s population is heavily reliant upon benefit and that this situation is troubling, as the following comment illustrates:

*“If we were allowed to work I would feel like a normal person”*

	WE	EE	A	B	ME	Total
Employed	10	17	3	5	9	44
Self-employed	-		2	-		2
Unemployed	2	-	-	1	4	7
Training	-	1	1	1	2	5
Unpaid work	-	1	-	1	1	3

### 6.1.6 Housing

As with employment not all respondents indicated their housing status. Where they did there seems to be some further indication of a divide between a long standing population with a wide and integrated community network and a newer population in much less permanent accommodation.

	WE	EE	A	B	ME	Total
Own home						
Council					2	2
Shared/rent House		10			1	11
Live with family	6	4	5	1		16
Homeless					1	1



### 6.1.7 Findings within the different BME communities

#### Western European

It was reported to the research group by Bridgegate staff that within Peterborough the minority Western European community falls into two distinct groups. There is a long established Italian community, many members of that community living in Britain for upwards of 40 years. More recent migrants from the poorer parts of Portugal who have travelled to this country in order to work have joined these. Both these communities are represented among these interviewees.

Among the interviewees 10% had lived in England for 45 years or more, with a further 29% having been born in England. The remainder had migrated to England much more recently, with 29% having arrived within the last 5 years, and none having removed to this country more than 7 years ago. The age banding of this group was also much wider. Responses therefore reflect the knowledge and values across a wide spectrum of the population.

When asked about the preoccupations of their community this group described a wide variety of the concerns of all citizens – health, housing, work and money. This group also mentioned integration (14%) and generational factors as issues (10%). However in response to this open question, a comparatively large number of interviewees, some 38% mentioned drugs as an important issue, and when asked specifically about the prevalence of drugs in this community the figure rose to 76%, as the following comments highlight:

“I work with many Portuguese and I know that some of them, mostly young people take drugs and alcohol”

“There are too many Portuguese that are drug and alcohol users”

Mention was made of all the drugs of misuse, with 43% noting cannabis, 29% heroin, 29% cocaine. This compares with only 10% who mentioned crack as a drug known in this community. Ecstasy (14%) amphetamines (10%) and LSD (5%) were also mentioned. As with other newly arrived migrants in this research sample there was some sense that for newly arrived individuals, drugs of choice are influenced by the prevalence of certain drugs within the country of origin:

*“In Italy I am aware that Cocaine is used and heroin...Last time I was in Italy there was a big cocaine war going on. Easy to ship in through Sicily to Naples”*

The majority (71%) stated that they felt young people to be most at risk of drug misuse. Respondents also said that problem drug misusers faced a variety of difficulties, with health and mental health

problems being at the forefront of people's concerns (38%). Crime was mentioned by 43% of respondents with 19% of these referring specifically to fighting as an issue. 81% commented that they felt that drug misuse would lead individuals into trouble with the law. Whilst 43% of respondents indicated that such involvement would lead to the imprisonment of a drug user. Despite this, several interviewees commented that the law in relation to drug misuse was too lenient:

*"The law here is too soft. They should change the law"*

Answers to more specific questions revealed a relatively low level of information amongst this group with 62% saying that they did not know the mode of administration of these drugs. However there was considerable variation in respondents' knowledge about the availability of services. Some individuals (33%) held specific information:

*"There is lots of agencies – FRANK...Bridgeway, and youth workers are all aware and trained to pass on young people to help"*

But other interviewees (38%) knew little or nothing:

*"I don't know but if I had problems with drugs I don't know where to go. But if I had problems with alcohol or tobacco I know where to go. There's no information about drugs"*

24% of respondents mentioned this lack of information as a barrier to take up of services. In addition to this perceived paucity of information, 19% mentioned family problems and isolation from the wider community as springing from drug use. Comments about the breakdown of social fabric were very poignant:

*"All sorts of problems, people stealing, cheating to get what they need. Homeless people living in misery, marginalised at the society eyes"*

*"Breakdown of family relationships and broken marriages. Older generation haven't got a clue how to cope with it – they try to keep it behind closed door – bury it away and avoid accepting it is a problem"*

This situation may create a tension for this community in relation to drugs. 24% of respondents stated that problems were mostly dealt with within family and community units:

*"Older ones maybe go to priest, but don't like going to organisations outside – prefer to keep it in home."*

As a barrier to service delivery this fear of isolation was mentioned by 33% of interviewees:

*“The fear and the shame of the police and the shame of being marginalised”*

In overcoming this 43% mentioned improved information and education as supporting good service delivery. 24% of interviewees suggested that outreach and education within the community might facilitate take up and lead to a more healthy and open dynamic within this community in relation to this issue:

*“A lot more awareness/education about what drugs are about and what services offer. Raise awareness to reduce stigma. Encouraging communication between generations to learn together about drugs. Perhaps through the Roman Catholic church”*

### **Eastern European**

The group of 21 respondents from Eastern Europe was composed of 10 Lithuanians, 8 Poles, 2 individuals from Slovakia, and 1 from the Czech Republic. The relative security of status possessed by these interviewees – who can live and work legally in Britain, after a year gaining access to benefits – led to their being more willing to discuss their own situation. As a result the researchers gained more background information about this group.

The majority of these (71%) were women, with six male interviewees. While a small number of these individuals were plainly settled permanently in Britain - with two people stating that they had lived in Britain for upwards of 10 years – the vast majority were relative newcomers. 76% of interviewees had lived in Britain for two years or less, many of these stating that they had originally travelled to the UK to work and raise money, as one commented:

*“I am aware there are many Czech people coming now to work and they don’t integrate...Often students on gap year and only here to make money to take back”*

This is borne out by the employment and housing status of these interviewees. 71% were working in unskilled situations despite a number of individuals with degrees and management experience from their home countries). None were unemployed.

In the time of their stay here a number had established roots and were now living with family, however the largest proportion (52%) were living in shared rented accommodation. It is possible that this lifestyle, level of disposable income and lack of family oversight influences drug use within this population. Indeed the respondents perceived younger people as more at risk of drug use (95%):

*“Younger at risk from drugs more. Older people are more at risk from alcohol”.*

One respondent did comment that this might change as this community establishes itself within Peterborough:

*“Children of these migrant communities...would be displaced culturally and need to fit in”*

The preoccupations of this group centred upon improving their situation, with better jobs (62%), more money (57%) and home ownership (19%) being of a priority. 14% said that one of the main issue for the community at present is having fun.

The majority of these respondents (52%) felt that drugs were an issue with a further 28% mentioning alcohol use as a factor in people’s lives.

*“People are taking drugs because they can afford it. The wages are better than in their own country”*

Overwhelmingly the drugs mentioned were not the drugs of greatest investment within the Home Office Drugs Strategy (Home Office 2002, 2004). Instead this group seemed to report extensive recreational use of dance drugs. Heroin was not mentioned by any respondents. While cocaine was mentioned by a small number (14%) this was as powder cocaine, not crack cocaine. However 81% described cannabis as a drug of choice; 38% mentioned ecstasy; and 33% noted amphetamines as in use by this community. 57% mentioned alcohol and 38% cigarettes.

As a corollary to this, injecting was not identified as a problem within this community, with drugs being smoked and swallowed as an alternative:

*“People smoke drugs. I haven’t seen them injecting or smelling drugs”*

This is in contrast to descriptions of drug misuse in the mother country, where respondents reported a wider variety of drugs used, still with an emphasis on cannabis, amphetamine and ecstasy use (76%, 52% and 33% respectively) but also including heroin (24%) and poppy milk (10%), as the following comments illustrate:

*“In Lithuania people usually are using much more drugs than here. I think its heroin as well”*

*“Drug users who doesn’t have much money are using the cheapest drug made out of poppy milk”*

Levels of drug use by Eastern European migrants was not identified as problematic with respondents indicating instead that this community experiences difficulties in relation to alcohol use:

*“I think here in GB its alcohol. Because people are rich and some of them never had any money in Lithuania. It makes them crazy. They don’t know what to do. How to have fun”*

However when asked specifically about drugs leading individuals into conflict with the law, respondents suggested a type of acquisitive crime which is associated with substance misuse as opposed to violence and street crime traditionally ascribed to drunken behaviour:

*“People commit crime to fund their habit and violent/gang crime competitive dealers”*

*“Using drugs always cause problems, also problems with the law. I’ve heard about people who steal money (even from their families) to get drugs”*

Levels of knowledge within this community appeared to be quite good. 81% said they would advise individuals with problems to seek help and the vast majority of these used the description “drugs service”:

*“I would try to take to drug service for therapy. If necessary I would use force to take him there. Because I think drug users don’t realise how big problem they have”*

However there was some feeling that individuals would not seek help (38%), or that help is best given by friends and family (38%):

*“Very small number of drug users turn for help to a drug services”*

*“Usually they asked for help people whom they trust: family, friends”*

*“I think they would have some concerns about confidentiality and attitude and if their employers might find out”*

There was some indication that language barrier mitigated against finding information and seeking help (48%):

*“I think there are a lot more options here but may not always be aware of what those options are. Partly due to language barriers: many Czech migrants have little English”*

When explicitly asked respondents declared a low level of knowledge about services (71% stated they knew nothing). However in discussion a higher level of understanding emerged and this knowledge extended to some extent to the sentencing and rehabilitative processes outlined by the current drug strategy. While some 52% suggested that problematic drug misuse would lead to an individual’s incarceration or other punishment, 43% stated that involvement in the criminal law would lead to help and support, with one individual suggesting that this might occur via a community penalty:

*“They are being forced to go to rehabilitate in the hospital.”*

*“It’s fantastic. There is a lot available. The fact that in the UK they look at holistic approach rather than punitive”*

Perhaps unsurprisingly there was some confusion as to the legal status of cannabis:

*“I know that you can smoke grass it’s not a crime. And you can have some grams of this drug in your pocket. It’s not illegal”*

Exploring the barriers to take up of services, there was some mention of shame and fear (43%), but the majority of respondents highlighted a lack of appropriate information (43%) and a sense of the cultural barrier which language presents (52%):

*“Because they don’t speak English. I don’t think they would ever say they need help. If somebody will come I think it will be friends of relatives to ask what they do with a friend or relative drug user”*

Perhaps with this in mind the advice of respondents in increasing penetration rates centred on information giving with 71% mentioning better publicity and a further 19% highlighting the importance of television and newspaper in this regard. 29% suggested that this might be underpinned by outreach work – through schools, with families and community meetings. Two respondents suggested that the employment of native speakers would enhance services:

*“Information, loads of information. This is the only way to enable people to go to drug services for help”*

*“Encourage people to talk about drugs and health, alcohol and health”*

## **Asian**

The Asian community in Peterborough is well established and the majority (73%) of respondents were British Asians. The remainder had lived in Britain for approaching 30 years. The employment and housing of respondent’s status reflected this. All respondents who made a declaration were established with family, all were in employment with 27% stating that they ran their own business.

For this group of respondents many of the community’s preoccupations seemed to centre upon the emotional and spiritual tensions attendant upon assimilation over a number of generations. Interviewees highlighted a loss of culture and threats to faith as being of crucial importance (64%).

Gender and generational issues were the focus of attention of 45% of respondents. 55% described prejudice and an experience of racism as a preoccupation:

*“A dissipation of culture and loss of cultural values is a real threat for most people in our community”*

From the outset a discussion of drugs highlighted these pressures. One respondent made an oblique reference to the devastating effect, which drugs can have on faith:

*“They were selling drugs in the car park of the Mosque – heroin – cannabis. But I heard this – not sure if it’s true”*

All interviewees confirmed that drugs are an issue within the community with extensive use of cannabis (mentioned by 91% of respondents), heroin (73%) and crack/cocaine (64%):

*“Absolutely loads of drugs in the community. Dealing vast amounts of cocaine particularly 17-24 years old. About 20-30 dealers within this area”*

Despite this awareness drug misuse remains an unspeakable subject:

*“They ‘brush it under the carpet’. The community I come from thinks if you don’t talk about it then it doesn’t happen. No openness and aware of what’s happening outside.”*

As with other communities interviewed, these interviewees suggested that young people are more vulnerable to substance misuse (91%). There was some concern among respondents that this is an incremental process and that while in the past girls and young women were protected by cultural norms, this is no longer the case:

*“I always thought girls were more protected. But I have seen women and girls using so both are at risk. I have heard about and seen girls parked up and using drugs meeting dealers/boyfriends. Girls are repressed so they get some freedom and then meet boys and use drugs. It’s an escape and it’s a way to rebel.”*

*“There was a trend years back that boys smoked weed but now they’ve moved on to heroin and girls have picked up the trend and taking weed. Also the fact that weed is smoked openly and is like the latest fashion for school kids”*

Of the drugs used within this community Heroin was identified as the most problematic (45%):

*“All these things make people lose control and are being used to mask and avoid real issues that young people are faced with – cultural and family religions – difference in generations.”*

But there was an acknowledged issue with excessive cannabis use:

*“I think heroin makes more of an impact. But I think cannabis is so widely used (I would say 50-60% of young males up to 19 years are using it daily)”*

Interviewees reported a wide variety of modes of administration of drugs, with both smoking (18%) and injection of heroin (18%) reported.

In response to general life issues, respondents stated overwhelmingly that they would approach family for help and advice (73%) with a further 36% saying they would seek the assistance of an Iman. This changed markedly in relation to the problems that drug misuse causes. In this case 55% said they would do nothing. A further 27% said that the response would be to send a drug misuser to Pakistan for help:

*“If parents did find out they would probably ship them back to Pakistan”*

*“But with money out in Pakistan they can get anything so drugs are more accessible”*

In this case only 27% said that it would be to family that they would turn, with a further 18% saying that they would consider this option, but would gauge levels of trust before doing so. Furthermore interviewees reported an understanding that any criminal involvement resulting from drug misuse would be frowned upon within the community. 45% suggested that individuals would be shamed as a result:

*“If they go to prison the community would look down on their family. So it would affect the whole family and how the community viewed them”*

No respondents suggested that such involvement might have the positive impact of galvanising an individual to engage in treatment, though interviewees did report knowledge – albeit an arms-length knowledge – of services. There was a sense that such services are not culturally competent:

*“I don’t think there is much help available for people, especially people from my community. Their needs are not met and their problems are not taken seriously”*

*“If a Pakistani girl was on drugs she could not go and ask for help because there is nothing available for women only”*

Despite this perception of a punitive community response, few of these respondents themselves expressed a negative attitude to drug misusers, with 91% of interviewees suggesting that they themselves would support an individual to obtain professional help:



*“I would find out about counselling and advise them to go to an organisation that deals with this matter”*

*“Ask them how and why they started doing it. Could be a lot of reasons – perhaps other problems in their life caused it.”*

A respondent commented:

*“If you have a drug problem and admit it there is help for you here. But people from our community might not realise that because of the way it is at home in their country of origin. They might be worried that there is no confidentiality and that if they go for help the information they give would be shared. Which would bring shame. There is no such thing as confidentiality in our country of origin or culture”*

This sense encapsulates the responses from interviewees as to why members of this community do not approach services. Unlike the newer community from Eastern Europe, language and education were not perceived as an issue. Instead the notion of shame was mentioned by 64% of individuals, with a further 36% mentioning fear as inhibiting drug users. This was accompanied by 64% who mentioned fear of exposure and a lack of confidentiality as barriers to take up. Sangster et al (2002) point out the possibility of developing a workforce, which reflects the community, it serves as being a route towards cultural competence. In this case it would seem that this will not serve the purpose:

*“They don’t want people from their community to find out what they are doing. Also if someone from their community was working there this could be seen as a threat because they might feel they will tell someone”*

*“I don’t think it would help to have Pakistani people working in the drugs treatment agencies because it would make drug users more scared to approach them for help...these workers might tell other members of the community”*

In overcoming this issue respondents suggested that workers should be briefed about issues of culture, and offer services within an appropriate framework (perhaps women only, for example), but that there should not be an attempt to link Asian participants with Asian staff:

*“It would be no help to have people working in the treatment agency who are from this community. But it would help if workers had an understanding of language and culture and religious and family pressure”*

*“I think it would be easier if the workers weren’t Asian or at least not connected to that user’s community. I think it is better to talk to any English person 'cos they won’t be so ‘Asian’ in mentality. I think it should be situated somewhere discreet so people are not seen accessing. It is important to have a knowledge of our culture/religion but I really do not think they should be Asian.”*

Publicity and education were also perceived as important (64%) – offered almost as a bi-product to the take up of other services (GP’s, pub, clubs, mosques and community centres all being mentioned by respondents) offering an opportunity for broadening attitudes within the community in a routine way. Offering outreach in this ‘one stop’ way might also allay service users’ qualms about any visit to a drugs service not being ‘discreet’:

*“People need to be told over and over again about confidentiality...I think also more awareness should be done in the community that these services are available to help so use them!”*

### **Black African/ Black Caribbean**

Information from Bridgegate staff suggested that the majority of migrants from the continent of Africa have travelled to this country as refugees and are a relatively new population. This is supported by this sample. While one individual had lived in Britain for twenty years, of the remainder 69% had lived in Britain for 5 years or less.

By contrast the representative of the Caribbean community – and only one such individual was interviewed within this research, had been resident in Britain for 40 years.

The continent of Africa is enormous and the experiences of individuals from within its borders are potentially very different. However some commonalities exist. 69% of interviewees in this group mentioned housing and 38% work as being important issues for their community. These respondents had in common with the refugees from the Middle East the fact that their residence within the UK was often uncertain and fragile. These interviewees made reference to that as a major preoccupation amongst members of their community (23%) with a further 31% mentioning issues of isolation as important.

Interviewees within this group distanced themselves from drug use. Heroin was not mentioned as a drug of misuse by any respondent. Cocaine was mentioned by 23% and crack by 8%. In contrast, Cannabis was mentioned by 31%, alcohol by 62% and cigarettes by 69%. In addition the comments of these interviewees seem to serve to distance them from others who might present problems to the host community and by implication for their immigration status:

*“Back home the highest drug is cannabis. We don’t have addiction problem. Even here there is no drug addict in my community”*

*“I have Nigerian friends who do use drugs” (speaker is Eritrean)*

*“Not women. Women who smoke are those born here”*

Comments upon drug use in the home country revealed more extensive substance misuse amongst the African population with comments on alcohol misuse dropping to 15% and mention of heroin use rising to the same figure. Cocaine use was noted by 31% of respondents and cannabis by 38%.

In contrast the interviewee from the Caribbean made mention of cannabis and cocaine use in this community:

*“Cannabis taken as a tea very popular as a herb in food. Obviously smoked. I think cocaine is sniffed.”*

This respondent commented upon the cultural and social reinforcements, which support drug use within the Caribbean community:

*“A lot of men it’s a habit from younger days – and younger boys sit and smoke with dads. But also women do it as a part of social engagement with their partners”*

Such meshing of drugs into the social fabric of life was evident in this respondent’s discussion of her home country:

*“Yes, we grow marijuana in Jamaica. We grow it on windowsills as plants. Even grandmother would do that and boil it for headaches and stomach upsets”*

Despite a relative denial of drug misuse, there was some recognition that drugs do cause problems within this community. There was also some recognition that drug use is exacerbated by the problems individuals face in their social situation:

*“Men [are at risk] because of depression, anxiety, unemployment”*

The health and mental health problems attendant upon drug misuse was noted by 46% of respondents. 15% of interviewees described family problems as stemming from drug misuse and 23% mentioned money problems. The fact that these issues are frequently linked was also noted:

*“Scruffy, tires, not walking properly. They can start thieving to pay for their habit”*

The Caribbean respondent echoed these issues:

*“Cannabis causes lack of focus and motivation. Quick fixing to cope with problems instead of facing them”*

Knowledge of the existence of voluntary drugs services – as distinct from DIP programmes – was relatively high within this group:

*“I know where to find help – on websites, telephone directory...it’s whether people want it and that’s about motivation”.*

This was the case even where individuals had no concrete information about drugs services in their area:

*“It’s fantastic, there are places where drug users get help by giving them clean needles. If you are adult they can counsel you. They listen to their need”*

62% stated that they perceived drugs as leading to crime and a further 46% specifically mentioned fighting as a problem. 84% of respondents suggested that such involvement with the law would lead to an individual being sent to prison. Only 7% had any knowledge that the legal system could lead to treatment.

85% of individuals acknowledged that these attitudes are informed by their knowledge of the treatment of drug misusers in their home country. Here the descriptions of abuse were universal, with prison, flogging and death mentioned by all interviewees:

*“They would be arrested charged imprisoned. They wouldn’t be given treatment they would just be put in prison”*

*“They torture people, nails removed. Swear to god I seen it. They will never do it again. If they young people they in a room with knee high water, they can’t sleep at all. Just stay in there all day. Hardly get fed”*

*“They kill you!”*

In common with the other recent refugee populations this group mentioned looking for support to specialist refugee organisations rather than mainstream health or social networks. 54% mentioned New Link and Red Cross as sources of support as opposed to 15% saying they would look to the GP and 15% to family for help. In all however 71% said that they felt individuals did need help in combating drugs problems.

Despite some recognition of the problems and an understanding of the agencies available it was felt that there were barriers to take up of services. 62% mentioned a lack of appropriate information. 62% described fear and shame as inhibiting individuals and a further 23% described drug treatment ads having an impact on immigration status:

*“They may be frightened that they will be found out by the law and sent back...they may not want to admit they have a drug problem because of shame/stigma. May not think people would understand”*

In overcoming these problems, information was seen as crucial (54%) as was providing education (38%). In addition this group of interviewees placed a premium on outreach work (mentioned by 46% of respondents).

As with other groups reassurance as to the confidentiality of information was mentioned as important. Comments on this, and on harnessing the minutiae of individuals’ cultural experience were encapsulated by the British/Caribbean respondent:

*“Having another African/Caribbean worker in services would provoke fear around exposure, confidentiality. So I think outreach into communities to raise awareness – using alternative methods. Music is important to my community and so I think awareness could be incorporated in rap or other music”*

### **Middle Eastern**

There were 29 respondents within this group. Of these 93% were male and 7% female. 14 of the interviewees identified themselves as Iraqi and of these 12 were Kurdish. 7 were Iranian and 6 from Afghanistan. The 2 remaining respondents were Palestinian.

Not all respondents declared their length of stay. Two members of the sample had lived in Britain one year or less, but the majority – 74% of those who made a declaration on this topic stated that they had lived in Britain over four years. None had been resident for more than six years.

These figures bear out information reported from Bridgegate that this section of Peterborough’s community is composed in the main of refugees many of whom fled Iraq following the first Gulf War. This population is largely composed of men at present, that constituency only changing as individuals receive leave to remain and are joined by family. At present many of Peterborough’s Iraqi Kurds have only temporary leave to remain, on humanitarian grounds.

More than any other group, the responses of these individuals were dominated by a feeling of unease and a sense that saying or doing the wrong thing would dislodge them from an already precarious position. When asked, 45% of respondents mentioned achieving some guarantee of status as the crucial issue for their community at present:

*“UK will be sending lots of Kurdish home. 15 last week! This will cause big unrest for my people”*

Perhaps as a consequence, there was considerable denial that drugs use and drug problems exist at all within these communities; that substance misuse is a problem only for the host community. One respondent described themselves as a drug addict, but others stated categorically that drug use was not an issue:

*“Afghani people don’t use drugs...Use tea and cigarette. Too much tea”*

*“Kurdish don’t like this, we only have problem living here”*

However the emotional complexity of these answers was approached by one respondent who stated:

*“I do not hear or see it in the Kurdish community...I see English people deal behind my house”*

But later in the same interview confided that:

*“I have tried heroin...I have used cocaine”*

This group identified a much wider range of substances as being used problematically by this community than other respondents. Chief among these were cigarettes, which were mentioned by 51% of respondents. A further two individuals commented upon the use of Naswar, a tobacco based drug taken by mouth. Alcohol was mentioned by 48% of individuals:

*“Consumption of alcohol is high among my community due to lack of alcohol in our mother land (Iran). They want to consume alcohol as a new experience”*

Cannabis was mentioned by 31% of interviewees and heroin by 21%. It is of interest that in describing heroin use several respondents were specific in saying that opium rather than heroin is the drug of choice and that the mode of administration is via a form of ‘hot knives’:

*“I use opium as I used to consume in Iran. I use pot and heating a wire or a metal to make a fume out of opium.”*

Several respondents made connections between the drugs of choice in Britain and those, which are available in the mother country:

*“It’s mainly opium as my country is quite close to Afghanistan, the main importer of opium”*

*“Naswar is the most common, used by women and children as well”*

It was heroin and opium, which interviewees felt caused most problems within their communities, with a total of 31% identifying these as problematic.

Other drugs – ecstasy, amphetamines – were not so well known, while crack and cocaine were not mentioned at all. By contrast tea was mentioned by 10% of interviewees.

While the majority of respondents did consider that drug use did lead to problems with the law (76%) there was great variety in the types of offences identified, with fighting and vandalism being associated with drug use by these communities. Once again the repercussions of these actions were refracted through the prism of an uncertain, refugee status:

*“They are arrested by police and they are held in prison. It may result in bad reputation within the police force and consequently for getting the ‘British Nationality’”*

Perhaps unsurprisingly given the composition of the community as a whole, respondents to our interview perceived men, and young men particularly as being at risk of drug problems. Many identified the rootless and slightly disengaged nature of their communities as fostering that risk:

*“Young men that have come over here are mostly single and more prone to become drug user”*

*“There are not so many women from my community here; I think men, specially younger one and particularly ones with immigration problems”*

Respondents identified a range of support networks, which could help with general problems. Some individuals describing mainstream health and statutory organisations (council, job centre, library) others identifying organisations particularly centred on the needs of refugees (New Link, Red Cross, Refugee Council). However the issue of trust in the system was identified as a barrier:

*“They don’t trust or understand the system”*

*“There isn’t any help. You will become isolated and nobody wants you. It’s the end of the world”*

Perhaps for this reason many interviewees said that for those with drug problems the answer was simply to stop (66%):

*“Quit it by a strong determination”*

Though some interviewees did indicate the difficulty involved and the fact that outside help is required (52%), only one respondent stated that they considered drug use to be indicative of other underlying problems.

These answers, and also answers to questions about the way drug users are treated once within the system may suggest a low level of information within this community. 59% of respondents said they had no knowledge of the help available locally to drug users:

*“This is the first I have heard about help in Peterborough. Before this, nothing”*

55% stated that if individuals became involved with the law, they would go to prison, as one commented:

*“Going to jail forever. I think only jail”*

Indeed 41% stated that this lack of information was the factor, which inhibited individuals in pursuing help. However, responses may also indicate an elision of ideas about responses to drug misuse in Britain and in the country of origin:

*“In the time of the Taliban they could cut off your hand if they caught a criminal.”*

72% of the 29 respondents described their views as being shaped by their experiences of justice and by their knowledge of drug misuse at home:

*“They are treated as non-trusted people...such cheap people. There is discrimination against them in my community”*

*“I have been imprisoned and tortured in Iran so I would cry if I went near a police station. It would terrify me. Law here is better. I am not scared to see police in the street if they do not speak to me”*

Shame, fear and embarrassment were mentioned by 93% of respondents as an inhibiting factor:

*“This causes shame for Afghani people. If family know, this is bad. They want to keep it secret”*

In overcoming these inhibitions respondents felt that it was important to be explicit to the point of being repetitious about the confidentiality of services and that there are no connections between



drugs services and central government. 28% of interviewees suggested informal approaches, with a further 10% suggesting that this type of information might be offered alongside services, which individuals might 'legitimately' take up. As one respondent commented:

*“Just to give me assurance that you have no link with the government or police. If anybody comes don't ask for name or ID. Try to make a meeting to educate people so offer food and small talk”*

## **6.2 CONCLUSIONS AND DISCUSSIONS FROM THE QUESTIONNAIRES**

### **6.2.1 Factors Increasing Risk of Drug Misuse**

As can be seen from the findings above the groups within this sample are very disparate with markedly varying cultures and life experience. Indeed, the life histories show that even within groups the individual experience is unique.

Launching 'Tough Choices' the next step in the Government's Drugs Strategy, Charles Clarke highlighted the importance of responding to this individuality (Clarke 2005) and at the point of presentation to services this is the challenge, which drugs workers must meet. However there are trends from the foregoing material, which can be incorporated into service provision in order to encourage earlier presentation at services and enhance both engagement and retention.

### **6.2.2 Family and Social Networks**

In a recent report for the Greater London Authority, Patel et al (2004) delineate the factors, which might precipitate drug misuse among refugees and asylum seekers in the Greater London Area. The characteristics of some of the refugee and asylum seeking communities within Peterborough bear comparison with the findings contained within that report. As has been noted, the migrants who have fled to this country to escape abuse at home - and particularly among those from the Middle East – are disproportionately young men. In all the groups approached in this study individuals identified young men as principally at risk of developing drug problems. Disconnected from the reference points provided by family and social networks, these young men might be especially vulnerable:

*“A close and supportive family can function as a protective factor against problematic drug use amongst young people. Young refugees and asylum seekers without families in the UK are therefore particularly vulnerable to a number of risks closely associated with problematic drug use.” (Patel et al 2004 p xvi)*

Sangster (2002) comments further on this. Here attention is drawn to the fact that drugs of choice are influenced by the prevalence of substances in the originating culture – and this was reflected in the responses of the majority of respondents interviewed for this report.

### **6.2.3 Poverty**

As has been seen in the literature review many of the prima facie indicators of poor health & social exclusion, including drug misuse, are connected to social deprivation and these factors bite hardest on BME communities. Such susceptibility might be compounded by known risk factors of drug abuse

among young people: poverty, social exclusion and drug misusing peers (SEU, 1998, Jones, 1996, NTA 2003, Patel 2004). Moreover Sangster (2002) draws attention to the use of drugs by asylum seekers as a mechanism for self-medicating against the horrors of past experience (see also NTA 2003).

Local policies for the management of individuals and groups of asylum seekers dispersed to Peterborough under government policy were not available to the research team. The fact that that these groups have moved to Peterborough relatively recently means that they did not appear with any accuracy on the census declarations. It is not known whether the wards of the city in which refugees have been housed are ones where poverty and social exclusion pose problems. These are areas, which the DAT may do well to investigate and form alliances or establish policy which might prevent or minimise the potential harms to this group.

#### **6.2.4 Unemployment**

As has been pointed out above the links between unemployment and drug misuse are well documented (Haw, 1985; Peck and Plant, 1986). Amongst the interviewees approached for this report, a number were unable to work due to their unresolved asylum status and others – particularly those among the group of Eastern European migrants – were employed in unfulfilling roles which in some cases did not realise their potential, as one commented:

*“Originally I’ve come to work as an engineer, but I have not been able to find any relevant job with my special skills in the industrial field...I have been working in a warehouse as an assembler for nearly four years”*

Taking steps to support the integration of migrant groups into the working life of Peterborough might prove a strong protective factor against drug use.

#### **6.2.5 Barriers to the take-up of Services**

Despite these apparent risk factors, this report has identified a number of barriers to individuals approaching services.

#### **6.2.6 Confidentiality and shame**

The single most significant barrier to service provision amongst this sample would appear to be fear of a lack of confidentiality. While this manifested itself in different ways among different groups of interviewees it proved to be a consistent theme for the majority of respondents. A large number of commentators have written on this issue (Abdulrahim et al 1994, Mistry (1996) among many others).

In the case of the interviewees from Eastern Europe the need was for reassurance that information would not leak out to be discovered by employers. For many in the group of Middle Eastern respondents the priority was that engaging with services should not jeopardise their immigration status. Across groups the notion on the shame associated with drug misuse was mentioned coupled in some cases with a sense that professionals have no real investment in maintaining privacy. Khan & Ditton (1999) report similar findings – the fear (sometimes substantiated) that visits to a GP become an item of gossip, which brings humiliation upon the whole family. Bashford et al (2000) showed findings from Shropshire, which indicated that distrust of services by the Black Caribbean community could be traced to fears about the misuse of the Mental Health Act in relation to drug misusers.

Among the interviewees in this study, a distrust of service providers was mentioned, but also relevant was the fact that each minority community within Peterborough is small, and the prospect of ostracism, there is no sense that other social networks could ever be forged (Patel 2004). Respondents felt that publicising an anonymous helpline number might allow people to seek support and form long-arm relationships as a precursor to seeking treatment.

Confidentiality issues have a particular significance within the assessment process for the Drugs Intervention Programme. Where one assessment is undertaken at the start of a process of intervention, then passed between professionals the individual concerned loses control over the information. For members of minority groups to have faith in this process, clear, explicit safeguards for the security of information must be in place.

### **6.2.7 Generational and Family Issues**

Just as isolation from family networks was identified as a potential risk factor for some of the communities interviewed, the more established groups within Peterborough identified the gap in understanding between generations as being an inhibiting factor in approaching services.

Information from these interviewees did not bear out findings from other studies (for example Bashford et al (2001)) that increasing numbers of young Muslims are abandoning the norms of family and mosque in order to embrace a street based youth culture. However there was a sense that values are in the process of being reconfigured within a new context and that this creates tensions for community members across generations. Both the Asian community and the Italian community identified family as a real source of advice and support in times of trouble.

However when the 'trouble' in question was that of drug misuse, that avenue was closed by the lack of knowledge and the attitudes of older generations. Perera (1998) identifies the ease with which young drug misusers from these communities can exploit this ignorance and denial to disguise their use. To some extent this is borne out by the respondents to these interviews:

*"Drug problems seem to be kept quiet in my community"*

*"They wouldn't access help unless it got really bad; if their parents or someone older in the family decided to forget taboos and decided to put [the] issue in the open"*

### **6.2.8 Needs based vs. Strategically Targeted Services**

Reviewing the literature on drug service provision in 2003 the NTA concluded that limited resources, lack of knowledge about patterns of drug use and low numbers of BME groups were obstacles to the provision of vibrant and responsive services for minority communities.

This report suggests a further barrier: that the understanding of drugs and drug misuse within minority communities in Peterborough is not congruent with the demands of the Drugs Strategy. During the course of the 20<sup>th</sup> century drugs policy has swung back and forth between an understanding of substance misuse as an issue most affecting health service provision and the concern of the criminal justice system (Yates 2000). The current trends lead to a creation of policy focused around those drugs, which lead to the highest levels of harm resulting from crime.

Treatment services orientated around this priority command greater investment than ever before with a consequent reduction in waiting times and an improvement in the overall quality of treatment. However as can be seen from the responses above the cultural and religious demands upon minority communities suggest an interpretation of 'drugs' which goes far beyond the confines of current policy – embracing tobacco, alcohol and tea. Moreover, while the literature concerning the involvement of refugees in crime is limited, what does exist suggests that contact with Youth Justice/Offending Teams in parts of England is "surprisingly low". (Stanley K 2001 in Patel (2004).

A similar example – which chimes more strongly with the existing literature – was the smoking of heroin within the Asian community. Siddique (1992) suggests that this preference is influenced by traditional modes of administration in Pakistan. Sangster (2002) points out the fact that in services orientated around injecting users, smoking is often advocated as a harm reduction measure. Operating this principle with communities where smoking is widespread is inappropriate.

Equally the drugs mentioned as being in use by members of groups from Eastern Europe are not core to the delivery of the drugs strategy. The individuals in this group of respondents appeared to be

employing dance drugs, largely recreationally. Their aim in travelling to England is not long term integration. Some engagement of this community might be seen as advisable however as in the longer term a community using drugs in this way might prove to be more vulnerable to the influx of 'crystal meth' into the UK.

Models of Care (NTA 2002) does make some suggestion that commissioning should be needs led. Services, which hope to engage sympathetically with these communities, should strive to acknowledge these differences within the compass of service provision and consider developing services, which operate – at least in part – in accordance with priorities set by the target populations.

### **6.2.9 Developing Services within Peterborough**

#### **6.2.10 Awareness and Information**

As mentioned above Tyrer's study shows low levels of drugs information being held by BME communities. Improving information was mentioned by all groups of respondents in this study. The emphasis here though was that such information should be appropriate. In isolating what 'appropriate' means to them, respondents touched upon the provision of leaflets in the language of their mother tongue and suggested that these should be made available within mainstream services, where anyone interested could pick them up unobserved.

However one cannot assume that the translation of a leaflet into a myriad other languages will facilitate the dissemination of information. Sangster et al (2002) points out that migrant populations are under pressure of drug use from the drugs prevalent in the home community and from those within the host community. Any information must reflect the context of use within individual communities. Indeed as these respondents point out, there is scope for publicity beyond paper-based media, with the use of TV and radio (NTA 2003) offering a potentially wider audience – and it should be borne in mind that the penetration of leaflets is dependent upon literacy levels in the mother tongue. (Arora and Khatun 1998 in NTA 2003).

Web-based media were also cited as potential sources of information by respondents. Some sites – most notably [www.talktofrank.com](http://www.talktofrank.com) – were already known. Investigations by the research team suggested that these resources do not offer services in a way, which might maximise access for minority groups. A large number of drugs, which were described by interviewees as influencing their community – opium, poppy milk, Naswar –, receive scant attention here. Furthermore while the site is clear that information can be provided in a huge range of languages, the language of the site itself is English. In the context of communities where confidentiality is of such a premium the Internet offers

an untapped opportunity for providing information to hard-to-reach groups in a way which is private, accurate and responsive:

*“Having an online forum on a website where people could make contact for help without being seen or exposed. So you could work with that person without any recognition and move it forward until they felt OK and safe to come in”*

#### **6.2.11 Outreach within Families**

Younger members of the Asian community within Peterborough appeared relatively knowledgeable about drugs issues. Several commented that they would welcome this information being disseminated within the community in order to improve information and discussion across generations. Undertaking this education themselves was not within the capacity of these respondents and a number hinted at the fact that any education needs to be pursued very gently: within existing discussion groups that will not alienate community members, and possibly employing the social aspects of sharing food as an emollient:

*“I think a lot of information needs to be advertised re: drugs & also information for parents so they could access help and look out for the signs because I think it tends to be the families that cause problems when they find a member is using drugs. They need to be educated that this is a culture in certain age groups and help is available”*

Sangster (2002) suggests that this desire is shared by parents of Asian drug misusers, who seek to accompany young people to appointments, both to offer support and to gather information. Within this group of interviewees there was no information provided as to whether services provided at a family or an individual level might prove most fruitful. Further, more targeted work would be required before a conclusion could be reached.

Perera (1998) suggests that any education should include information about the dangers attendant upon returning drug misusers to Pakistan. This was a response mentioned by several of the interviewees within this sample, and clearly remains an issue within Peterborough.

NTA (2003) reports that many of these issues are addressed within a series of videos aimed at South Asian parents, when evaluated by the Home Office the medium of video was shown to be well received provided the setting is right and the workers delivering any education are well trained (DPI 1998).

### **6.2.12 Outreach within Faith Groups**

While a handful did describe themselves as multi-faith or 'lapsed' Catholic the vast majority of respondents orientated themselves within a faith group. In reaching minority communities, dialogue with faith leaders would seem to be crucial. So many commentators stress the importance of cultural appropriateness in designing literature and services for minority groups (Sangster et al 2002) that to fail to collaborate with religious leaders is to risk interventions acting in conflict with religious beliefs (Chaudry et al (1997)). NTA (2003) points out both the pitfalls and the benefits of such engagement and these are echoed within this group of respondents – that the confidence and guidance of religious leaders and communities is a source of strength but also that this information, once shared can move into the public domain.

### **6.2.13 Forging Links with Community Groups**

In addition to faith communities, interviewees did have contact with a wide variety of community groups. These varied between communities – newer groups being much more focused around New Link, Red Cross and other services specifically for refugees while the established communities were linked to mainstream services – schools, job centres etc. Frontline health services were mentioned by minority groups of all types. A number of respondents suggested that links could be forged with such groups – partly to enhance information and offer services as part of an holistic package and also in order that drug treatment can be accessed discreetly.

### **6.2.14 Workforce Planning**

The issues attendant upon workforce planning are complex and multi-faceted. A large number of commentators suggest that staffing should reflect target communities (Khan & Ditton (1999), NTA (2003) Sangster (2002) among others). In this research contributors were clear that there is a real need for services to be able to understand and act upon the concerns and cultural orientation of service users. A need for service providers to offer treatment services in a range of languages was also highlighted. However strong caveats were placed upon the employment of staff from within minority communities to work with those community members – it was felt that gains in terms of cultural competence were at the expense of a loss of trust (see also Bently and Hanton 1997). It was the suggestion here that white staff who have an intimate acquaintance with the needs and the language of minority groups be employed.

Nevertheless the need for representative and diverse workforce is pressing and there is scope to employ staff from the widest range of community groups, across the full spectrum of service hierarchy (Sangster 2002) and to offer cross-cultural training (Abdulrahim et al 1994). In this way service users



are reassured about confidentiality; crude 'matching' worker and service user are avoided and the diversity of services themselves is continually enriched.

### 6.3 CONCLUSIONS AND DISCUSSIONS FROM THE LIFE STORIES

The life story data is drawn from a sample population with fundamentally different characteristics from that of the questionnaires. The information here is drawn from six in-depth interviews. Four of the interviewees were men and two women. The age range is from 22 to 41. In terms of ethnicity/race one woman was Italian/Pakistani the other woman was Irish/English from the travelling community. One of the men was born in England of Miri Puri parents; one was Portuguese, another born in England as the son of Jamaican parents but raised in America and the other having a Scottish mother with Irish Catholic heritage and a Caribbean father.

The life story volunteers were already attending Bridgegate for help with their drug use. The drugs of choice involved were alcohol, solvents, speed, cannabis, heroin and crack. Heroin was the one drug common to all interviewees except the one raised in America and his drug of choice was crack. In contrast, the questionnaire data derives from a population not directly connected to Bridgegate.

Only one respondent to the questionnaire stated that they considered drug used to be indicative of other underlying problems. Not surprisingly, this view is in direct contrast to the life story data (drawn from people from a variety of cultural backgrounds) where although drug addiction was seen as a highly significant problem in its own right it was nevertheless linked to other problems for the individuals concerned.

Drugs were linked to a variety of problems including low self esteem; problematic relationships; childhood emotional, physical and sexual abuse at home and in the care system; acquisitive crime; prostitution; domestic violence; confusion over mixed race identity; rejection from family and community because of drug use. In addition, it was clear that drugs were being used as a form of self medication for some individuals in escaping from physical, psychological and emotional pain. One female interviewee summarises the situation in describing her first use of:

*“It was warm, felt safe. You just blanked everything. I have never felt like that. It was mad, just mad.....but when I use now it never takes me back to that place, where I first picked up”.*

The impression from the questionnaires that local BME communities in Peterborough, had little knowledge of the help available locally to drug users was supported by the life story data where low levels of information about drugs was seen as problematic in many of the communities from individuals providing the life stories. This was compounded by high levels of denial and minimisation in relation to drug problems in the communities involved and a tendency for them to ostracise individuals for their drug use.

The notion that Asians do not use drugs, promoted by community leaders of the South Asian community has been noted by Perera (1998), and Patel (1999) who conclude that such denial has tended to act as a barrier to developing appropriate services. Similarly, the importance of stigma and shame regarding drug use in minority ethnic communities has been identified as a barrier to uptake of services. Abdulrahim et al (1994); Abdulrahim (1998); Gooden (1999).

Poly-drug use with an escalation of drug use linked to acquisitive crime was again not surprisingly, a common theme in the life story data. The involvement of heavy alcohol consumption, in conjunction with drugs was also described. In common with most people suffering from addiction, numerous unsuccessful attempts to come off the drug of choice were described and relapse was common. Many people expressed the view that the addict's own motivation is crucial to success in stopping taking drugs, but that support in terms of the confidential, one-to-one counselling at Bridgegate was seen as a key component in the process.

Counselling on a one-to-one basis was seen as the most helpful form of treatment by all those interviewed. They felt that this was the only way that drug users could explore themselves and fully understand their own issues, which would then provide appropriate and safe support and challenge to help them move forward and make changes. Interviewees wanted councillors, who understood the cultural, religious and family issues for BME communities. Frustration was expressed by several people about the fact that they had not been able to access appropriate help when they felt motivated to change and the need for reduced waiting times in accessing scripts and detoxes were common themes.

Drug services have been severely criticised for failing to meet the needs of black and minority ethnic communities Awiah et al (1990); Perera et al (1993) Chantler et al (1998); Dale-Perera and Farrant (1999); Nefertari and Ahmun (1999), with services deriving from a model designed to deal with white male heroin use in the 1980s Sangster (1997). Drug services have also been criticised for a form of institutional racism for functioning in isolation from their local community with a 'white' image reflected in their employees, clients and general surroundings and décor in terms of a lack of welcoming positive cultural symbols for black and minority ethnic groups. Hence the importance of having black workers in drug services has been stressed in terms of cultural competence.

It is interesting to note that these generally accepted views contrast markedly with the comments in the Peterborough sample in which isolation from the community is valued in preserving anonymity and confidentiality and where language and an understanding of black culture is seen as a far more important than the colour or ethnicity of the worker. However, whilst the importance of cultural

competence, appropriateness, sensitivity, or specificity may be referred to it is not always clear what these terms mean in practice.

One key issue stressed by the life story interviewees was the importance of having drug workers in treatment agencies, who speak your language, but preferably not from your local community, for fear of breaches of confidentiality. This was particularly the case with the South Asian (Pakistani-Miri Puri) interviewee, who felt that having a worker from the local Miri Puri community would probably, put potential clients from the community off attending because of fear of exposure. He said that there was a feeling that there was no such thing as 'confidentiality' in their community, because it is so small and tightly knit together. It was also the case that the black African/Caribbean clients did not feel that service providers needed drug agency staff to be the same colour, but that they should have staff who had a clear understanding and knowledge of the cultural issues for black people. This finding is of particular interest because it is often assumed that delivering ethnically sensitive services involves matching workers to clients in terms of race and colour.

The Portuguese service user, in particular felt that it was important to have someone working in the treatment service, who speaks Portuguese as many of the migrant workers here have limited English skills making understanding and accessing the full range of treatment services difficult.

The Traveller service user had mixed feelings about drug agency workers from the travelling community. On one hand, feeling such a worker would at least understand and empathise with the issues around culture and language, but on the other feeling that if the worker was known locally to their community there might be fear around exposure. Issues of trust and confidentiality, have also been identified as particularly important in relation to black and minority ethnic communities (Abdulrahim et al (1994), Abdulrahim (1998)).

Interviewees wanted agencies to have firm boundaries and rules, which challenge manipulation and encourage service users to take responsibility for their own treatment and progress. Interviewees expressed the view that once a week contact with the treatment agency is not enough for some drug users to stay motivated and make changes. There needed to be daily contact at least for the initial stages.

The need to break with drug using friends and establish a new lifestyle with a network of non drug using friends was a key theme. The view was expressed that drug users who are contemplative and motivated to make changes, need a place where they can talk and socialise with other people who are "clean" or working to maintain a "clean" status. Most of those interviewed said that it is hard to make friends and develop new social circles outside familiar drug using groups. Open access and self run

groups such as a 'buddy' system, where they can contact each other for support outside the working hours of treatment agencies was suggested. Some expressed the view that the "buddy" should be an ex-user.

Other key themes were the need for help with issues such as housing, employment, developing new interests and social activities to occupy time outside of the familiar drug using routines and help prevent relapse.

There was willingness amongst those interviewed to become involved in working to fund raise for projects like Bridgegate on a voluntary basis or to assist with other activities. It was felt that this would help raise self-esteem and provide an avenue for developing skills for future employment, as well as a feeling of giving something back and "ownership" of the project itself.

It is interesting to note that the life stories of the two female interviewees had many issues in common both with each other and with many other women who misuse drugs. Becker and Duffy (2002) cite a number of studies which highlight particular issues associated with problematic drug use among women especially pregnancy and childcare, sex-working, sexual health needs, past experience of sexual and physical abuse and mental health needs.

Both of the women in this study had experienced an extremely disrupted and painful childhood and had turned to alcohol and drugs at an early stage to escape from their problems. Heroin was their drug of choice and their addiction was mainly funded through shoplifting and prostitution. Social Services had intervened to remove their children to protect them from harm, but both were motivated to come off drugs in the hope of getting their children back. Both women had low self-esteem and had been involved in self-harm and both had been rejected by their family and the local community.

It is worthy of note that three of the six life story participants have been involved with the Drugs Intervention Programme via the 'Nene Project' and that all three commented favourably on it whilst comments about the Community Drugs Team are more variable:

*'I have come out of prison and the NENE Project put me straight on to Methadone and helped me.'*

*'I think that my Methadone Script and the Nene project helped me a lot by giving me counselling and helping me to run around places. For example, taking me to drug interviews, coming to doctors with me to get my scripts, coming to talk to landlords and official people with me.'*

*'Do you know what I think would help? I'm with CDT for my script, but I think the Nene Project are doing well at the moment, they are taking people fishing - giving activities to do.'*

*'I am with CDT and I can't get none of that... My husband can't get none of that. I would love to go to the gym; he would love to go fishing; I'd love to go to the cookery classes... You know what I mean? I am a brilliant cook! I'm a Traveller, I have learnt to cook and clean. I'm brilliant at it, but we can't get on these activities.'*

*'I was on the Nene Program but they stopped us, and yet we are both prolific offenders and they won't let us go back on there...Sorry but they have to sort it out...Because I can't get out of bed in the morning at the moment because there is nothing to get up for. No activities, nothing to motivate us.'*

There are also some negative comments about the length of time taken to access detox facilities at CDT but it is not clear how far back in time some of these comments refer to and it may be that the situation has changed. Nevertheless, this is a very important issue, which could benefit from a review of current policy and practice:

*'Now when they cancelled my detox and said they couldn't do it for another week, my girlfriend said, "No, I've had enough...if you don't stop using within this week, we are finished." Which I didn't, so she kicked me out. 'Then the CDT said, "We can't do your Detox now because you haven't got anywhere to live." So, I haven't got anywhere to live because I have been kicked out because I didn't get my DETOX in time. They said, "Maybe we will be able to give you a hospital one, can you come down to the hospital?" So I came all the way down to the hospital and to try and find somewhere to live in Westwood. Walked all the way down there and they saw me for about 10 - 15 minutes, they gave me an assessment, I walked all the way back to my flat and the next day they told me, "You have to wait another two weeks before we can get you a hospital bed." 'I waited another two weeks and by that time I had started to inject, and then they told me because I had fallen out with my girlfriend they couldn't do it. They kept making up excuse after excuse and they couldn't give me my detox. As far as I am concerned, if I had got help at that time, then I wouldn't have as many problems as I have and wouldn't have gone to prison.'*

The facilities and interventions available at Bridgegate also seem to be well received:

*"...and as far as the help Bridgegate has given me, they have helped me with Counseling. When I need to speak to someone, there is always someone available at Bridgegate to speak to me".*

*'I find Bridgegate helpful for being able to come and talk to the worker, use the telephone to make appointments, and get condoms. We just talk to them, even if it isn't about drugs, just normal things like shopping; what we have done; where we have been, "Have you seen the new film that's just come out? etc" Just normal stuff - we just talk.'*

*'Yes I knew I could get Hepatitis or Aids through sharing, because Bridgegate gave me some leaflets. And I got to know about clean needles cos I got them from there too.'*

The life story data is drawn from a sample population with fundamentally different characteristics from that of the questionnaires. The information here is drawn from six in-depth interviews. Four of the interviewees were men and two women. The age range is from 22 to 41.

In terms of ethnicity/race one woman was Italian/Pakistani the other woman was Irish/English from the travelling community. One of the men was born in England of Miri Puri parents; one was Portuguese, another born in England as the son of Jamaican parents but raised in America and the other having a Scottish mother with Irish Catholic heritage and a Caribbean father.

The life story volunteers were already attending Bridgegate for help with their drug use. The drugs of choice involved were alcohol, solvents, speed, cannabis, heroin and crack. Heroin was the one drug common to all interviewees except the one raised in America and his drug of choice was crack. In contrast, the questionnaire data derives from a population not directly connected to Bridgegate.

Only one respondent to the questionnaire stated that they considered drug used to be indicative of other underlying problems. Not surprisingly, this view is in direct contrast to the life story data (drawn from people from a variety of cultural backgrounds) where although drug addiction was seen as a highly significant problem in its own right it was nevertheless linked to other problems for the individuals concerned. Drugs were linked to a variety of problems including low self esteem; problematic relationships; childhood emotional, physical and sexual abuse at home and in the care system; acquisitive crime; prostitution; domestic violence; confusion over mixed race identity; rejection from family and community because of drug use. In addition, it was clear that drugs were being used as a form of self-medication for some individuals in escaping from physical, psychological and emotional pain. One female interviewee summarises the situation in describing her first use of Heroin:

*"It was warm, felt safe. You just blanked everything. I have never felt like that. It was mad, just mad.....but when I use now it never takes me back to that place, where I first picked up".*

The impression from the questionnaires that local BME communities in Peterborough, had little knowledge of the help available locally to drug users was supported by the life story data where low levels of information about drugs was seen as problematic in many of the communities from individuals providing the life stories. This was compounded by high levels of denial and minimisation in relation to drug problems in the communities involved and a tendency for them to ostracise individuals for their drug use.

The notion that Asians do not use drugs, promoted by community leaders of the South Asian community has been noted by Perera (1998), and Patel (1999) who conclude that such denial has tended to act as a barrier to developing appropriate services. Similarly, the importance of stigma and shame regarding drug use in minority ethnic communities has been identified as a barrier to uptake of services. Abdulrahim et al (1994); Abdulrahim (1998); Gooden (1999).

Poly-drug use with an escalation of drug use linked to acquisitive crime was again not surprisingly, a common theme in the life story data. The involvement of heavy alcohol consumption, in conjunction with drugs was also described. In common with most people suffering from addiction, numerous unsuccessful attempts to come off the drug of choice were described and relapse was common. Many people expressed the view that the addict's own motivation is crucial to success in stopping taking drugs, but that support in terms of the confidential, one-to-one counselling at Bridgegate was seen as a key component in the process. Counselling on a one-to-one basis was seen as the most helpful form of treatment by all those interviewed. They felt that this was the only way that drug users could explore themselves and fully understand their own issues, which would then provide appropriate and safe support and challenge to help them move forward and make changes.

Interviewees wanted councillors, who understood the cultural, religious and family issues for BME communities. Frustration was expressed by several people about the fact that they had not been able to access appropriate help when they felt motivated to change and the need for reduced waiting times in accessing scripts and detoxes were common themes.

Drug services have been severely criticised for failing to meet the needs of black and minority ethnic communities Awiah et al (1990); Perera et al (1993) Chantler et al (1998); Dale-Perera and Farrant (1999); Nefertari and Ahmun (1999), with services deriving from a model designed to deal with white male heroin use in the 1980s Sangster (1997). Drug services have also been criticised for a form of institutional racism for functioning in isolation from their local community with a 'white' image reflected in their employees, clients and general surroundings and décor in terms of a lack of



welcoming positive cultural symbols for black and minority ethnic groups. Hence the importance of having black workers in drug services has been stressed in terms of cultural competence.

It is interesting to note that these generally accepted views contrast markedly with the comments in the Peterborough sample in which isolation from the community is valued in preserving anonymity and confidentiality and where language and an understanding of black culture is seen as a far more important than the colour or ethnicity of the worker. However, whilst the importance of cultural competence, appropriateness, sensitivity, or specificity may be referred to it is not always clear what these terms mean in practice.

One key issue stressed by the life story interviewees was the importance of having drug workers in treatment agencies, who speak your language, but preferably not from your local community, for fear of breaches of confidentiality. This was particularly the case with the South Asian (Pakistani-Miri Puri) interviewee, who felt that having a worker from the local Miri Puri community would probably, put potential clients from the community off attending because of fear of exposure. He said that there was a feeling that there was no such thing as ' confidentiality ' in their community, because it is so small and tightly knit together. It was also the case that the black African/Caribbean clients did not feel that service providers needed drug agency staff to be the same colour, but that they should have staff who had a clear understanding and knowledge of the cultural issues for black people. This finding is of particular interest because it is often assumed that delivering ethnically sensitive services involves matching workers to clients in terms of race and colour.

The Portuguese service user, in particular felt that it was important to have someone working in the treatment service, who speaks Portuguese as many of the migrant workers here have limited English skills making understanding and accessing the full range of treatment services difficult.

The Traveller service user had mixed feelings about drug agency workers from the travelling community. On one hand, feeling such a worker would at least understand and empathise with the issues around culture and language, but on the other feeling that if the worker was known locally to their community there might be fear around exposure. Issues of trust and confidentiality, have also been identified as particularly important in relation to black and minority ethnic communities Abdulrahim et al (1994), Abdulrahim (1998).

Interviewees wanted agencies to have firm boundaries and rules, which challenge manipulation and encourage service users to take responsibility for their own treatment and progress. Interviewees expressed the view that once a week contact with the treatment agency is not enough for some drug

users to stay motivated and make changes. There needed to be daily contact at least for the initial stages.

The need to break with drug using friends and establish a new lifestyle with a network of non drug using friends was a key theme. The view was expressed that drug users who are contemplative and motivated to make changes, need a place where they can talk and socialise with other people who are “clean” or working to maintain a “clean” status. Most of those interviewed said that it is hard to make friends and develop new social circles outside familiar drug using groups. Open access and self run groups such as a 'buddy' system, where they can contact each other for support outside the working hours of treatment agencies was suggested. Some expressed the view that the “buddy” should be an ex-user.

Other key themes were the need for help with issues such as housing, employment, developing new interests and social activities to occupy time outside of the familiar drug using routines and help prevent relapse.

There was willingness amongst those interviewed to become involved in working to fund raise for projects like Bridgegate on a voluntary basis or to assist with other activities. It was felt that this would help raise self-esteem and provide an avenue for developing skills for future employment, as well as a feeling of giving something back and “ownership” of the project itself.

The life stories of the two female interviewees had many issues in common both with each other and with many other women who misuse drugs. Becker and Duffy (2002) cite a number of studies which highlight particular issues associated with problematic drug use among women especially pregnancy and childcare, sex-working, sexual health needs, past experience of sexual and physical abuse and mental health needs.

Both of the women in this study had experienced an extremely disrupted and painful childhood and had turned to alcohol and drugs at an early stage to escape from their problems. Heroin was their drug of choice and their addiction was mainly funded through shoplifting and prostitution. Social Services had intervened to remove their children to protect them from harm, but both were motivated to come off drugs in the hope of getting their children back. Both women had low self-esteem and had been involved in self-harm and both had been rejected by their family and the local community.

#### 6.4 DRUGS INTERVENTIONS PROGRAMME DATA

Overall the data provided by the DIP for this study relates to four tables for the period April 2005 – September 2005. These tables are; ethnicity of persons subject to drug test on charge; ethnicity of all persons producing positive drug test results; ethnicity of all persons assessed by the DIP; and ethnicity of current DIP clients.

An analysis of key data relating to ethnicity and the DIP for this period shows the following:

- ❑ A total of 118 people were assessed by the DIP.
- ❑ The ethnicity of all persons assessed were 80.5% White British; 7.6% Other White, 10.2% Non-White, and 1.7% Not Stated.
- ❑ 93 clients were currently engaged with the DIP in September 2005 (latest figures).
- ❑ 79.6% of clients of these were White British.
- ❑ 8.6% of these were Other White.
- ❑ 11.8% of these were Non-White.

Whilst this data fulfils the Home Office data return requirements for the DIP, and provides necessary information for the DIP, it is extremely limited in providing any light on Peterborough's new and emerging BME communities and their engagement with the DIP.

Similarly the DIP's current retention rate of 65% does not include a breakdown by ethnicity, nor is there any DIP data available on ethnicity and DIP attrition rates.

The current ethnicity categories used by the DIP are the 16+1 classification provided on the seventeen page Drug Interventions Record restricts self-classification of ethnicity to categories which do not fit with Peterborough's 'new' and emerging BME communities which this report has highlighted.

This is despite of strong anecdotal evidence from drug professionals and others in Peterborough that there is a growing population of migrant workers in Peterborough, for example, the Portuguese community, is rumoured to 5,000 strong, in addition to the estimated 2,000 asylum seekers and refugees. These groups and others are currently excluded from the present recording arrangements.

## 7. RECOMMENDATIONS

### 7.1 Local recommendations

- ❑ A strategy for disseminating information about drugs and drugs services to hard to reach BME communities in Peterborough needs to be developed. The strategy is likely to require the cooperation of elders within the communities in terms of the availability of leaflets etc, especially on heroin.
- ❑ To enhance the written information available to minority communities – providing leaflets in a wide range of languages which not only translates the information available to white British users, but which also takes into the context of use within the target community and the drugs of choice for those communities.
- ❑ To raise awareness of the risk factors, which impinge upon the different specific minority groups, and to forge links with such partners as will most effectively ameliorate those risks.
- ❑ To ensure that accurate and recent data is available about the numbers and whereabouts of minority groups within Peterborough to ensure appropriate linking with potential partners.
- ❑ To consider the development and publicity of an anonymous telephone helpline to offer a first contact for members of minority groups.
- ❑ To consider protocols for the transmission of information between staff in the DIP programme. To balance the agency need for streamlined assessment processes with the client need for the security of their personal information.
- ❑ For the DIP to consider mechanisms - possibly in collaboration with partner agencies - for developing drugs prevention and treatment initiatives which extend beyond the confines of the Drugs Strategy (Home Office 2002, 2004, 2005) in order to increase the knowledge of drugs within minority communities and to engage those communities at the level of their own understanding of 'drug misuse'.
- ❑ To consider the engagement of the Eastern European community's use of dance drugs, ensuring that information about these drugs is provided to appropriate agencies in the full range of Eastern European languages
- ❑ To support DIP service users by engaging in awareness raising and education across generations within Peterborough's established minority communities
- ❑ To forge links with those community groups who are the natural sources of support for Peterborough's minority communities.
- ❑ To reduce waiting times for prescribing and detox need to a minimum.

- ❑ To explore the extent to which services for the Asian community could usefully be offered to families as well/instead of on an individual basis
- ❑ To ensure that members of the Asian community are aware of the dangers of returning young substance misusers to Pakistan for a 'cure'
- ❑ To engage and collaborate with the full range of faith leaders in enhancing service provision bearing in mind the 'shame' attached to drug taking in many of the communities involved.

## **7.2 National recommendations**

- ❑ To consider publicity via other media – TV, radio, video.
- ❑ To improve and diversify the information available to drug users on the World Wide Web.
- ❑ To provide drugs information in a range of languages. To offer web based supports to drug users who may need to make an initial anonymous contact and information.
- ❑ To take steps to ensure that the workforce within drugs services and the promotion of staff within projects is developed to reflect the community.
- ❑ Drug agency workers need to speak the languages of the local BME communities, but preferably not be from the community.
- ❑ To put in place a thoroughgoing cross-cultural training programme to support the knowledge and understanding of staff.
- ❑ Develop a protocol concerning how drugs services treat issues of confidentiality not only in relation to drug use, but also in relation to immigration status.
- ❑ Revise the existing Drugs Interventions Record so that 'new' and emerging BME groups are included.

## **7.3 Further Research**

- ❑ In building on the findings of this study, further research into individuals from Peterborough's BME communities and their experiences, both successful and unsuccessful, of the DIP.

## 8. REFERENCES

Abdulrahim D, White D, Phillips K, Boyd G, Nicholson J, Elliot J (1994): Ethnicity and drug use: towards the design of community interventions. Volume 3: Cypriot community drug use, prevention and interventions among Greek and Turkish Cypriots in London. London: AIDS Research Unit, University of East London. The same study is also reported by Barcroft J (1995): Delivering drugs services in a diverse community. London: HIV project.

Abdulrahim D, (1998): 'Power, Culture and the "hard to reach": the marginalisation of minority ethnic populations from HIV prevention and harm minimisation', in Barbour, R., and Huby, G. (Eds) *Meddling in Mythology: the construction of Post-AIDS Knowledge*, New York: Routledge.

ADP (Asian Drugs Project) (1995): Substance use: an assessment of the young Asian community in Tower Hamlets and a summary of the development work of the Asian Drug Project. London: Asian Drug Project.

Arora R, Khatun A (1998): No to Nasha: drugs, alcohol and tobacco use in Bradford's Asian community. Bradford: Race Relations Research Unit.

Awiah J, Butt S, Dorn N (1990): 'The last place I would go': Black people and drug services in Britain. *Druglink*, 5,5:14-15.

Awiah J, Butt S, Dorn N, Patel K, Pearson G (1992): Race, gender and drug services. ISDD Research Monographs, 6. London: ISDD.

Bashford J, Patel K, Sheikh N, Winters M (2001): A review of current drug service provision for the South Asian community in Calderdale, with a particular focus on young people. Report to Healthy Living Team. February 2001. Preston: Centre for Ethnicity and Health, Faculty of Health, University of Central Lancashire.

Bashford J, Buffin J, Pate K (2003): Community Engagement Report 2: The Findings. Report for the Department of Health's Black and Minority Ethnic Drug Misuse Needs Assessment Project. Centre for Ethnicity and Health. University of Central Lancashire.

BBC News (2005): GP cover 'worst in poorer areas'. BBC News (06/12/2005). <http://news.bbc.co.uk/go/pr/fr/-/1/hi/scotland.4533528.stm>

Becker J, Duffy C (2002): *Women Drug Users and Drugs Service Provision: Service-level responses to engagement and retention*. DPAS Paper 17. Home Office.

Bentley C, Hanton A (1997): A study to investigate the extent to which there is a drug problem amongst young Asian people in Nottingham. How effective are drugs services in providing assistance for such minority ethnic groups? Report: ADAPT, Nottingham.

Bola M, Walpole T (1997): Drugs information and communication needs amongst South Asian 11-14 year old boys. London: Home Office North West London Drugs Prevention Team.

Bola M, Walpole T (1999): Drugs information and communication needs among South Asians in Crawley. Executive summary. Crawley: Youth Action Crawley.

Carrington A (1993): An action study report on drug misuse and the African-Caribbean community. Bradford: Bradford Drugs Prevention Team / Bradford West Indian Community Centre Association.

Chahal K (2000): Ethnic diversity, neighbourhoods and housing. Foundation Series No.110. York: Joseph Rowntree Foundation.

Chantler K, Aslam H, Bashir C, Darrell J, Patel K, Steele C (1998): An analysis of present drug service delivery to black communities in Greater Manchester. Project report, March 1998. Manchester: Greater Manchester Drug Action Partnership (SRB and Black Drug Workers Forum (BDWF) North West.

Chaudry M, Sherlock K, Patel K (1997): Drugs and ethnic health project: Oldham and Tameside, 1997. A report to the West Pennine Drug Action Team. Manchester: Lifeline / Preston: University of Central Lancashire.

Charles Clarke (2005): Speech made at conference 'Delivering the drugs strategy. Progress made, challenges ahead'. Conference held at Central Hall Westminster, London. 30.11.2005-01.12.2005.

Cottew G, Oyefeso, A (2005): Illicit drug use among Bangladeshi women living in the United Kingdom: An exploratory qualitative study of a hidden population in East London, Drugs: education, prevention and policy. Vol 12, No 3, June 2005, 171 –188.

CRE (Commission for Racial Equality) (1995): Census Data. London: CRE.

Dale-Perera A, Farrent F (1999): 'At home with diversity: Race, rehab and drugs', Druglink, September/October, 15-17.

Department of Health (1999): A systematic review of research relating to the Mental Health Act 1983. London: Department of Health.

Department of Health (2002): Ethnic Differences in the context and experience of psychiatric illness. A qualitative study (EDCEPI). London: DoH.

Dhillon P, Bola M, Prinjha N, Buffin J, Bashford J, Fountain J, Patel K (2002): Drug information needs of diverse communities in Hertfordshire. Phase One. Final report to Hertfordshire Drug Action Team and Hertfordshire Health Authority. October 2002. Preston: Centre for Ethnicity and Health, Faculty of Health, University of Central Lancashire.

DPI: Northumbria Drug prevention team (1998): Asian Parents Video. Northumbria: Home office Drugs Prevention Initiative, in National Treatment Agency (2003) Black and Minority ethnic communities in England: a review of the literature on drug use and related service provision. London NTA.

Eastern Region Public Health Observatory (2005): Regional Drugs Health Information Unit, NDTMS data 2004-2005: Drug Treatment in the East of England.

Erens B, Primatesta P, Prior G (2001): Health Survey for England: the health of minority ethnic groups 1999. London: The Stationary Office.

Gilman M (1993): An overview of the main findings and implications of seven action studies into the nature of drug use in Bradford. Bradford: Home Office Drugs Prevention Team. Aspects of this study are also reported by Carrington (1993) - see above.

Gooden T (1999): Carers and parents of African Caribbean and Asian substance users in Nottingham: a need analysis, Nottingham: ORCHID Nottingham Black Initiative.

Harding C (1995): 'Not Just Black and White. An information pack about mental health services for people from Black communities. London: GPMH Publications.

Haw S (1985): Drug Problems in Greater Glasgow. London: Standing Committee on Drug Abuse (SCODA).

Home Office (1998): Statistics on race and the Criminal Justice System: a Home Office publication under section 95 of the Criminal Justice Act 1991. London: HMSO.

Home Office (2002): Updated Drugs Strategy 2002.

[http://www.drugs.gov.uk/publicationsearch/drugstrategy/Updated\\_Drug\\_Strategy\\_2002.pdf?view=Standard&pubID=191758](http://www.drugs.gov.uk/publicationsearch/drugstrategy/Updated_Drug_Strategy_2002.pdf?view=Standard&pubID=191758)

Home Office (2004): Tackling Drugs. Changing Lives, Keeping Communities Safe from Drugs. Drugs Strategy Progress Report. <http://www.drugs.gov.uk/publication-search/drug-strategy/ChangingLives1.pdf?view=Binary>.

Home Office (2005): Tackling Drugs. Changing Lives. Delivering the Difference. Home Office. <http://www.drugs.gov.uk/publication-search/drug-strategy/Deliveringthedifference.pdf?view=Binary>.

Hothi A, Belton E (1999): Use of drug services in Buckinghamshire by Asian Class A drug users aged 16-25. Aylesbury: Buckinghamshire Drug Action Team.



Johnson MRD, Carroll M (1995): Dealing with diversity: good practice in drug prevention work with racially and culturally diverse communities. Paper 5, Drugs Prevention Initiative. London: Home Office.

Jones T (1996): Britain's Ethnic Minorities. London: Policy Studies Institute.

Khan F, Ditton J (1999): Minority Ethnic Drug use in Glasgow. Part two: special problems experienced and possible gaps in service provision. Glasgow: Glasgow Drugs Prevention Team.

Leitner M, Shapland J, Wiles P (1993): Drug usage and drug prevention: the views and habits of the general public. London: HMSO.

Maynard S (1994): A unified approach: the response of Newham's African-Caribbean community to drug misuse. London: Newham Drugs Prevention Team.

Mirza HS, Pearson G, Phillips S (1991): Drugs, people and services: final report of the Drug Information Project to the Lewisham Safer Cities Project. London: Goldsmiths College.

Mistry E (1996): Drug use and service uptake in the Asian community. Huddersfield: Unit 51.

Muslim Youth Helpline (2006): 'Examining the need for faith-based support services' <http://www.myh.org.uk/faithbased.htm>

NTA (National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse) (2002): Models of care for treatment of adult drug misusers. Part 1: Summary for commissioners and managers responsible for implementation. London: NTA.

NTA (National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse) (2003): Black and Minority ethnic communities in England: a review of the literature on drug use and related service provision. London NTA.

Nefertari M, Ahmun V (1999): 'Black drug services eclipsed: Viewing the world through white lenses', *Druglink*, September/October 1999, 20-21.

Oyefeso A, Ghodse H (1998): Addictive behaviour. In SS. Rawaf and V. Bahl (Eds.). Assessing health needs of people from minority ethnic groups (pp.141-154). London: Royal College of Physicians/Department of Health.

Parker H, Measham F, Aldridge J (1995): Drug futures: changing patterns of drug use among English youth. Institute for the Study of Drug Dependence (ISDD), Research Monograph 7. London: ISDD.

Patel, K. (1999) 'Watching brief: A video to educate and confront denial', *Druglink*, September/October, 18-19.

Patel K (2000a): 'Using qualitative research to examine the nature of drug use among minority ethnic communities in the UK.' In Fountain J (ed): Understanding and responding to drug use: the role of

qualitative research. European Monitoring Centre for Drugs and Drug Addiction (EMCDDA) Scientific Monograph series. Lisbon: EMCDDA.

Patel K (2000b): 'Minority ethnic drug use: the missing minorities.' In Harbin F and Murphy-Russell J (eds): Substance Misuse Its Effects on Families and Child Protection. Lyme Regis: Russell House.

Patel K, Buffin J, Underwood S, Khurana J, McQuade C, Brako M, Keeling P, Crawley H (2004): *Young refugees and asylum seekers in Greater London: vulnerability to problematic drug use*. London: Greater London Authority.

Patel K, Wibberley C (2002): Young Asians and drug use. *Journal of Child Health Care*, 5(1): 53-61.

Peck D, Plant M (1986): Unemployment and illegal drug use: concordant evidence from a perspective study and national trends. *British Medical Journal*, 293:929-932.

Penfold M (1991): *Bridging the gap: a report on the prioritisation of services to black and ethnic minorities and women*. London: Community Drug Project.

Perera J, Power R, Gibson N (1993): *Assessing the needs of black drug users in North Westminster, London: Hungerford Drug Project / The Centre for Research on Drugs and Health Behaviour*.

Perera J (1998): *Assessing the drugs information needs of Asian parents in North Hertfordshire: a brief report to inform the planning of a drugs education programme*. London: Action Research Consultancies.

Peterborough Facts and Figures (2005): *Population – Ethnic Diversity*. Sheet Number: ED1.1, Peterborough City Council.

Prinjha N, Bashford J, Patel K, Sheikh N (2001a): *A review of current drug service provision for the South Asian community in Bury*. March 2001. Preston: Centre for Ethnicity and Health, Faculty of Health, University of Central Lancashire.

Prinjha N, Sheikh N, Bashford J, Patel K (2001b): *A review of current drug service provision for the South Asian community in Bolton*. Report to Bolton Drug Action Team. June 2001. Preston: Centre for Ethnicity and Health, Faculty of Health, University of Central Lancashire.

Ram H (2000): *Asian communities project report to National Lottery Charities Board*. Dudley: The Warehouse (Dudley Drug Project).

Ramsey M, Spiller J (1997): *Drug misuse declared: Results of the 1996 British Crime Survey*. London: Home Office.

Ruben S (1995): Women and Drug use. In C. Siney (Ed.), *The pregnant drug addict*. Cheshire: Books for Midwives Press.

Sangster D (1997): 'Peer Education and Young Black People', in *Drugs Edition*, issue 13, 1-3.

Sangster D, Shiner M, Sheikh N, Patel K (2002): Delivering drug services to Black and minority ethnic communities. DPAS/P16. London: Home Office Drug Prevention and Advisory Service (DPAS). Also available on <http://www.drugs.gov.uk>.

Sheikh N, Fountain J, Bashford J, Patel K (2001): A review of current drug service provision for Black and minority ethnic communities in Bedfordshire. Final report to Bedfordshire Drug Action Team, August 2001. Preston: Centre for Ethnicity and Health, Faculty of Health, University of Central Lancashire.

SEU (Social Exclusion Unit) (1998): *Bringing Britain together: a national strategy for neighbourhood renewal*. London: Stationary Office.

SEU (Social Exclusion Unit) (2000): *Report of Policy Action Team 12: Young People*. London: Stationary Office.

SEU (Social Exclusion Unit) (2005): 'Improving Services, Improving Lives' Evidence and Key Themes. A Social Exclusion Unit Interim Report. London: Office of the Deputy Prime Minister.

Siddique M (1992): *Action study on the misuse of drugs in Manningham (Bradford)*. Bradford: Bradford Drugs Prevention Team.

Stanley K, (2001): *Cold comfort: young separated refugees in England*. London, Save the Children.

The Guardian (2005): Black people three times as likely to be in mental hospital (07/12/2005).

<http://society.guardian.co.uk/socialcare/news/0,8372,1660712,00.html>.

Tyrer D, Buffin, J, Prinjha N (2004): 'Promoting Race Equality in Drug Services: A report for Manchester Drug and Alcohol Action Team'. Manchester Drugs and Race Unit.

Yates R (2002): 'A Brief History of British Drug Policy 1950 – 2001' *Drugs: Education, prevention & policy*, Vol. 9, No. 2, 2002.

**Appendix 1.2 Paper 2**

**Mills, K., Knight, T. & Green, R. (2007). *Beyond Boundaries: offering substance misuse services to new migrants in London*. London: National Treatment Agency.**

# **Beyond Boundaries: offering substance misuse services to new migrants in London**

**Karen Mills, Terry Knight, Dr Roger Green**

**Centre for Community Research**

**University of Hertfordshire**

**March 2007**

# ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The authors would like to thank the Study's Steering Group for their valuable comments and assistance during the various stages of the project: Steve Neale, National Treatment Agency Deputy Regional Manager; Wendy Ryan, Westminster Drug Intervention Programme Manager; Jaye Foster, Barking & Dagenham DAAT Commissioning Team Member; Daniel James, Barking & Dagenham DAAT Business Performance Manager; Navdeep Ari, Newham DAT Temporary Data Manager; Yomi Adisa, Newham DAT Community Involvement Officer; Alison Blackwood, Senior Policy Advisor London Voluntary Service Council.

The authors would also like to thank all of the participants on the study for their indispensable contributions.

Readers may be supported by these clarifications of the terminology used within this report:

**Refugee**

*According to the United Nations Convention on Refugees (1951), Article 1A, a refugee is a person who has ‘a well-founded fear of persecution due to race, religion, nationality, political opinion or membership of a particular social group or political opinion, is outside the country of his [sic] nationality and is unable or, owing to such fear, is unwilling to avail himself of the protection of that country; or who, not having a nationality and being outside the country of his former habitual residence as a result of such events, is unable or, owing to such fear, is unwilling to return to it’*

*(UNHCR, 1996 p.16).*

**Asylum seeker**

An asylum-seeker is a person who has submitted a claim for refuge under the conditions outlined above, and whose claim has been recorded but not yet decided (The Nationality, Immigration and Asylum Act 2002, part 2, 18).

**Accession Eight (A8) Nationals**

*On 1 May 2004, ten countries – Cyprus, Czech Republic, Estonia, Hungary, Latvia, Lithuania, Malta, Poland, Slovakia and Slovenia – joined the European Union (EU). From that date, nationals of Malta and Cyprus have had full free movement rights and rights to work, throughout the EU. Prior to enlargement, existing EU member states had the right to regulate access to their labour markets by nationals of the other eight countries – the ‘Accession 8’ or ‘A8’. The UK Government put in place transitional measures to regulate A8 nationals’ access to the labour market (via the Worker Registration Scheme) and to restrict access to benefits.*

*(Home Office, 2007 p.3)*

**Black and Minority Ethnic (BME)**

*‘We are very conscious that various terms are used to refer to the many diverse communities in England. We prefer the term Black and minority ethnic groups/communities. This reflects that our concern is not only with those for whom ‘Black’ is a political term, denoting those who identify around a basis of skin colour distinction or who may face discrimination because of this or their culture: ‘Black and minority ethnic’ also acknowledges the diversity that exists within these communities, and includes a wider range of those who may not consider their identity to be ‘Black,’ but who nevertheless constitute a distinct ethnic group.’*

*(Patel et al., 2004 p.16)*

<b>CONTENTS</b>		<b>Page</b>
<b>1.</b>	<b>Key Findings</b>	<b>7</b>
<b>2.</b>	<b>Background to the Study</b>	<b>9</b>
<b>3.</b>	<b>Aims and Objectives of the Project</b>	<b>12</b>
<b>4.</b>	<b>New migrant communities: needs and service provision.</b>	
	<b>A review of the literature</b>	<b>13</b>
<b>5.</b>	<b>Methodology</b>	<b>21</b>
<b>6.</b>	<b>Findings</b>	<b>27</b>
<b>6.1</b>	<b>Desktop Survey</b>	<b>27</b>
	<b>6.1.1 The EU Accession Countries</b>	<b>28</b>
	<b>6.1.2 Asylum Seekers and Refugees</b>	<b>36</b>
	<b>6.1.3 Entitlement</b>	<b>38</b>
<b>6.2</b>	<b>Interviews: Findings relating to Eastern European migrants</b>	<b>43</b>
	<b>6.2.1. Numbers and levels of newly-arrived populations in services</b>	<b>43</b>
	<b>6.2.2. Information Recording, Sharing and Use</b>	<b>44</b>
	<b>6.2.3 Substance Misuse among A8 nationals.</b>	<b>47</b>
	<b>6.2.4 Eligibility, PCT response and the impact on service delivery</b>	<b>50</b>
	<b>6.2.5. Related Needs of Eastern European Migrants</b>	<b>56</b>
	<b>6.2.6. Towards Solutions</b>	<b>59</b>
<b>6.3</b>	<b>Interviews: Findings relating to Asylum Seekers and Refugees</b>	<b>65</b>
	<b>6.3.1. Numbers and levels of newly-arrived populations in services</b>	<b>65</b>



6.3.2.	Information Recording, Sharing and Use	67
6.3.3	Substance Misuse Needs and Treatment Response	70
6.3.4.	Related Needs of Asylum Seekers and Refugees	75
6.3.5.	Towards Solutions	78
7.	Discussion	82
8.	Case Studies: Contributions to Good Practice	92
9.	Conclusion	95
10.	Recommendations	96
10.1	Recommendations for practice	96
10.1.1	Strategic	96
10.1.2	Local	97
10.1.3	Governmental	97
10.2	Recommendations for Future Research	97
11.	References	99
12.	Appendices	106
12.1	Appendix One - Census 2001 and Self Classification Race and Ethnicity Monitoring	107
12.2	Appendix Two - 3 Drug histories of A8 nationals	108

## **1. KEY FINDINGS**

### **Eligibility**

1. Currently all A8 migrants are entitled to emergency, primary care (including access to a GP) and treatment which a GP deems clinically necessary [see page 38]
2. A8 migrants may have access to secondary care if they have the 'right to reside' in this country [see page 41]
3. Rules concerning the eligibility of A8 migrants for health services are transitional and restrictions will cease in 2011 [see page 42]

### **Needs**

4. Unaccompanied minors arriving in the UK to seek refuge are particularly vulnerable to drug use [see page 77]
5. On average ten years elapses between the arrival of a new refugee group of migrants in the UK and their engagement with statutory services [see page 66]
6. Issues of stigma and shame are significant for some migrant communities [see page 74]
7. The simple needs of homelessness and unemployment among A8 migrants may become more complex if left unaddressed [see page 58]

### **Information Recording, Sharing and Use**

8. The NDTMS (National Drug Treatment Monitoring System) does not currently label ethnicity accurately enough to conduct sufficient ethnicity analysis [see pages 44, 67]
9. Arrest referral and treatment services report that A8 migrants are keen to engage with drug treatment provision [see page 53]

### **Numbers and levels of newly-arrived populations in services**

10. Numbers of vulnerable A8 migrants are small in proportion to the whole migrant population [see page 82]
11. Other than in small pockets, services are managing levels of new presentation of A8 migrants [see page 82]
12. There appears to be a tendency among homeless services to overestimate the numbers of A8 migrants presenting [see page 82]

### **Substance Misuse and Solutions**

13. The type of open access service found in tier two, and in particular low threshold prescribing services, work well for A8 migrants [see page 60]
14. The drugs of most frequent use among refugee communities are not necessarily those of highest priority in the Drug Strategy (Home Office, 2002) [see page 70]
15. The skills, qualities and talents of refugees, asylum seekers and A8 migrants are under utilised

[see pages 88, 89]

16. Individual frontline agencies are keen to collaborate with drug services at a local level [see pages 90]
17. Second level Homeless agencies are keen to collaborate with the NTA (National Treatment Agency) at a strategic level [see page 89]

## 2. BACKGROUND TO THE STUDY

Over the past five years research has emerged into the substance misuse needs of minority populations (Sangster et al., 2002; Becker & Duffy, 2002; Fountain, et al., 2003 among others). There is every prospect that as the field develops these findings will be integrated into service delivery and treatment services will begin to orientate themselves around the needs of a more diverse population.

However these research projects have focused in large part upon established populations – women, Black British and British Asian communities - who are embedded into the structure of society. The literature relating to newer populations is sparse. Hard data as to the numbers of migrants is not available (Tyrrer et al., 2004) and without this as a starting point, understanding levels and type of need is mere guesswork.

Some initial work has been undertaken, exploring drug misuse of asylum seekers and refugees (Patel et al., 2004; Muslim Youth Helpline, 2006) and other studies have examined specific drug use (Havell, 2004). Currently the Surrey University Centre for Research on Nationalism, Ethnicity and Multiculturalism is researching the labour trends of new migrant workers from EU Accession countries (Eade, Garapich, and Drinkwater, 2006). There is a pressing need to draw together and follow up these studies: providing information about the needs of new populations; informing service providers on issues of engagement and retention and offering a framework for the development of services which can respond to the changing patterns of London's demography.

It is axiomatic to say that the voices of newly-arrived populations are rarely heard and that gathering their opinions is not a straightforward process. Many migrants are not in touch with mainstream services: some because they fear the forces of the establishment, others because their residence is uncertain and they fear that advancing a controversial view would prejudice their case; many simply because they see themselves as transient. Moreover it cannot be assumed that interviewer and interviewee share common assumptions and language in relation to drug use – and this goes beyond issues of mere translation, to touch upon an individual's subjective experience.

Parveen, in Harding (1995) argues that the low take up of services may be due, in part, to the fact that services are lacking in 'ethnosensitive' structures, i.e. ones which prize the:

*Values, lifestyles, and religious and cultural inspirations of all the various ethnic components of British Society...In the absence of such an ethnosensitive approach to practice, members of*

*minorities will at best find themselves seriously disadvantaged, and at worst be wholly excluded from all those public services to which they have a right, as citizens, to access.*

*(Parveen, in Harding, 1995 p1)*

During the early part of 2006 the Centre for Community Research (University of Hertfordshire) undertook a related study on behalf of Peterborough Drug Action Team (DAT)/Home Office (Mills et al., 2006). The team's experience in working with these newly-arrived groups indicated that a direct approach to these individuals is not possible and if attempted might be counterproductive. The researchers overcame this challenge by collaborating closely with a treatment provider within the DAT and undertaking interviews via research trained outreach workers from new/minority communities. Using this process detailed qualitative data was gathered from a variety of minority communities (both established and newly-arrived) about perceptions of drugs and levels of need among previously 'unreached' communities.

A significant finding of the Peterborough study was that the data currently gathered routinely within DATs is not equal to the task of monitoring newly-arrived populations. A clear example of this is the fact that ethnic monitoring categories – based broadly upon census categorisation – make no provision for delineating individuals whose homes may be as diverse as Poland and Iran. The category of 'white other' must serve for all.

This research project involved collaborating with DATs to develop monitoring solutions, which will generate accurate data for the project and will continuously refresh the data available about changing populations in London.

However the information gathered from Drug Action Teams represents only part of the picture in relation to new communities, since only those individuals who are either in or on the fringes of treatment are known. To provide a proper response the research triangulates these findings against the knowledge and understanding of groups and agencies in the wider community in order to incorporate new insights into communities and thereby extend and enrich the potential for engagement and retention.

### **3. AIMS AND OBJECTIVES OF THE PROJECT**

- To provide baseline information as to numbers in treatment and levels of contact with services.
- To identify newly-arrived populations, estimate the size of these communities, and map these within the 32 London Boroughs and the City.
- To highlight, where possible, substance misuse issues within the populations, including access and provision, entitlement to health and social care and experience of local treatment systems using both quantitative and qualitative research methods
- To establish existing levels of service provision and to demonstrate good practice, where it exists
- To canvass Treatment services about their current level of service provision, their perceptions of local need and the gaps which are emerging due to London's dynamic population.
- To provide recommendations for future NDTMS collection of ethnicity statistical information and best practice for working with newly-arrived populations with substance-misuse issues.
- To provide examples of good practice with newly-arrived populations where it is found.

#### 4. NEW MIGRANT COMMUNITIES, NEEDS AND SERVICE PROVISION: A REVIEW OF THE LITERATURE

This review of the current literature demonstrates the work that is currently being undertaken into the needs and levels of service provided to new migrant communities.

New migrants often show patterns of high residential mobility early after their arrival in the UK (Robinson and Reeve, 2005). A survey of New Deal for Communities (NDC) residents found that over one quarter of those applying for refugee status in the UK had moved residence three or more times in the preceding five years, comparable to 9.7 percent of all NDC residents (Cole et al., 2006). This frequent moving has been highlighted as particularly common among people who are seeking or have been granted asylum (ibid) and presents difficulties for services trying to engage with them. Research in other UK cities have found that where new communities are not integrated into social networks there appears to be an increased risk of substance misuse (e.g. Mills et al., 2006).

Some of London's boroughs are even reported to experience annual population mobility above 35% (Travers et al., 2007). It is reported that among newer populations there is an increasing need for significant public service support and many councils make associations between increased costs and the arrival of new populations in their borough. A report commissioned by London Councils suggests there is powerful evidence to indicate:

*... that a number of boroughs act as an 'escalator' for people, investing heavily in them when they first arrive (for example with language skills and housing) before those individuals move on and are then replaced by new ones who require councils to start afresh in building them into the city's economic and social life.*

*(Travers et al., 2007 p.4,)*

Of course, it is realistic that councils will incur extra costs associated with the tax administration, translation, language teaching and homelessness new populations may bring, but unfortunately England's centralised local government funding system means that London's local authorities struggle to reap the benefits of increased tax bases and economic activity associated with migrant and mobile populations (Travers et al., 2007). Short-term, targeted responses from central government are accused of ineffectively addressing structural issues (ibid).

The Audit Commission (2007) make suggestions on how the government and regional bodies can assist local areas to respond to the challenges of emerging populations by developing regional strategies, and coordinating their own activities to support local areas with data and information so they can prepare for future increases in migration. Under such circumstances this responsibility may fall to the

National Treatment Agency (NTA). They also recommend teaching English to adults (Audit Commission 2007).

However, the Audit Commission suggests that local authorities (which of course include Drug and Alcohol Action Teams) are responsible for maintaining an understanding of how their local areas are changing by monitoring data and intelligence to respond swiftly to emerging problems. To do this local authorities are also encouraged to work jointly, and this includes working with faith and voluntary groups, employers and housing landlords who often have the best links to migrants. The Audit Commission suggests local authorities address language, advice and information needs and that they need to be active in modifying services to meet the needs of their changing populations. This is particularly relevant to treatment services because drugs knowledge and awareness has been found to be low in hard to reach BME communities (Mills et al., 2006).

Additionally, it is important to make sure local authorities minimise local tensions by dispelling myths (Audit Commission 2007). These myths will also need to be clarified so local authorities can address their own preconceptions, such as, public and local authority concern surrounding the costs of migrant workers. These concerns may be unwarranted, because in reality, migrant groups place fewer demands on public services (Travers et al., 2007), perhaps because these groups also tend to be young (83% aged between 18 and 34) with no dependent children (Sriskandarajah et al., 2005). So although there are highly visible costs to local authorities, associated with particular households, to account for these concerns, such as translation services and specialist support for the homeless (Travers et al., 2007), observations confirm many recent migrants (particularly those on labour migration programmes and from the EU accession countries) are making relatively large contributions to the public purse (Sriskandarajah et al., 2005). While the contributions of earlier arrivals may also be increasing as they integrate into society (ibid).

Many migrants from the accession eight (A8) countries arrive at Victoria Station in London, from there a number have been seen to move on to look for work, a particularly common destination is the London Borough of Hammersmith and Fulham (Morris, 2004).

The East European Advice Centre found that their clients' practical knowledge of how to survive in the UK is quite limited and feelings of helplessness can often arise if the few centres where they access cheap or free resources (food, shower facilities and spare clothes) cease to do so (Morris, 2004). Although this group often know how to register with Jobcentres and apply for a Construction Industry Scheme (CIS) card or National Insurance number, crucially, they also found this group are often unaware of where to access medical help other than at hospitals. Furthermore, even where homeless



centres hold specialist health services including nurses, doctors, drug and alcohol services, mental health services or one-to-one work with clients, uptake by East Europeans is described as sporadic and this is attributed to language barriers and thus showing the problems associated with engaging this client group (Morris, 2004). Many of the sample in this study had alcohol misuse problems pre-migration (ibid). Much like the Audit Commission (2007), Morris' research proposed the following steps to improve the support available to this vulnerable East European population; literature translation, improving access, fully informed publications about the migratory experience, better links among all relevant agencies, and further monitoring of the situation of East Europeans (Morris, 2004).

Additionally Morris (2004) found that among this sample of Poles alcohol consumption (rather than drugs) was identified as a serious problem (13 of a sample of 30 had alcohol problems) and many agencies supporting homeless people suggest that Poles drink more than the other Eastern European clients they work with (e.g. Homeless Link, 2006). A West London team working with street drinkers reports that 14% (7 of 50) of their rough sleeping clients were A8 nationals (St Mungo's, 2005), all of whom were street drinkers. The same report also found that Polish clients were most likely to be living in squats.

The Department of Communities and Local Government's (DCLG, 2006) Statutory Homelessness Statistical Releases do not publish the nationalities of those they define as both homeless and entitled to local authority assistance, an omission shared by the National Drug Treatment Monitoring System (NDTMS) at the time of this report. Even where entitlement is established, homeless people with substance misuse problems often live extremely chaotic lives and find it particularly difficult to recognise their own support needs, seek help and tackle their situation (Randall, 1998). This combination of vulnerabilities and where A8 nationals have no recourse to public funds means they are particularly vulnerable to rough sleeping. The Simon Community considered at least 30% of central London's rough sleepers to be from A8 countries in August 2006 (McLaughlin, 2006).

The proportions of hostel residents from Black and Minority Ethnic (BME) groups have increased since the early 1990s and there has been a marked increase in drug misuse since 2000 (Warnes et al., 2005). In 2004, snapshot surveys of hostel residents by St Mungo's and Thames Reach Bondway reported that 68% and 15% of residents had substance misuse problems, respectively (Warnes et al. 2005). Almost 20 per cent of hostel occupants in Westminster were born overseas (half of which arrived seeking asylum), however, this demography is changing and concerns about homelessness and rough sleeping among A8 migrants are increasing (Travers et al., 2007).

A research paper by the House of Commons Library (Hansard, 2006a) suggests that A8 nationals have made relatively few demands on our welfare system. Between May 2004 and June 2006 A8 nationals made 1,777 applications for Income Support, 4,083 applications for income-based Jobseeker's Allowance and 83 applications for Pension Credit (ibid). Of these, Polish (43%) and Czech (19%) nationals made most of these applications and overall 29% of all applications were made in London (ibid). However, failure to satisfy the Right to Reside and Habitual Residence Tests means that most applications were disallowed (87%), with only 768 applications (13 percent) allowed to progress for further consideration (ibid). The entitlement to public services for migrant populations from A8 countries is not clear-cut and many other populations also suffer from differing levels of access to many services.

A survey of London's homeless services found that 28% cited a need for substance misuse services among their A8 clients (Homeless Link, 2006). That between 40% and 45% of these service providers also highlighted a need for emotional support, alcohol misuse and mental health issues among their A8 clients may also be cause for concern among drug service providers, especially when taking into consideration there are some indications of support needs increasing (Homeless Link, 2006). From the Homeless Link study five of the service providers who indicated this increase generally agreed that there is a group who are emerging with higher support needs after spending a considerable amount of time in the UK experiencing, among other things, the typical problems associated with entrenched rough sleeping; these include alcohol and drug use, and mental health problems (Homeless Link, 2006). Two outreach teams also highlighted a need for more support for A8 nationals arising from increased drug use (ibid). The following statement from a Homeless Day Centre signifies a need for further investigation into the substance misuse in A8 nationals.

*Alcohol problems are now universally visible amongst these clients,*

*amongst male clients who have been here 6 months [or more] crack use is encountered.*

*Some experimental heroin use.*

*(Homeless Link, 2006 p.34)*

Subsequently, the pervasiveness of alcohol misuse in newly-arrived populations may indicate a potential for alcohol to act as a gateway to the misuse of other substances (e.g. Kandel et al., 1992, Bailey, 1992, Csémy, 1999).

Recent research into A8 nationals in the UK is largely focused on labour trends and public service provision (e.g. Sriskandarajah et al., 2005, Audit Commission, 2007, Anderson et al., 2006, Gilpin et al., 2006); however this work has limited application to drug service provision because little is known

about the substance misuse of A8 nationals in the UK. There is a pressing need to draw together and follow up these studies to provide information about the needs of new populations (Audit Commission, 2007); informing service providers on issues of engagement and retention and offering a framework for the development of services which can respond to the changing patterns of London's demography.

As the flow of migration continues, so to does the potential for those with substance misuse needs to migrate. As the largest contributor to the UK's migratory inflow over recent years (National Statistics website, 07/03/2007) there is potential for the substance misuse problems of Poland's population to have the largest impact on London's services. 'Polish heroin' or *Kompot* (a strong, easily-produced opiate derived from poppy straw) is believed to have originated alongside the acknowledgment of substance misuse as a social problem in Poland in the mid-1970s (Biernkowska & Skupinski, 1989; Krajewski, 1997; both cited in Krajewski, 2003). At approximately 5-10% of the price of real heroin or cocaine in 2003, it is easy to see why *Kompot* was the drug of choice for the majority of Polish opiate users before Poland's accession into the EU; both amphetamines and marijuana were also believed to be growing in popularity at this time (Krajewski, 2003). Estimates of opiate users in Poland grew from 20-40 thousand in 1993 (Sieroslowski & Zielinski, 1997; cited in Krajewski, 2003) to 32-60 thousand in 1998, there was also an increase in use of 'brown sugar heroin' among Poland's 'better-off' and 62.4% of those entering treatment in Warsaw in 1999 were for problems with smokable heroin (Sieroslowski, 1999; cited in Krajewski, 2003). Poland has had harm reduction measures in place since 1997, this includes methadone prescription and needle exchanges, however, an increasingly punitive approach to drug use by the Polish government left the legal status of harm reduction strategies precarious and resulted in more proactive policing strategies that increasingly targeted and even resulted in the 'harassment' of drug users (Krajewski, 2003). An amendment to the Regulation on substitution treatment in May 2004 increased the availability of methadone programs and may have signified a move to a more treatment-oriented service in Poland (Reitox National Focal Point, 2005). Moreover, treatment services across the EU accession countries are likely to follow this move as it is in accordance with the aims of the EU Drugs Strategy 2005-2012 to reduce drug demand:

*... through the development and improvement of an effective and integrated comprehensive knowledge-based demand reduction system including prevention, early intervention, treatment, harm reduction, rehabilitation and social reintegration measures within the EU Member State*

*(Council Of The European Union, 2004 p.10)*

The current literature identify homelessness, language barriers, alcohol misuse and public service entitlement to health and social care as key issues for newly-arrived populations, particularly those from the European Union accession countries. However, substance misuse in London's newly-arrived populations appears to be an under-researched area. Little is known about how migration is affecting substance misuse in these populations. There are many unclear areas, firstly surrounding the prevalence and types of substance misuse within newly-arrived populations, but also whether migrants are bringing their domestic substance misuse patterns with them or adopting those found in London. These areas need clarification before services are able to respond appropriately to the needs of London's new populations.

## 5. METHODOLOGY

### Background

This research project has its roots in observations made to the NTA by London borough information managers, commissioners and other stakeholders. Locally, DATs have noticed that the demography of boroughs is changing and that migrants from the new European Union countries are beginning to approach drugs services. Questions were raised about the eligibility to services of these migrants and about best practice in service delivery. Data on the subject data is proved to be still in its early stages, indeed a report by the Audit Commission (2007) published during the research period was able to cite only one other study in the area. This population remains relatively new in the UK (the A8 countries having acceded only in 2004) and the vast majority of individuals have no need to make any call upon drugs services.

In addition the NTA requested that existing research into the location and needs of other newly-arrived communities, refugees and asylum seekers, be investigated.

Given the funding available for the project, the time limitations (i.e. by March 2007) and the challenges in engaging with 'hard to reach' groups, a Rapid Appraisal Approach was deemed to be the most effective method for initial information gathering.

A Rapid Appraisal Approach was employed, a multi-method approach which constructed a desk-based profile of information sourced from existing statistical and documentary evidence. In addition to undertaking interviews with 'key informants', including representatives of drug agencies, community groups and organisations supporting newly-arrived groups, such as refugees and asylum seekers. Wherever possible, service users from these communities were interviewed as part of the process (see appendix two). The aim was to provide up to five case studies, where possible, to highlight areas of good practice, innovation, and potential for improving services across London.

The data gathering phase included the creation of a database of agencies, community and faith groups who serve newly-arrived groups.

### Desktop survey

This is a multi-method approach which constructs a desk-based profile of information sourced from existing statistical and documentary evidence. This included government and local authority monitoring reports.

This data gathering phase involved creating a database of agencies, community and faith groups who serve newly-arrived groups.

In the case of this study the method was not simply a self contained process. Information from face to face interviews was followed up and employed to enrich the data gathered from the desktop survey. During the course of the research, the steering group requested information to clarify the eligibility to health and social care services of A8 nationals, refugees and asylum seekers; this was also constructed via a desk-based search of information sourced from existing documentary evidence.

### **Interviews with Key Informants**

The findings in this report are divided thematically. In addition the findings relating to asylum seekers and refugees, and A8 nationals are treated separately. This separation in no way reflects a sense of a hierarchy of needs among groups. An accurate view of the composition of London's population is not known to either national or local government. The Greater London Authority is undertaking a piece of work at present to map migrant populations (Rees & Boden, 2006). A sample of London boroughs was generated by identifying those with existing challenges in working with new populations and by meshing this with the information gathered from the desktop survey inform practice London-wide. The Research Project steering group was consulted about the boroughs which might be useful partners. Key features were:

- a geographical spread
- need identified or an interest expressed in the research by the DAT
- diverse populations with known groups of new migrants

Using these criteria seven DATs were chosen as in figure 1.

**Figure 1. Boroughs selected for research**

- 
- Barking & Dagenham
  - Ealing
  - Hammersmith & Fulham
  - Lambeth
  - Newham
  - Southwark
  - Westminster

In addition Hackney was highlighted as fulfilling the criteria. This borough was not selected to allow a good geographical spread that covered both north and south London, however information gathered in Hackney does inform this research.

Four broad groups of interviewee were identified: DAT joint commissioning managers, DAT information managers, council diversity officers & members of community groups. Interview schedules were prepared by the research team and agreed with the steering group. These schedules were reconfigured to meet the needs of the interview sample.

Initial interviews were undertaken with key personnel within the DAT in order to collect data about current practice and levels of information. Further interviews were undertaken within the DAT with staff holding particular responsibility for diversity and community engagement. These initial interviews triggered the involvement of treatment services which led in turn to interviews with wider community groups – some specific to new populations and others meeting broader support needs of vulnerable individuals. Interviews were undertaken with local authority staff in the selected boroughs and with key London-wide services (prison staff, second tier agencies). Finally interviews were conducted with service users in a variety of settings – self help groups, day centres and ‘drop ins’. The majority of these interviews were undertaken ‘face-to-face’, however where circumstances demanded, interviews were conducted by telephone

In total of 43 interviews were undertaken as follows (fig.2):

**Figure 2. Interviewees shown by employing organisation and job title**

**DAAT staff**

Joint Commissioning Managers	-	4
Information/Data Managers	-	6
DAAT Managers	-	2
DIP Managers	-	2
Communities Coordinator	-	2

**Drug Treatment Service Staff**

Service Managers	-	2
Service Staff	-	3

**Other**

Voluntary Sector Staff	-	13
Local Authority Staff	-	2
Police	-	1
Rough Sleepers Services	-	2
Prisons	-	1
Service Users	-	3



## **Analysis of the data**

A Framework Analysis was applied to the data. This allowed the pre-set aims and objectives of the research to be investigated, while also maintaining the integrity of the accounts and observations of the interviewees. This qualitative analysis uses five stages and was developed for policy relevant research (Ritchie & Lewis, 2003). Interviews were recorded and listened to by two researchers to breed familiarisation with the raw data; all findings and information relevant to the topic of study were then transcribed into statements. The *a priori* focus meant that any data relevant to substance misuse and service provision to migrant populations were extracted from the interview data and included in the identification of a thematic analysis matrix.

The thematic matrix was then applied to the data, the written accounts of interviews were systematically read and any instances of themes annotated.

The annotated data were then charted according to their relevant thematic codes. Abstraction and synthesis of subject areas then lead to the production of charts that consisted of the condensed summaries of interviewees' responses across a number of respondents.

The fifth and final stage of analysis was guided by both the original research aims and the themes that emerged. The charts were then explored to define concepts, link themes, create typologies and map the range and nature of emergent phenomena.

## **Research Project Steering Group**

An important aspect of this collaborative research project was the establishment of a project steering group to monitor and progress the research. This group was composed of a Deputy Regional Manager for the NTA; the Drug Intervention Programme Manager, Westminster; Commissioning Team Member, Barking & Dagenham DAAT; Business Performance Manager, Barking & Dagenham DAAT; Temporary Data Manager, Newham DAAT; Community Involvement Officer, Newham DAAT; a member of London Voluntary Service Council and researchers from the University of Hertfordshire's Centre for Community Research. The group met on three occasions during the life of the project, and members received and responded to communication from the research team between meetings.

## **6. FINDINGS**

### **6.1 Desktop Survey**

This desk-top survey has drawn upon current, published data to provide a picture of the newly-arrived migrant populations within London. The Greater London Authority (Rees & Boden, 2006) are currently reviewing the methodology of how they aim to estimate London's new migrant population, at 97 pages long, in itself it stands as evidence of the complexity of tracking of such populations. The GLA propose to establish a National Migrant Databank, which will be developed as a rolling annual series of statistics to provide a sophisticated view of migrants that has not been available to date. The GLAs proposed datasets will map populations at UK, London-wide and Borough level (Rees & Boden, 2006).

ONS mid-2005 population estimates indicate a net gain of 116,000 people into the Greater London area in 2004 (Greater London Authority, 2006b). The Boroughs with the largest estimated net inflows were Westminster (13,200) and Kensington & Chelsea (12,900). Camden and Brent were the only other boroughs to receive more than 5,000 net international migrants (Greater London Authority, 2006b).

One estimation of the migration of overseas-born populations into London is a net increase of approximately 100,000 per year (Travers et al., 2007), with unofficial, and consequently uncounted, population movements almost certainly adding to this figure. Additionally, there is reason to believe that much of this uncounted mobility is likely to be by EU nationals who have no obligation to declare their movements (ibid).

After considering the differences that appear between the various methods used to measure the number of 'accession eight' (A8) nationals in the UK, the Institute for the Study of Labor (IZA) has suggested it is likely that in late 2006, the upper estimate of 500,000 workers from A8 countries is accurate (Blanchflower et al., 2007). However, with 41% of all WRS applicants not stating how long they intended to stay in the UK and 41% of those that did answer saying they did not know how long they intended to stay for (Home Office, 2007) there are problems assessing the numbers of these migrants still in the UK. The research by IZA does consider current data to suggest that as many as half of the migrants arriving in the UK since accession have not stayed permanently (Blanchflower et al., 2007).

#### **6.1.1 The EU Accession Countries**

On 1<sup>st</sup> May 2004, the UK Government established transitional measures to regulate access to the UK labour markets by A8 nationals. Regulation is via the Workers Registration Scheme and requires A8

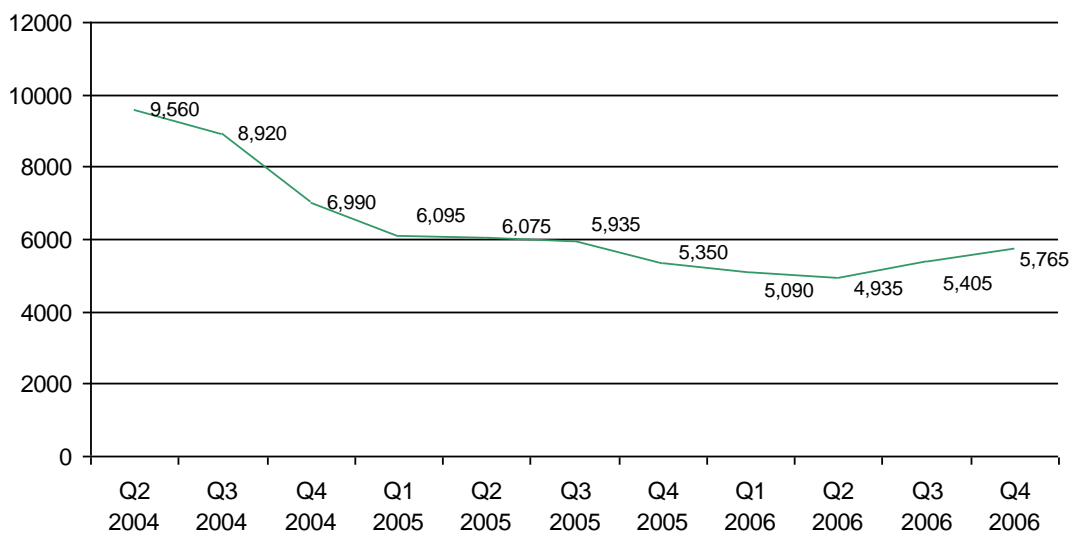
nationals to register within one month of the date on which they commence employment. Self employed workers do not need to do so; they do however need to register with HM Revenue and Customs.

Here the available data on the location of A8 nationals registering on both the WRS and for National Insurance Numbers (NINo's) will be presented within the context of the UK, London and where possible, London Boroughs. The pre-accession NINo applications for Bulgarian and Romanian nationals will also be considered.

The most recent Accession Monitoring Report (Home Office, 2007) identified the proportion of A8 nationals applying to work in London has fallen from 17% in the fourth quarter of 2004 to 10% in the fourth quarter of 2006. However, Figure 3 below shows that after initial highs, the number of registrations in London has been reasonably consistent since the beginning of 2005 (Home Office, 2007).

Figure 3 gives a good indication of the amount of A8 nationals working in London; it does not however provide any insight into the nationalities of those working in London. For an indication of the makeup of the nationalities of WRS applicants working in London we must rely on both the nationalities of all WRS applicants and the nationalities of NINo applicants (DWP, 2006) which is available for each London borough.

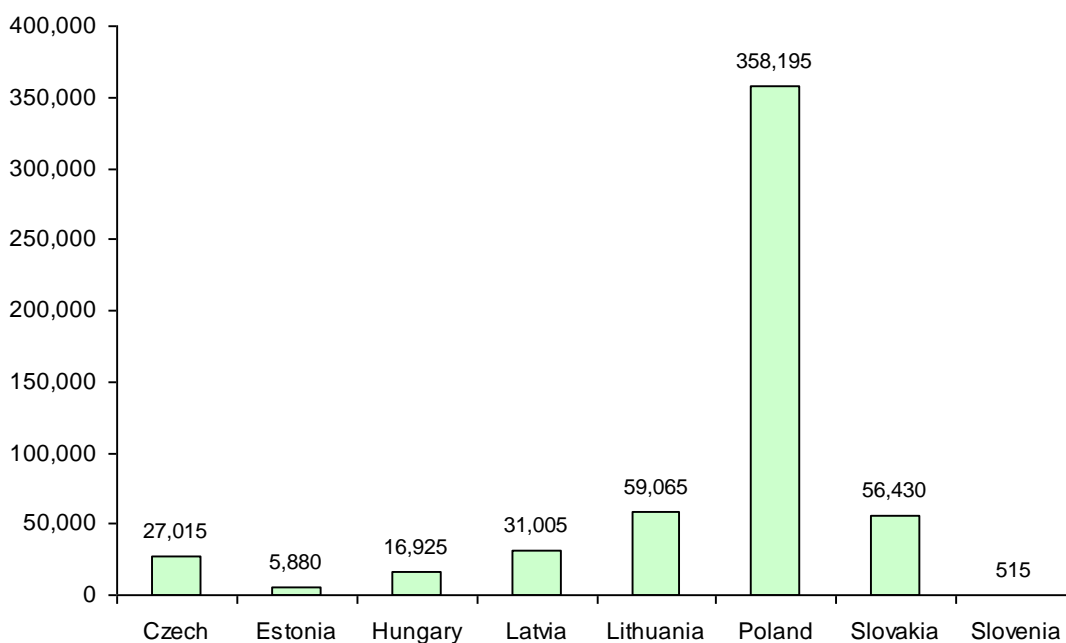
**Figure 3. The number of quarterly WRS registrations in London, for the period May 2004 – December 2006**



Source: Home Office, Accession Monitoring Report (May 2004 – December 2006).

Figure 4 below shows that from the date of accession until 31 December 2006, Polish (65% of the total) nationals made up the largest proportion of applicants to the WRS, this was followed by Lithuanian (11%) and then Slovak (10%) applicants. Applications from Polish nationals have been increasing since accession in 2004, with highs of 45,320 and 44,550 applications being reached as recently as the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> quarters of 2006 respectively. The International Passenger Survey estimates also found that in 2005 more Polish nationals (49,000) migrated into the UK for a period of at least one year than nationals from any other overseas nation (Greater London Authority, 2006a).

**Figure 4. Nationalities of A8 nationals registered on the Worker Registration Scheme for the period May 2004 – December 2006**



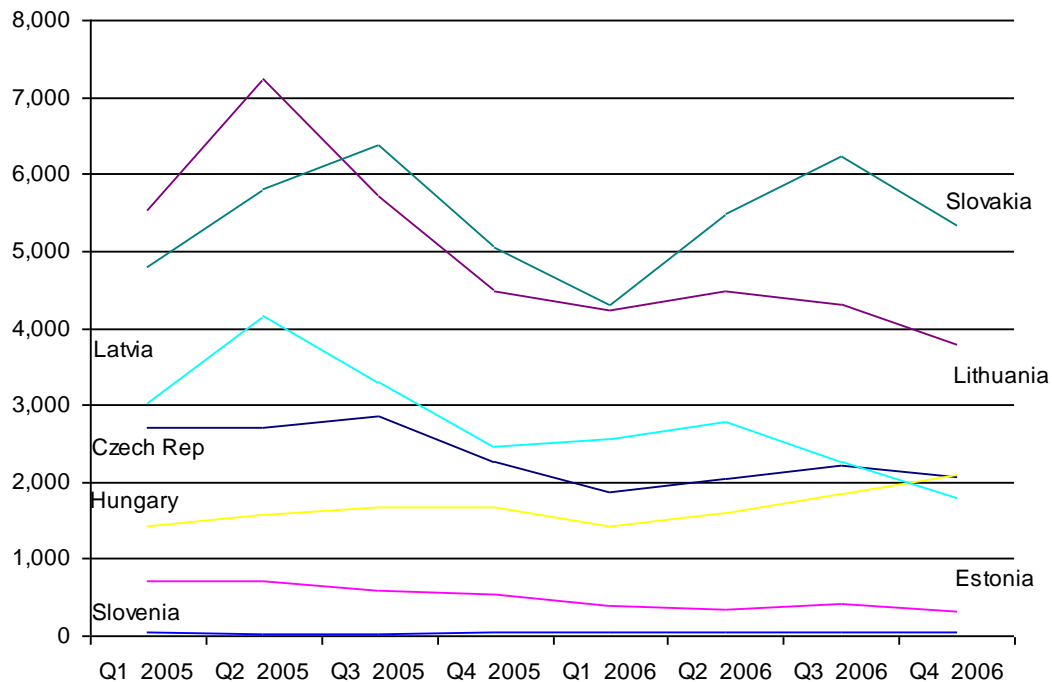
Source: Home Office, Accession Monitoring Report (May 2004 – December 2006).

Figure 5 (below) indicates that the numbers of nationals from Lithuania (*totals of 22,980 in 2005 to 16,815 in 2006*), Latvia (*totals of 12,955 in 2005 to 9,380 in 2006*), and the Czech Republic (*totals of 10,570 in 2005 to 8,190 in 2006*) registering to work in the UK are now falling since the busiest periods of 2005. The modest numbers of registrations from Estonian nationals (*totals of 2,560 in 2005 to 1,460 in 2006*) have also shown a decrease over the first two, full calendar years since accession.

There have been consistently low amounts of Slovenians (*just 515 in total since accession*) registering to work in the UK over the last two years.

Hungarian nationals have shown slight increase over the last two years (*from 6,355 in 2005 to 6,950 in 2006*).

**Figure 5. The number of quarterly WRS registrations in the UK by nationality (excluding Poland), for the period January 2005 – December 2006**



Source: Home Office, Accession Monitoring Report (May 2004 – December 2006).

NINo registrations by migrants from A8 countries made up 26% of all London-based registrations in 2005/06 (DWP, 2006). This figure has grown from five per cent (2002/2003), to eight per cent (2003/2004), then 20 percent in 2004/05.

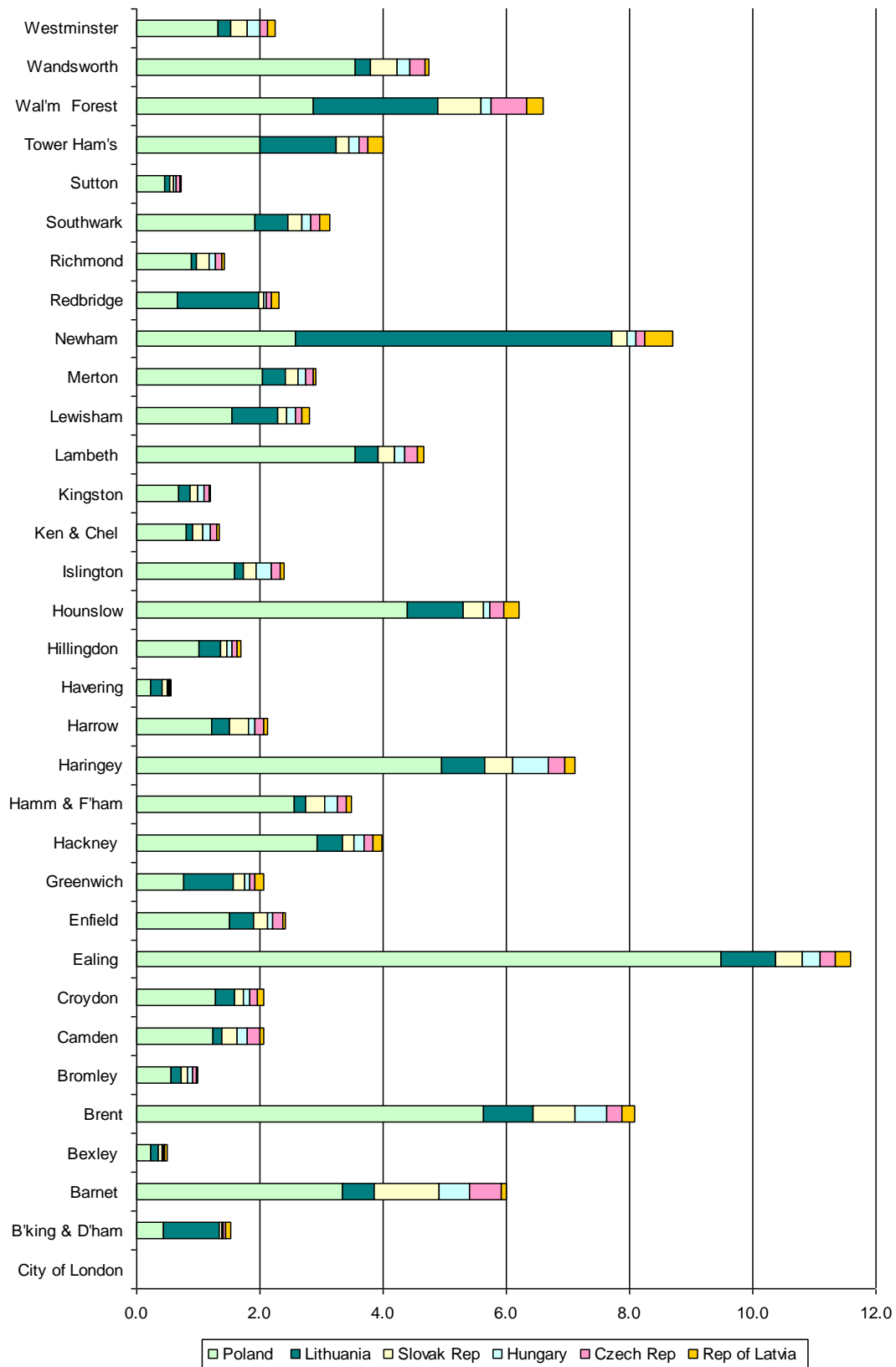
Poland and Lithuania have become larger contributors to the UK's migratory inflow since joining the European Union, although both countries had fairly high numbers of NINo registrations even before accession (DWP, 2006). Other countries had far lower numbers of registrations in London, including the Slovak Republic, which had the third highest number of applicants (DWP, 2006).

The newest accession countries (A2), Bulgaria and Romania, both had higher numbers of NINo applications in the past, before decreases in registrations in 2004/05 and 2005/06. The DWP (2006) believes that applications from these countries are likely to increase now they have been acceded into the EU. Comparisons between the number of Bulgaria's registrations before accession have been made to Lithuania, so it has been speculated that Bulgaria's post accession NINo applications may follow a similar pattern to Lithuania's (DWP, 2006).

The period of 2002/03 to 2005/06 saw an overall increase of 88,000 NINo registrations, with the accession countries accounting for over 54,000 of these (DWP, 2006).

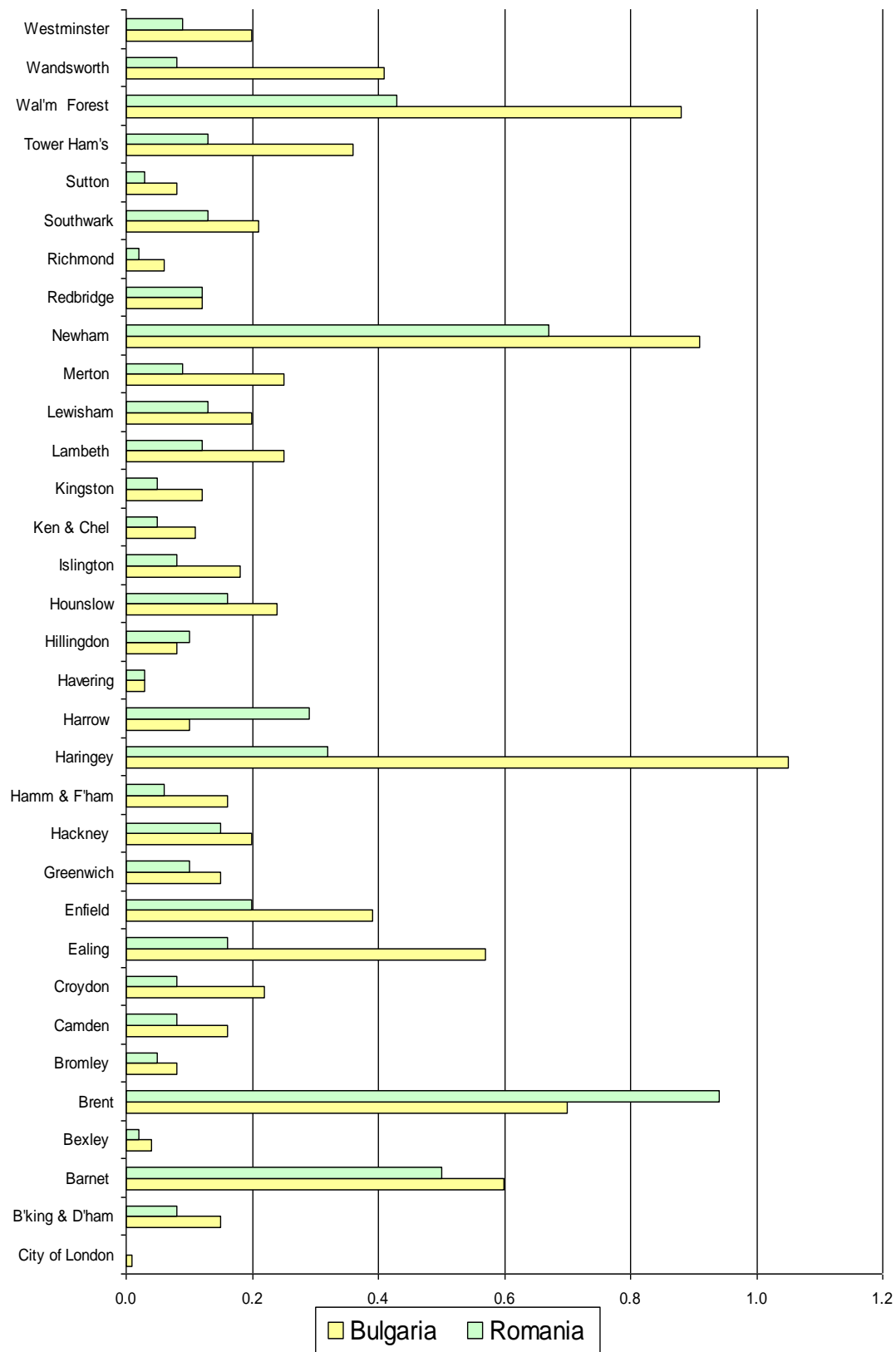
A clearer picture of the nationality of A8 migrants working in each London Borough can be seen from Figure 6 (DWP, 2006). Ealing, Newham and Brent all had over 8,000 NINo registrations from A8 nationals. However, the majority of A8 nationals in Ealing are from Poland, while according to these registrations Newham is host to the largest Lithuanian population. Figure 7 shows that Brent, Haringey, Newham and Waltham Forest are attracting the largest amount of A2 nationals, this is very similar to the pattern shown by A8 nationals (DWP, 2006). These figures provide a moderate insight into the settlement patterns of A8 and A2 nationals who have been able to gain employment in London, however, it is important to remember that many of the most vulnerable migrants are those who have not been successful in finding employment and so may go unrecorded in datasets such as these.

**Figure 6. Nationality of A8 nationals NINo registrations in London, 2002/03 to 2005/06 by London Borough (thousands)**



Source: DWP, 100% sample at 25th June 2005 from the National Insurance Recording system (NIRS)

**Figure 7. Number of A2 nationals NINo registrations in London, 2002/03 to 2005/06 by London Borough (thousands)**



Source:

DWP, 100% sample at 25th June 2005 from the National Insurance Recording System (NIRS)



The following Parliamentary question was put to the Secretary of State for the Home Office, asking:

*...what estimate he has made of the number of workers from the EU accession states who have not registered under the Worker Registrations Scheme and are working in the UK.*

*(Hansard, 2006b, ref: 40360)*

Tony McNulty, Home Office Secretary, gave the following answer:

*There are...no figures or estimates available as to the numbers of accession nationals who have entered the United Kingdom and are working without registration.*

*(Hansard, 2006b, ref: 40360)*

The methods of measurement discussed thus far do not tell us anything about the outflow of accession state nationals, however the International Passenger Survey and Total International Migration estimates do give some estimates of population 'stock' of A8 nationals in London or the UK (Greater London Authority, 2006a). In 2005, the ONS estimated 64,000 more A8 nationals migrated into the UK for a period of at least one year than left, compared with 49,000 in 2004 (ibid). Also, the number of A8 nationals migrating into the UK long-term, increased by over 50% between 2004 and 2005 (ibid). Such an increase can be explained by 2005 being the first full calendar year following the date of accession in May 2004 for which migration by A8 nationals could be estimated (Greater London Authority, 2006a).

In 2005, for the first time the increase in outflow of A8 nationals from the UK was notable, with almost 80% of this outflow occurring in the second half of 2005 (Greater London Authority, 2006a). The widely quoted figure of 600,000 entrants from A8 countries does not show how many remain in the UK at any one time. Martin Ruhs (cited in Drew & Sriskandarajah, 2007) estimates that the increase in the stock of A8 migrants in the UK is 212,000. Findings from the Labour Force Survey found less than half of those registered on the WRS were still in the UK (Commission for Rural Communities, 2007), while other research has suggested the disparity between net and gross flows in the UK and Ireland indicates that as many as two-thirds of A8 migrants have already returned home (Drew & Sriskandarajah, 2007).

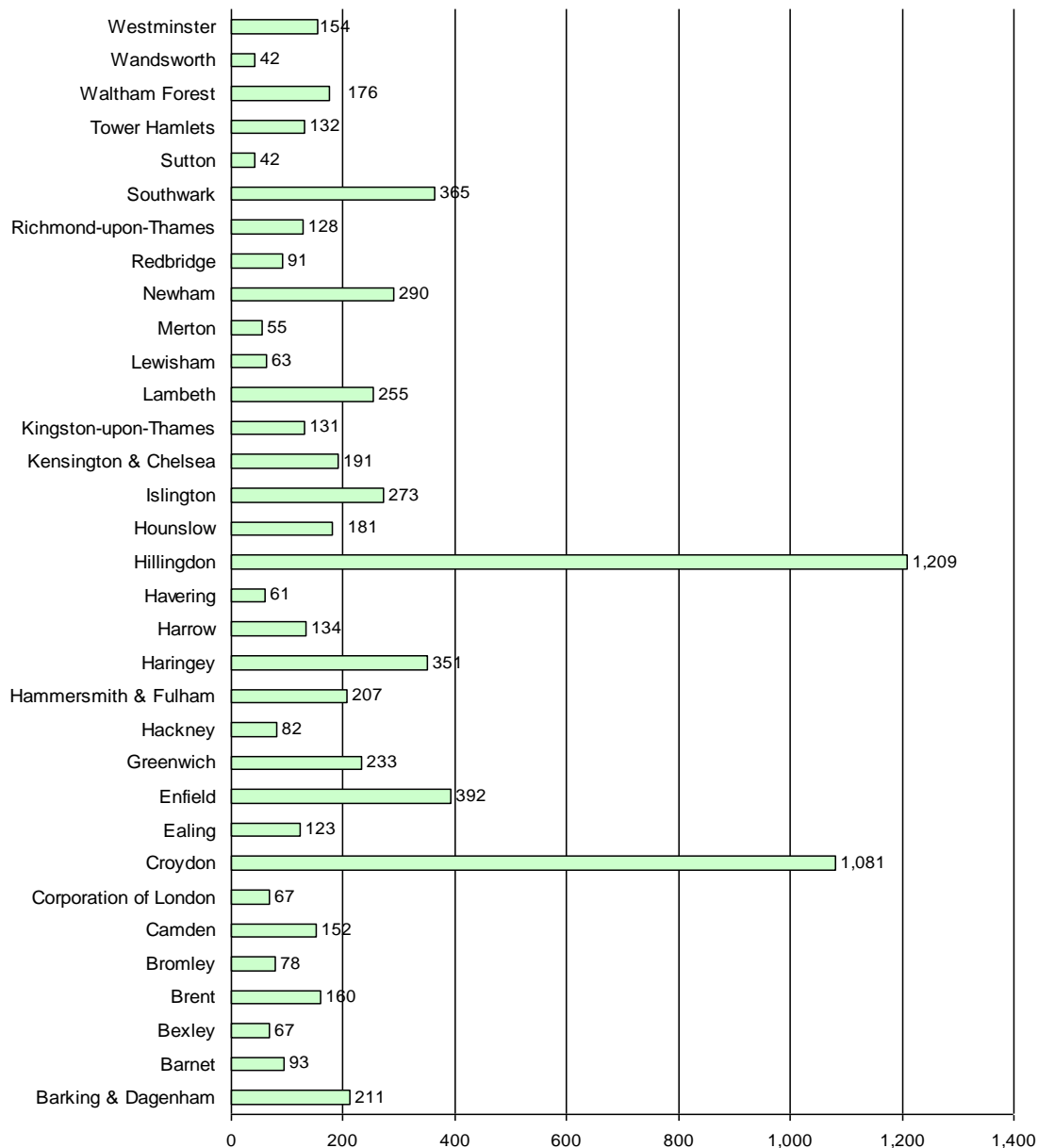
### **6.1.2 Asylum Seekers and Refugees**

Data on the location and numbers of asylum seekers and refugees in London is disparate. The most comprehensive source available to map the numbers and locations of current asylum seekers in London is the London Asylum Seekers Consortium's (LASC) website dataset which contains the details of asylum seekers receiving support from local authorities or other accredited refugee support groups

(see figure 8). However, this source shows only the small group of those with 'current' applications. Further datasets show at the end of 2005 there were 11,300 asylum seekers in Greater London receiving support from the National Asylum Support Service (Home Office, 2006a). Of these, the most common origin nations were Turkey (1,375) Pakistan (1,320), Sri Lanka (1,125) and Somalia (1,075).

In 2005, the top ten countries of origin of asylum applicants in the UK were Iran, Eritrea, Somalia, China, Afghanistan, Iraq, Pakistan, Democratic Republic of Congo, Zimbabwe and Rwanda (Home Office, 2006b).

**Figure 8. Number of Asylum Seekers receiving support from LASC, by borough**



Source: London Asylum Seekers Consortium, 09/02/2007

The difference between the two categories of ‘asylum seeker’ and ‘refugee’ is only the status of their application to remain in this country (Migration Watch website a, 06/03/2007). There appears to be little reason to track refugees in the same way as asylum seekers outside of the means that the general public are recorded (e.g. Census, General Household Survey etc). The data on the locations of refugees within London boroughs is limited. One GLA (2001) report did provide tentative estimates that the cumulative total number of refugees and asylum seekers in London at the end of 2000 was between 352, 000 and 422,000, which was approximately one in 20 of the city's residents at that time.

Economically-active, newly-arrived populations can be located to borough level by NINo registrations as with A8 nationals above (see DWP, 2006). Excluding the A8 countries, the ten largest nationality groups applying for NINo's in London from 2002/03 to 2005/06 were India, Australia, South Africa, Pakistan, France, Nigeria, Italy, New Zealand, Germany, and Bangladesh (DWP, 2006). The top ten London boroughs of residence for all NINo registrations (i.e. including A8 nationals) were Brent (45,740), Newham (42,120), Ealing (40,890), Westminster (34,220), Wandsworth (32,860), Lambeth (31,660), Tower Hamlets (30,770), Haringey (29,940), Hounslow (29,480) and Southwark (28,770).

The CHAIN (Combined Homelessness and Information Network) database holds data on London's homeless population, including nationality and substance misuse needs. This data is available from the CHAIN research team, however a charge may be incurred depending on the request. The time and cost of this made obtaining this data within the context of this study prohibitive.

### **6.1.3 Entitlement**

The services provided by DATs are subject to guidelines for the expenditure of public funds, these guidelines are in part provided by the Department of Health. For A8 and A2 nationals these state:

*...visitors from these countries should not be charged for any treatment which becomes medically necessary during a temporary stay in the UK, other than normal charges that UK residents pay.*

*Department of Health (2006, p.1)*

This excludes those who come to the UK in order to access treatment, however, guidelines do not say that a pre-existing condition cannot be treated and appear to place criteria for treatment on visitors' intent.

*They do not cover situations where people come to the UK, without an explicit referral, in order to access treatment.*

*Department of Health (2006, p.2)*

Homeless Link (website, 01/02/2007) have asked the Department of Health to clarify what this means to people from these new members of the EU and have the following guidelines on their website:

*Any person living lawfully in the UK on a settled basis will be entitled to free primary medical services.*

*Lawful residence in the UK rather than UK Nationality, payment of UK taxes and National Insurance contributions is the main qualifying criterion for receiving free GP treatment.*

*The same rules apply whether someone is from an EEA country or non-EEA country.*

*Homeless Link (website, 01/02/2007)*

They suggest that anyone residing in the UK can approach a local GP and ask for treatment, of course the GP has right of refusal as in all cases.

*... detox services are available upon referral by a GP if the treatment is deemed to be clinically necessary.*

*(ibid)*

It appears that Drug and Alcohol Services should be able to follow suit and provide treatments to A8 nationals if deemed clinically necessary. Such treatment appears to be limited to walk-in services and free access does not apply to in-patient care or registered out-patient clinics. However, these criteria are all based on visitor's rights. Where A8 migrants have been or are working in the UK there does not appear to be any valid reason for refusing admittance to health services.

Council Tax Benefit, Housing Benefit, Income Support and income-based Jobseeker's Allowance are available to those who have a *right to reside* and are *habitually resident* in the Common Travel Area (that is, the United Kingdom, the Republic of Ireland, the Isle of Man or the Channel Islands) (DWP website, 14/03/2007). Since accession, those arriving in the UK in the last 2 years must show that they have the right to reside and are habitually resident in the common travel area before they can obtain these benefits (ibid).

To confirm 'right to reside', EEA (European Economic Area) nationals must provide evidence of nationality and economic status, normally through the WRS (DWP website, 14/03/2007).

Habitual residence is likely to be awarded to EEA nationals who have been employed or self-employed in the UK or a relative of such a person, habitual residence must then be proven to the DWP decision maker, who will ask questions like these:

- *whether the applicant has worked in the UK*
- *how long the applicant has lived abroad*
- *why the applicant has come to the UK*
- *how the applicant plans to support themselves in the UK*
- *how long the applicant plans to stay in the UK*

*(DWP website, 14/03/2007)*

A person who has been in the UK for more than two years would not have to demonstrate a right to reside or be subject to the habitual residence test (Kennedy and Wilson, 2004). Right to reside is

awarded to those completing twelve months continued employment, the self-employed only have the right to reside while self-employed and if they cease to be self-employed they must also complete the twelve months registered work to obtain the 'right to reside' (ibid).

Where A8 migrants have been or are working in the UK there does not appear to be any valid reason for refusing admittance to health services. The following summary of a House of Commons Library Note is available from Migration Watch (website b, 06/03/2007):

*Migrants to the UK from European Economic Area (EEA) countries who cannot take advantage of the EC law provisions may still be able to claim social security benefits. The Habitual Residence Test is applied to claimants of the principal means-tested benefits who have been resident in the UK for two years or less. It is a common law test – a question of fact on the balance of probabilities, to be determined by looking at all the circumstances in each case. The burden of proof lies on the Department of Work and Pensions (DWP) decision maker, that is to say that the presumption is in favour of the applicant.*

*Migration Watch (website b, 06/03/2007)*

However, as long as someone is a 'worker', they may qualify for exemption from the Habitual Residence Test if they can satisfy the DWP decision maker that their employment is "genuine and effective" and is not on such a small scale as to be "marginal and ancillary" (Kennedy and Wilson, 2004). 'Worker' in EC law roughly means someone who is in the employment market (not self-employed or economically inactive), their work need not be full-time (Migration Watch website b, 06/03/2007). The transitional restrictions do place emphasis on a person's ability to demonstrate a 'right to reside', but, Migration Watch (website b, 06/03/2007) state that registration on the workers registration scheme makes workers:

*...eligible for certain in-work benefits and social housing, whilst other benefits will become available when they have the right to reside [in the Common Travel Area] - after a 12-month [workers] registration period has been completed.*

*Migration Watch (website b, 06/03/2007)*

During the initial 12-month period, if an A8 worker has a low income, Migration Watch (website b, 06/03/2007) suggests they may also be entitled to Housing Benefit and Council Tax Benefit. So in summary, social security is based on a person's ability to satisfy both the habitual residence and right to reside criteria. The Research Team did not locate any information that suggests healthcare entitlement above what is judged 'clinically necessary' should not be assessed in this way.

The Research Team were also unable to find any definitive source to clarify the entitlements of A8 nationals in the UK, however a reply to the UK Parliament from the European Commission says that:

*The transitional arrangements set out in the Accession Treaty provide that current Member States may maintain restrictions on access to their labour markets by workers from new Member States under certain conditions for a maximum period of seven years. These restrictions only apply to access to the labour market, and not to access to social security benefits or entitlement to social advantages.*

*European Commission (website, 30/04/2004)*

Furthermore, the European Commission notes that any restrictions must end in 2011, which indicates that restrictions to entitlement to health and social care will also end.

*From 2011 onwards- seven years after accession - there will be complete freedom of movement for workers from new Member States.*

*European Commission (website, 30/04/2004)*

Asylum seekers (with active claims or appeals) and refugees have no restrictions on medical care entitlements (Department of Health website, 06/03/2007).

## **6.2 Interviews: Findings Relating to Eastern European Migrants**

### **6.2.1. Numbers and levels of newly-arrived populations in services**

*This borough feels very eastern European, very eastern European*

*Local Authority Policy Officer*

This sense of growing numbers of European migrants was reflected in all boroughs visited. 17 respondents (40%) commented that the number of migrants from Eastern Europe was increasing. This was most evident amongst services for vulnerable homeless people, where the migrant service user group was estimated at 20-30% of the whole:

*Last year one third of our homeless guests were homeless Poles*

*Night Shelter Worker*

This anecdotal sense of service use reflects only partially research undertaken by individual centres and by Homeless Link. Both of these snapshots suggest that 15-16% of service users are from Eastern Europe, with the largest proportion originating in Poland.

In DATs and drug treatment services the picture emerging from this research proved slightly different. Repeatedly numbers attempting at access treatment were described as a “trickle” or a “few”:

*we're not seeing it at that level yet. But...I think it will start trickling [through] before too long*

*DIP Operational Manager*

However when the opinions of workers in arrest referral were canvassed a sense of a growing trend emerged. Here numbers were described as “quite a few” and this is borne out by the figure that 10% of arrests within one central London police station are of A8 nationals.

This sense of an impending increase in demand for services was compounded by information from frontline homeless services that at the time of this research, migrants from Romania and Bulgaria were already presenting at services, although EU accession had occurred only two weeks before.

### **6.2.2. Information Recording, Sharing and Use**

*It's not coming up in the figures, but anecdotally people are saying it's happening in the services. We just haven't got our heads around capturing that data*

*Information Officer*

In response to the potential increase in demand for services, interviewees in many DATs had sought to obtain information about numbers of potential service users and levels of need among new migrant groups within their borough. DATs first recourse was to NDTMS data and while this is gathered by all boroughs, many interviewees voiced frustrations with its limitations in providing the data which would answer their questions in this area. 50% of DAT staff interviewed voiced concerns that the NDTMS dataset was inadequate in this regard. It was highlighted that the categories are outdated – reflecting patterns of migration which are no longer current. Six respondents (38%) commented that the ONS census categories did not offer sufficient detail to enable satisfactory care planning for the individual or service planning for the organisation. Two information officers commented upon the fact that the NDTMS dataset is to change to include nationality data and one of these commented that the gathering of nationality is a simpler task than defining and gathering data about the more diffuse concept of ethnicity.

Interviewees at all levels of the process were concerned with this failure of transmission of information:

*We do ask them to let us know if they have any new groups engaging. Especially ask them to monitor numbers of those failing to access on grounds of eligibility.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

*Need to guess what's out there and try to capture it*

*Information Officer*



*It's a terrible problem and we don't know what to do, but when you ask them for numbers they don't come back to you...system doesn't allow [them to gather] it*

*Information Officer*

In seeking to supplement the data contained in NDTMS, DATs had a variety of strategies. Several DATs referred to the regular meetings which occur with services and requiring extra data gathering via Service Level Agreements. Two however commented upon the fact that the data gathered is not standardised. This leads to problems of mis-categorisation and difficulties in comparing information. A further three noted that any extra data places a burden on services:

*Some difficulty with ethnicity monitoring lies with the NDTMS being the primary system, a lot of effort goes into collecting this information so it becomes difficult for services to operate a parallel system. Each additional field adds a reporting burden.*

*Data Manager*

In two DATs interviewees highlighted Arrest Referral Workers as central to information gathering. However this process is not without limitations. Two staff highlighted the fact that the current DIR form does not allow staff to routinely gather the necessary information, nor are there prompts to the worker to request it – data gathering relied upon individual workers recalling agency imperatives in the interview setting. Furthermore it was recognised that tackling the wrong priorities at this stage can have negative consequences, alienating individuals from treatment:

*Arrest Referral Workers take a lot of information from the police then go into the assessment because asking for information over and over again undermines the assessment process.*

*Information Officer*

Eight respondents in DATs (50%) commented on the need to collaborate with partners to refine data gathering. The partner most frequently mentioned was the police service (31%). Here the directness of questioning was seen as yielding information which while not fitting preset categories, had a subtlety which NDTMS lacked. Other partners mentioned as holding data were A&E departments, CHAIN database of homeless people in London and schools. The Local Education Authority was perceived as being conscientious in data gathering and therefore holding strong information about borough profiles. It was recognised that information sharing protocols must be robust in themselves and that these are subject to data protection legislation.

In some cases interviewees commented that the data gathering difficulties attendant upon this group are not unlike the problems faced generally: that individuals present to a variety of services and this leads to double-counting, that data is reliant upon self report, that clients as well as staff suffer 'survey

fatigue' and that some individuals do not wish to be monitored in this way. However the complexity of the issues relating to new populations are compounded by the fact that the population is unknown and that information gathering is begun from a basis of conjecture.

In meeting these challenges, interviewees highlighted the value of local needs assessments. Senior DAT staff in all boroughs were asked about the needs assessments they undertook. In some cases in depth needs assessments are planned or were in train. However some staff did note that current needs assessments are not as valuable as they might be:

*Needs assessments get done, but do they then just sit on the shelf...Because 'this is interesting but it doesn't give us the evidence we need'...financial constraints or because of [the] philosophical clash between what the community wants and what the commissioners want the community to want*

Community Engagement Officer

### **6.2.3 Substance Misuse among A8 nationals.**

At this stage, firm data about levels of drug misuse among vulnerable migrants from Eastern Europe does not exist. However the research team were able to gather considerable anecdotal report from all levels of the treatment system.

From the first heavy alcohol use emerged as a significant factor for this community, with 27 (64%) interviewees commenting upon the prevalence of alcohol use. While alcohol use was clear among individuals in contact with homelessness services, there was much less evidence of drug use amongst these clients and there was considerable debate in interviews about the extent to which alcohol problems lead to drugs issues among vulnerable, homeless people. While one interviewee at a project for the homeless commented:

*I wouldn't say its necessarily the case that alcohol use will move into class A drug use...I'm not convinced that...people who are heavy alcohol users move into Class A because...culturally it's very different*

Homeless Day Centre Worker

An alternative view was voiced at another day centre where the perception was that alcohol use increased vulnerability because of its impact on judgement:

*The first time people took drugs is when they were drunk*

Homeless Day Centre Worker

Similarly there was little concordance as to whether individuals had drugs problems which predated their arrival in the UK, though a small number of interviewees (14%) indicated that they had formed

the impression that clients in contact with them had pre-existing problems. Certainly all the service users interviewed for this research, described substance misuse problems as having begun in their home country, though the range of substances did vary. Perhaps this issue is best encapsulated by the comment of one drug treatment worker:

*You don't come here looking for work and just end up on heroin*

*Treatment Service Staff*

A wide range of drugs were mentioned as being used by A8 nationals. Of these, the most frequently mentioned was heroin which was noted as a drug of choice by 40% of respondents. Crack use was mentioned by only a small number of interviewees (5%), however interviewees did note that information from the police might indicate a developing crack problem:

*There's also been reports from the police that some of the crack houses or drug houses that they have been raiding have a large number of people who don't fit the normal i.e. they are A8 nationals*

*Street Population Coordinator*

Although information about methamphetamine use generally is scanty, there was some mention of its impact on the Eastern European community, connected with popular culture:

*Their culture in Eastern Europe is much more stimulant based*

*There's less methamphetamine here... [so they] are trying heroin that is three times cheaper here than in Eastern Europe*

*Arrest Referral Worker*

However other boroughs noted that migrants are influenced by drug use in their immediate area, with one interviewee stating that Polish migrants have been influenced in their choice of khat by the prevalence of that drug among the Somali community in that borough. The interplay of these issues of pre-existing substance misuse and contact with new substance misuse opportunities in London is shown in one case encountered by a Prison CARAT (Counselling Assessment Referral Advice Throughcare) Worker:

*One prisoner was an ex-soldier in the Latvian army. After leaving he established a Heroin dependency at home in Latvia, but when he arrived in London he found that he was able to use both Heroin and Crack*

*Prison Drug Service*

As noted later in this report, the restrictions on the availability of treatment services to Eastern European migrants mean that no firm indication can be given of the need for services. However interviews across London indicate that migrants from Eastern Europe are attempting to access treatment at all levels (needle exchange, arrest referral, prescribing, group counselling, DIP and prison-based schemes). One joint commissioning manager commented that the borough's DIP team is currently receiving two referrals each week and that the complexity of need observed in these clients match those of individuals in the Criminal Justice System who have a dependency issue. These needs appear to be complicated still further by the nature of the work undertaken by many migrants:

*You have a situation where Russian men inject in their groin... because they are looking for cash-in-hand labour on construction sites...and they don't want track marks on their arms*

*Treatment Service Staff*

In this case the drug treatment worker perceived a pressing need for education to counter such dangerous injecting practices.

Respondents in several settings commented upon the needs of women migrants. While 44% of migrants are female, only 10% of presentations at homeless services are by women (Homeless Link, 2006). Staff indicated that they felt this discrepancy was too large to be simply an anomaly. Staff questioned how vulnerable women without recourse to public funds survived and conjectured that in these circumstances vulnerable Eastern European women were drawn into the sex industry, with attendant vulnerability to drug use. This was borne out by staff in services who noted the vulnerability of women and described women as congregating together and being recruited for prostitution and by local custody reports (Hutson, 2006).

There was some indication among interviewees that treatment in some A8 accession countries carries a stigma. An example was given of a Latvian client who was unable to secure needle exchange or prescribing. The Arrest Referral worker concerned was told that any prescription must be declared to prospective employers etc. However another service user while commenting that treatment services were not of equal quality across Europe, said that he returned home for treatment. There was no indication in this research that individuals crossed Europe to seek treatment in a cynical manipulation of the system.

#### **6.2.4 Eligibility, PCT response and the impact on service delivery**

As can be seen from the desktop survey, guidance has been issued by central government concerning eligibility criteria for the treatment of A8 migrants. However the interpretation of this guidance varied dramatically between respondents and between boroughs. On one hand interviewees described

services offered to all with no restrictions, while on the other an arrest referral worker described a case where two individuals were in treatment, guidance emerged from the PCT and their involvement with services was ended.

Within most boroughs decision-making was undertaken on a pragmatic basis and clients in these boroughs were able to access not only harm reduction advice and needle exchange, but also prescribing services and open access counselling:

*We may refer them for GP prescribing as it is primary care and tier two like needle exchanges. So open access services, plus anything from a GP. We wouldn't refer them onto anything structured, like a day programme.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

In cases such as these the restrictions were viewed in the context of clinical decision-making:

*We can't sanction that you use NHS money...on treating A&E nationals"...but... "Do whatever you think is clinically appropriate for that individual*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

*the open access fits into tier 1/2 ...where there isn't any hard and fast money being handed over. You can come for groupwork, you're not really taking someone else's place because they have got some spare capacity...in the spirit of trying to help the individual*

*Police Officer*

Another DAT manager perceived the guidance as being further obscured by pressures to fulfil targets for overall numbers in treatment:

*If it's free at the point of entry, who's going to argue with that?*

*DAT Manager*

One Joint Commissioning Manager did highlight the discrepancies that can result from this flexibility:

*PCT Interpretation of government guidelines varies, practice varies too....Detox entitlement is varied, as community detox is available. Some get it and others don't, we are trying to be more consistent with it, but there is not yet a locally agreed definition it's a bit ad hoc, all services [are] being pragmatic. But consensus is needed.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

Residential rehabilitation was not available to residents of any borough owing to restrictions on Community Care funding however, in one borough inpatient detox was available provided this was not funded by the local authority.

Differences in practice are perhaps most clearly seen when refracted through the lens of the DIP process. One Joint Commissioner described a situation where individuals were referred to DIP at the rate of two per week and this principle held true for five of the boroughs involved in the research project however in two boroughs, migrants are denied access to provision. There was some sympathy expressed for a situation which drives this policy in a context of finite resources:

*Resources are so tight – what does the DIP manager do. Let those clients into treatment and then a [local borough] client doesn't get in? That is a conundrum.*

*Information Officer*

However the consequences for individuals are significant. Denied access to 'restrictions on bail' can lead to remands in custody. Interviewees were alive to this and perceived it as counter to the thrust of the programme:

*Restrictions on bail is a large issue for us...We are meeting them, having a chat with them and they are interested at that stage. It seems bizarre, given all the strains on the prison system...that they are interested in treatment, more than happy to go on the restrictions on bail scheme; they can see the benefits of it, we can see the benefits of it...but we can't offer them.*

*DIP Operations Manager*

*'You've come to me...you're interested in treatment. I can't offer you treatment'. It seems to be going...against the ethos of the programme*

*DIP Operations Manager*

*The court process says a person is...suitable to have drug treatment. They are offending we therefore want to give them drug treatment to divert them out of their offending behaviour...and at the moment our hands are tied on that one*

*Police Officer*

In one borough negotiations were in train to devise alternative local bail arrangements in some cases, however in another, information about levels of service provision had led to a reduction in referrals to arrest referral workers. Once in a custodial setting, individuals were in receipt of treatment. On release this came to an end as funding returned to local government.

Refusing services to individuals did appear to have an impact on staff who voiced frustration and concern at the level of unmet need:

*Those clients are the ones who are so desperate for help.*

*Arrest Referral Worker*

*We would love to offer some of these guys detox who genuinely are sick of feeling sick every day*

*Deputy Rough Sleepers Manager*

And the consequences of this approach:

*This response isn't making the need go away*

*Arrest Referral Worker*

Despite any restrictions interviewees did perceive a need for services for vulnerable migrants. Several interviewees commented upon individuals' desire to engage:

*Outreach work indicates a growing need from A8 nationals*

*DAAT Manager*

And this was echoed by the facilitator of a Narcotics Anonymous group:

*They are a very small group, there are many more who need help.*

*Polish NA priest/facilitator*

Except in specific areas, where A8 nationals appear to be settling in larger numbers there was no sense among respondents that this demand for services could not be met:

*Not that much heroin use...just being absorbed*

*Deputy Rough Sleepers Manager*

*There has not been a swamping of any services.*

*DAAT Data Manager*

Here as elsewhere it was evident that individuals perceived themselves as managing a scarce resource:

*When they do have access it may have capacity issues depending on the level of need.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

Even where demand was perceived as highest interviewees from homeless services made tentative comments indicating that need had reached a plateau. However this was countered by a rough sleepers manager who reported significant numbers of arrests of A8 nationals at a local police station and by interviewees who had noted the influx of individuals from A2 nations.

In responding to that need some interviewees did comment upon the similarities between British culture and the mores of Eastern Europe, and this was perceived particularly by organisations with a

Christian or Catholic ethos, some respondents did comment that further work was required before service providers could be confident that their treatment was culturally appropriate:

*This is the live issue locally because it is visible and people are presenting at services and we can't always meet their needs in a way we would like*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

In developing creative and culturally competent services, lack of access to public funds was again prohibitive:

*No recourse to public funds is the biggest problem for A8 nationals trying to access treatment. For example, the DAAT wanted to provide a holistic response to trafficked sex workers, however no help could be provided.*

*DAAT Data Manager*

A further impediment was the informal nature of the tier 2 services for which migrants are universally eligible. One worker commented that while the service has a duty to provide interpreters, this is not feasible in the context of needle exchange and this was echoed by staff within both groupwork and day centre programmes:

*They have access to the...language shop that is good for one to one sessions but there are difficulties with group work.*

*Criminal Justice Intervention Team Staff*

Despite these difficulties some respondents reported success in penetrating and engaging migrant communities through GP prescribing or low threshold prescribing services:

*Low threshold prescribing service, no appointment, quick prescription for methadone...has attracted many new communities we were not aware of even the [street outreach] team haven't. We had one eastern European guy come in, then he brought a small group of friends the next day.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

Similarly there was some evidence to indicate that services were attempting to make good use of expertise at their disposal via secondments or the translation of leaflets into new languages in order to identify and engage with treatment naïve communities.

One interviewee commented forcefully on the benefits of engaging new migrants in existing services:

*I know personally... two A8 people ...really chaotic drug users who were probably in and out of [the] custody suite 4 or 5 times a month...and were stabilised on methadone. Stopped*



*committing the burglaries they were committing to feed their habit. They were given B&B accommodation just to stabilise them both of the ended up working...money coming in. B&B packed up...and they ended up in a squat...but they go to work...and are receiving a script. As far as I'm concerned they might be ...working illegally and living in a squat...the fact that they are getting scripted [means] they are not committing burglaries...From what was...4 or 5 times a month in our custody suite in the last 6 months nothing at all*

*Police Officer*

#### **6.2.5. Related Needs of Eastern European Migrants**

*This policy has been hugely successful for 99% or more than 99.9% it's just a small proportion...and a small proportion of that...that are in a really bad way that are entrenched*

*Deputy Rough Sleepers Manager*

A number of interviewees were at pains to point out that this group of vulnerable migrants represents only a tiny percentage of those who have migrated to The UK following the expansion of the EU in 2004. As can be seen from the desktop survey, the majority are registered, economically active and integrating within the wider community:

*This must be set against the contribution which a great many migrants make to the economy and the life of the country. That's a given. To ignore it would be hypocritical and racist*

*Homeless Day Centre Worker*

A second group emerged from these findings. These individuals appear to be characterised by a lack of preparedness for life in a new country and the high levels of competition for work within the UK marketplace:

*The common denominator with that group is that they have come pretty unprepared*

*Homeless Day Centre Worker*

With regard to this group the main need was seen overwhelmingly as housing, with 46% (16) of respondents commenting upon housing and homelessness as being a contributor to individuals developing other difficulties. Five respondents (14%) commented that information about British systems and bureaucracy would offer considerable support to this group:

*Sometimes for people it is nothing other than they are new to the country and they need help to navigate their way around the system and they are quite able to do so with a kind of signposting*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

In addition the need for support into employment was perceived as a key need by 23% of interviewees (8 respondents):

*They are economic migrants so they just need some help getting into work*

*Deputy Rough Sleepers Manager*

The nature of the work undertaken by migrants was seen as an additional aspect of instability. Those working on gangs, if not selected for work were perceived as vulnerable to street drinking:

*They have problems with housing, an article in the Gazette recently showed Polish people are sleeping in parks, drinking cans of beer in the morning and being picked up by builders for work in the mornings.*

*Drug Service Staff*

This was borne out by the comments of one service user who said that if he is working he doesn't drink, but when he has no work he drinks and if he is drunk he can't work.

This group was seen as posing challenges for some services that were approached for support by individuals who are not vulnerable but were seeking to maximise their income:

*A lot of quite fit, healthy, working men using services mainly as a cost cutting method and they're not necessarily vulnerable individuals, although there are one or two vulnerable individuals using the services as well*

*Alcohol Coordinator*

*I was there a couple of mornings and there were people in the queue...for breakfast who were...banging on the door saying come on let us in, we've got to get to work*

*Homeless Day Centre Worker*

During the course of this research, centres were in the process of developing protocols to identify those who are in genuine need.

In the main individuals in this group were perceived as finding routes into employment and stability and the picture of homelessness here was seen as transient:

*Mostly people come in...they may sleep rough for a while, but they ...get into the work scene.*

*Communities Coordinator*

However several interviewees sounded a note of caution that if these needs were not met there is a risk of street homeless migrants developing more complex needs, in particular being attracted into drug misuse as a result of their housing vulnerability:

*Time spent on the streets is the worst thing anyone can do*

*Homeless Link*

Furthermore research (Homeless Link, 2006) indicates that 50% of homeless A8 nationals have been in this country for more than six months suggesting that if work plans fail migrants do not immediately return home.

This research project identified another, much smaller group: those individuals with complex and entrenched difficulties, requiring significant intervention. As with many other drug users this group was identified as having complex and pre-existing problems predating their migration (11%). However in this group the difficulties faced were compounded by the process of migration and integration itself:

*Drug and alcohol issue is normally a symptom of the underlying issue of what it is like to move from one place to another*

*Drug treatment Service Staff*

One interviewee stressed the fact that the Polish community in London is not of itself a homogenous group:

*With the Polish community, from what we understood there are different, community groups within this community. So there are the ones who come to England before or slightly after the Second World War. They are usually considered to be the upper-class of the Polish population. Then, we have the ones arriving before '89, and then the ones after 2004 and I think the biggest conflict is between the ones arriving before '89, not accepting the ones after 2004, so there is a fracture within the community as such*

*Communities Coordinator*

Moreover the nature of British life was seen as very different from that in Eastern Europe, leading to isolation and depression:

*People feel isolated, they work, sit home alone, then drink to enjoy and liven up dullness. In Poland for example, you come home from school or work, you have friends, family it's different. People who care about you, you can go to. Here, no, they have no one. Here, there is a huge need for a community centre or something to bring people together.*

*Polish Voluntary Sector Worker*

However while treatment staff posited reasons why migrants might be drawn into a drug using lifestyle, firm conclusions were impeded by language difficulties. These were highlighted by 16

interviewees (46%) and the need for more in depth needs assessment to refine perception was referred to by 6 interviewees (17%):

*When something new comes up as an emerging issue...how do you respond to it...If it's A8 nationals with heroin problems we can deal with the heroin problems and as we work with them... get other agencies that do care management, that do other types of support services...but [if it's other needs] it's quite difficult to know how to respond to it*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

#### **6.2.6. Towards Solutions**

Despite the frustrations faced, individuals at all levels were engaged in finding solutions to the issues presented by this new group. Interviewees were asked specifically about the ways in which services might develop to find appropriate and creative solutions to these new challenges. Some were already possible within current working practices; improved monitoring and information gathering via self definition has been mentioned above. One Joint Commissioning manager posited the idea that other types of data, not routinely collected – for example the amounts treatment services spend on interpreters – might offer much earlier indications of changes in the demography of a borough.

For some interviewees small alterations to existing frameworks for practice were seen as potentially beneficial. Improving prescribing for this group was mentioned by six respondents (17%):

*An individual's life can be stabilised with a one off bit of treatment.*

*Police Officer*

In some cases treatment of this type was seen as urgent:

*If someone is engaging in high-risk injecting then prescribing is an emergency*

*Arrest Referral Worker*

And while in one borough GP prescribing was described as time limited other respondents viewed this intervention as both positive and cost effective. In one borough good use had been made of a low threshold prescribing service (offering rapid access to methadone prescription:

*Low threshold prescribing has been successful, so to expand it seems to be a way of pulling these people in. One guy then brought his four mates.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

One drug treatment worker did question the value of prescribing alone, viewing connections with therapeutic intervention as crucial, however ongoing therapeutic intervention linked once again to issues of language and staffing. Using ESOL classes and other language to improve access to services

was highlighted by 17% of respondents. And poor access to information, education and systems was seen as a factor by nine interviewees (26%):

*any support from any service...really desperate for something...someone to guide them through a minefield*

*Arrest Referral Worker*

Eight respondents (23%) went beyond this however and in their responses explored mechanisms for engaging new communities, with a further interviewee commenting specifically on the need to make connections with faith groups (26% total). While offering grants to build capacity within new communities was mentioned by two respondents there was recognition of the fact that such engagement does not always have a financial basis:

*Eastern European groups need support to develop...A community must organise itself, but it requires support and resourcing. ...Serious community development is needed with these communities to help them. Ad hoc self-organisation is occurring, but support is needed, not necessarily financial.*

*Refugee Worker*

*It's more for agencies to reach out than communities to act.*

*Treatment Service Staff*

For eight respondents improving outreach and the employment of staff from minority groups was a component of community engagement. Two interviewees mentioned using seconded staff to add cultural competence; however another interviewee said that the numbers of service users from A8 countries was not sufficient to require a full time employee. Four further comments related to the training need among existing staff and the extent to which this can be met by recruitment from within minority groups.

Two respondents commented that while drugs services are orientated in large part around a crime and disorder agenda, the needs of new communities may not fit this agenda and a further nine referred to the need to work in partnership in order to resolve problems. Two further interviewees mentioned the importance of forging links with alcohol services for this group:

*Crime and disorder partnership is the wrong focus because this is nothing to do with crime or disorder. It's about wider social care*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

Seven interviewees (20%) mentioned the forging of partnerships at a strategic level as key in solving problems in the longer term. Most perceived this as developing pan-London strategies, however for

some solutions occurred at a national level and one respondent described opportunities for using British expertise in the drugs field to develop solutions across Europe.

For four interviewees, an extension of the national 'Reconnections' programme (DCLG website 07/03/2007) was viewed as being viable. Two mentioned the work of the Barka Foundation (McLaughlin, 2006) (a Polish charity which has offered support to vulnerable Poles in this country) and a further two described extending the process whereby homelessness charities engage with individuals to encourage them to return to their area of origin and resolve problems where they have greatest social capital:

*what you needed to do was to properly engage with people, develop a relationship and then through that relationship say 'look, this is not where you are best served...this is not where you have the greatest social capital...we need to link you back to your area*

*Homeless Day Centre Worker*

Many of the respondents interviewed were keenly aware of budget restrictions and eight (23%) commented upon mechanisms for funding any developments in services. Several saw themselves as gatekeepers of a scarce resource. One interviewee felt that at the outset hypothecating money is of importance:

*There is a need for ring fenced money if any is going to be spent on this group.*

*Council Policy Officer*

However four interviewees viewed any spending as revenue neutral, with savings being made in other areas (A&E presentations and police service being specifically mentioned). One interviewee referred to the 'Invest to Save' project report prepared by the City of Westminster (City of Westminster, undated). In developing services interviewees were aware of the risk of creating a 'magnet' drawing new need into an area. Four interviewees commented specifically upon this with one commenting on the undesired consequences for all concerned:

*The consequence would be an influx of individuals who are struggling in their own country and want to travel for services. They would inevitably be cut off and then people would be coming for services which no longer exist*

*Homeless Day Centre Worker*

Interviewees were keen to develop flexible and local solutions to emerging challenges. Some felt that doing so created tensions with the central monitoring of services. In some cases this was presented as burdensome for organisations required to operate within an evidence-based framework:

*There is always a reporting burden when trying to record more information; amending the NDTMS is preferable to additional local criteria, which would double the required monitoring and performance management.*

*DAAT Data Manager*

Another respondent felt that creativity in both information gathering and planning was stifled by a centralised approach:

*The treatment plan is a national pro forma you have to fill in and it's not that useful a document locally. [It] reports back on KPIs – waiting times and numbers in treatment...All my chief exec. is interested in is those two – if we're not hitting that there are implications*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

*How do we empower our organisations to be enabled to say 'this is an issue for us, we a starting to record this for ourselves'...rather than systems feeding the beast of the NTA*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

A tension was seen as existing between mainstream and community based solutions:

*The osmotic pressure is towards mainstreaming, is towards generic services... So there is this tension between generic and specialist community provision*

*Community Engagement Officer*

One DAT manager commented on the possibility of resolving this by means of locally held budgets:

*It's about having a flexible funding stream that you can use to meet the most newly identified needs rather than having to scabble around for that*

*DAT Manager*

Two interviewees commented upon the fact that the regulations on eligibility for services will change in 2011 as the restrictions on access to health care fall away:

*One of the strange things about this is that ...in 2011 the rules around benefits have to be regulated across the European Union anyway. So you won't be able to have these barriers*

*Homeless Link*

In some respects this change in eligibility was seen as a resolution of the problem:

*This is an interim arrangement from a policy point of view it will resolve itself in 2011*

*Homeless Day Centre Worker*

### **6.3. Interviews: Findings Relating to Asylum Seekers and Refugees**

### 6.3.1. Numbers and levels of newly-arrived populations in services

The responses of interviewees varied when discussing the numbers of asylum seekers and refugees in the boroughs visited. Five interviewees commented that the demography of the treatment population matches that mapped by the last census in 2001, however a further three individuals commented that the treatment population is not in line with the overall demography of the borough. There was some recognition (commented upon by 6 respondents) that borough populations have changed since that time:

*There is an increasing BME population in the borough, with various refugee and migrant groups*

Local Authority Diversity Policy Officer

And in some cases changed dramatically – Barking and Dagenham for example was reported as shifting from a 10% minority population to a current level of 23%. Moreover changes are amplified in some sections of the population and in some cases boroughs were reported as having larger minority youth populations. Three DATs in this study mentioned the existence of large Somali communities in the borough:

*Large immigrant populations are common in the borough. Initially this was with South Asian... then the Somali community increased about one and a half years ago*

DAAT Data Manager

However a refugee forum in one of these boroughs described the local Somali population as only the third largest new minority group in the area. When asked about the discrepancy the staff gave this explanation:

*It takes five, six, seven years maybe from when the conflict is at its height to when communities are settled enough to set up community organisations...it then takes four or five years for those community organisations to develop enough for anybody to know what they're doing*

*It takes maybe 10 years before local authority start to recognise that they have got a big community*

*There are about 15 Somali organisations in [the borough], and it's only really in the last two or three years that they ... have started being heard*

Refugee Worker

Such changes were described as being extremely difficult to map accurately.

*There aren't statistics, they don't exist*



*Refugee Worker*

While the Home Office gives boroughs figures relating to the number of asylum seekers dispersed to that area, once an individual's application is granted there is no more requirement to make a declaration of one's whereabouts than applies to any other citizen. These population movements were perceived as having an impact upon London:

*once people get their status, they are moving to London from wherever they've been dispersed to*

*Refugee Worker*

This then impacts upon particular areas of London to which individuals migrate for work – the Thames gateway and Olympic site being specifically mentioned by respondents to this research.

There are in addition numbers of undocumented migrants whose location is completely unknown. Some treatment services did comment that they believed that the borough hosted unmet need

*Changes in the ethnicity profile are relatively new to the borough, while the profile of the borough is changing, the treatment population isn't.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

Though the complexity of the issue is hinted at by staff in one DAT who commented that a recent needs assessment had revealed that the local Somali community was in fact almost twice the size recorded in previous figures. However the needs assessments undertaken by one borough did not appear to be able to inform decision-making in other boroughs; ownership of the material being perceived as of primary importance in order to provide leverage for accessing funding:

*I can't believe for a second that the needs of [this borough's] Somalis [are] different from [that boroughs]... but [we] need ownership.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

### **6.3.2. Information Recording, Sharing and Use**

The census categories do not satisfactorily represent the diverse range of cultures in the borough

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

Mechanisms for measuring demography – both the census and the NDTMS categories - were described as inadequate:

*We have a list of community groups that identify themselves in terms of faith or ethnicity of approx 150 so many different cultures are present. We prefer to talk about trends in treatment because knowledge is limited on more specific needs within these communities.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

Interviewees commented that it is the tendency of datasets to generalise in a way which does not assist services in teasing out the complex dynamics of ethnicity:

*Needs in the Somali community are a world away from needs in the Francophone central African community and the way we collect data...in no way reflects that*

*Community Engagement Officer*

Equally it was seen that there is scope for data to be misinterpreted:

*The DIP uses a more detailed form and are then put onto the Home Office one by an admin member of staff. So an Indian British could be put into Indian or British.*

*DIP Data Manager*

*There is a level of inaccuracy – partly about what they tell you and partly about how that's recorded*

*DAT Information Manager*

Two interviewees commented that even if gathered information was not necessarily illuminating:

*Emerging trends of new populations accessing services may not indicate new instances of usage.*

*DAT Data Manager*

Some DATs described treatment services as attempting to gather other data but with little consistency

*There are some additional data in services, but this is not comparable as they are not uniform... the spreadsheet from our prescribing services has birthplace.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

Indeed there was some questioning by interviewees as to whether communities are so diffuse and change so dynamic that absolute accuracy is simply not possible. Nevertheless one interviewee from the race equalities council commented forcefully on the requirement to develop and constantly review monitoring tools to develop data gathering mechanisms which reflect communities rather than agency priorities:

*People define communities in ways which are more convenient to organisations than to communities*

Some respondents did indicate that soft information can be used as a guide; for example suggesting that the number and size of asylum seeker communities in a borough can be used to make an assessment of the potential refugee population. One respondent commented that demand for ESOL is also an indicator:

*We are becoming a real multi ethnic borough. This includes Africans, Somalis, eastern Europeans even before accession. [The borough] is seeing increases more oriented to EU and Russian communities, [and] has ... African communities from the west, east, central, horn, Somalia and very few Ethiopians. We know this because we provide English lessons for foreign speakers*

*Refugee Network Staff*

However it was recognised that the gathering and sharing of information might in itself be threatening to some service users:

*For refugees, some worried that information sharing – they will engage at drop-in, but won't go any further*

*DIP Operational Manager*

Moreover some interviewees commented upon the assessment skills of arrest referral workers in gathering information, despite any shortcomings in its use:

*drugs worker not only looking at those standard demographics and levels of drug use but they are going to look at physical and mental health and what the client expects to get out of treatment...if you are a good assessor you would be trying to drag those things out and it's very difficult to translate that kind of information from an assessment form and from the drug workers head onto a database that can be analysed*

*DAT Information Manager*

Four interviewees commented upon the importance of needs assessments in assisting DATs to understand and respond to emerging communities and in justifying expenditure:

*We are commissioning some research with an aim of in depth qualitative analysis of the needs of the community*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

### **6.3.3. Substance Misuse Needs and Treatment Response.**

The drug mentioned most frequently by interviewees in this study as being used by members of new migrant communities was khat. This drug was mentioned by 10 interviewees (29%) and a strong association between khat use and the Somali community was reported:

*There is some Khat use in Somali community*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

*Class A drug use in the Somali community pretty much non-existent. But khat use is endemic running at about 80%.*

*DIP Operational Manager*

Interviewees voiced the view that what had been a drug of social use in Somalia had been changed, by changed circumstances and that use was now problematic:

*Khat use might be social in Somalia, but here the psychological impact of war, disappointment etc may end up in mental health issues.*

*Treatment Service Staff*

The social – if not the criminal - consequences of khat use being highlighted:

*When it is chewed all night it breaks the family structure. A man killed his wife recently after heavily chewing Khat; the community are speaking up now, particularly women as it affects them most*

*Treatment Service Staff*

*Khat is increasingly used by young people, it is easier to access than smoking, even school children use it. It is accepted for teenagers becoming 'men' to use it.*

*Treatment Service Staff*

There was compelling debate about the extent to which addressing the use of this drug and its concomitant problems was the responsibility of DATs:

*Khat use not illegal, but has severe negative impact on the lives of many users and their families. Do we do nothing about it or do we do something about it and about the wider health impact...Do we not do something about this? Of course we do*

*DAT Manager*

*It's been put to us that we should be doing something about khat. But in terms of our agenda around heroin/crack it's not on the agenda and actually the problems that are coming from it are very different – while it has an impact on individuals and families...I don't doubt that there*

*is a need there ...providing structured drug treatment for people who are chewing khat in response to feelings of isolation and being a minority within our community...having post traumatic stress disorder, having mental health issues. I can see the need. The issue then is when you are told that the only solution to that need is providing drug treatment...and making those people come off that drug...instead of going right back to the beginning and thinking systematically about how we support any emerging community, any settling community in our borough*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

One treatment service working under the aegis of the DAT was engaged in work in this area:

*[This organisation] is educating about careful use of Khat, they released a leaflet in English in Somali.*

*Treatment Service Staff*

In another area that role had been taken over by the Community Mental Health Team.

*Khat use in the Somali community is being tackled by the set-up of specific clinics in the CMHT*

*Treatment Service Staff*

The other drug mentioned by respondents as being chosen by minority groups influenced by drugs prevalent in the home community was opium which was described by one treatment serviced as being the drug of choice of the Iraqi community. Here however the emerged a sense that individuals make a transition into other drugs that is influenced less by the other drug users around them than by drug availability:

*[Opium] dries up...so if you are not accessing the opium then heroin is your next thing and then its crack. Once you move off opium and onto heroin there's no going back. You can't get value for money*

*Treatment Service Staff*

There was a strong sense among these respondents that young people are particularly at risk. The vulnerability of this group was mentioned in particular by 5 respondents (14%):

*a lot of pressure on young people from refugee backgrounds to...'be' from the country they are in*

*Refugee Worker*

This pressure was seen as being compounded by the fact that unaccompanied minors cannot benefit from parental advice and stability:

*No one to give sound advice... [Young people] could go into all sorts of things*

*Refugee Outreach Worker*

While for refugees there are no restrictions upon interventions and access to treatment is equivalent to any other citizen, it was noted that this is not the case for populations which are hidden – whether because their asylum application has been rejected or because none has been made:

*Some clients are here without status can have assessment and reduction help and self detox but they can't be referred on anywhere until they have the right to remain, we will work with them but the health service will only give A&E*

*Treatment Service Staff*

*Once your asylum application fails you're in difficulty.*

*Refugee Network Staff*

This situation was observed as being compounded by the fact that some asylum seekers are distrustful of government based services, while others fear that the admission of a drug problem will adversely affect their application:

*Fear drives exclusion from everything*

*Race Equalities Policy Officer*

In responding to observed substance misuse needs among minority groups DATs had developed a range of strategies. Some described themselves as being very active in engaging communities and developing particular services to forge earlier connections:

*When we have community meetings here we sometimes get four or five coming, but if you go to a religious fair or event and take a stool and let people know what you offer it can be very effective. We are going to see faith leaders with the police next month.*

*Treatment Service Staff*

*There is an ethnic minority group that focus on drugs, including carer's support, education and community engagement in [the borough].*

*DAT Data Manager*

However issues of language were noted by (11%) contributors to the research, and there was awareness that this was a persistent feature of each individual's treatment journey:

*Issues of language follow all non-English speakers right through the system*

*Treatment Service Staff*

Four (11%) interviewees commented upon the stigma which can exist in some communities about drug misuse and which complicates the situation for individuals accessing treatment:

*Barriers for accessing services for Muslim community [are] considerable*

*Community Engagement Officer*

Other respondents commented upon the fact that communities themselves are very small and that fear of exposure drives individuals to attempt to seek treatment outside their immediate area. In these circumstances the consequences of exposure were described as being beyond repair:

*because [the] only people they have to turn to for all their needs...are members of their own community and those members – just as in any community – tend to be...critical about drug use... [it's a] handful of people, but they are very excluded people...excluded from their own community as well is excluded - simply because of being asylum seekers or refugees – from the community at large and on top of that the exclusion any drug user would face from certain services*

*Refugee Worker*

Some respondents expressed uncertainty as to how to act for the best:

*You are less likely to outside your community to seek treatment, and if all... drug services are run by Somali people that causes a barrier, but on the other hand the old argument with the Bangladeshi community is that... you were more likely to go outside you community if you really wanted help as there was a distrust of the level of confidentiality and stigma you would suffer if you went to Asian specific services*

*DAT Manager*

While for others solutions had been discovered by a mixture of creativity and serendipity:

*There's an English nurse works for [the] health team. She's married to an Iranian she lived in Iran for a while so sometimes she'll do us a favour...[Iranian clients] are very willing to engage with her...more so than somebody from their own community...you can get a Farsi speaking Dr or whatever. But she's a white English woman and speaks Farsi and it's far easier. You get a lot more out of it*

*Treatment Service Staff*

The complexity of community response was overlaid still further by comments from one refugee community agency which drew attention to the fact that some communities have experience of drugs having been used as a weapon of war:

*Those countries where there has been a lot of drug use associated to conflict – take Sierra Leone, for example, Liberia particularly...It's inconceivable that those communities are not aware of the issues related to drug misuse, because it's completely been part of the conflict there*

*Refugee Worker*

#### 6.3.4. Related Needs of Asylum Seekers and Refugees

Respondents from many services spoke about the fact that drugs problems are not isolated, but are nested within other social and personal problems. These included the simple resolution of immediate discomfort:

*It is the illegals that often turn to alcohol and heroin to get through the night,*

*Treatment Service Staff*

Housing and homelessness was mentioned by four (11%) interviewees while unemployment was noted by 5 (14%). Needs such as these are common issues to be resolved during the treatment process. However respondents also commented upon needs which are specific to new migrant groups. Four interviewees (11%) commented upon the experience of “migration trauma” with a further three making specific mention of mental health issues as precipitating drug misuse (20% total).

*You are...magnifying vulnerability with migration.... Migration exacerbates people's problems by ten times.*

*Treatment Service Staff*

However not all issues raised were seen as a product of migration. One DAT mentioned a situation in relation to Rwandan sex workers and the assumption that this must be a result of their current situation:

*but in fact they were engaged in prostitution at home and see it as a way of accessing finance*

*DAT Manager*

Particular issues were raised in relation to refugees and employment. Undocumented migrants were described as being in an invidious situation in relation to finance. Unable to claim any benefits they used other means including drug dealing to survive:

*Some will deal. How do you expect them to pay the rent? Some people will deal...a little bit of cannabis...whatever. It's a way of living, surviving....not entitled to anything off the welfare system*

*Refugee Health Worker*

However even for refugees whose status is resolved employment was not seen as a straightforward matter:



*The people who will be escaping are prominent: trade unionists, politicians, academics, teachers and their children...we know that 90% ... [of] refugees are in the country surrounding the countries they are fleeing...who are the ones that get here? They are the wealthiest ones*

*Refugee Worker*

This was borne out by staff in one DAT whose needs assessment had revealed that while 48% of the local Somali community are educated to degree standard or above, 48% of the community is unemployed. Refugee workers did note that placing individuals back in employment is not as straightforward as simply converting qualifications – adults who have faced torture, perhaps because of their position experience many issues which inhibit their employment. Nevertheless it was expressed forcefully that the skills and talents of these communities are underutilised:

*the potential of refugees in this country...to support and develop the country economically is enormous*

*Refugee Worker*

It was noted that this is particularly the case with young people whose families have sheltered them from much of the conflict and who may have experienced less trauma as a result but whose potential is unrealised. Young people were also seen as being placed in risk situations in their housing and living circumstances:

*For unaccompanied minors...they are mixed with young people leaving care from this country who are very...streetwise, and have a completely different background and many unaccompanied minors come here as children who have been quite privileged in their own countries who've had...relatively sheltered lives... They come here and they mix with...the complete opposite...put into shared accommodation with young care leavers who've got all sorts of other problems...*

*Refugee Worker*

It was stated that this places an unnecessary burden upon already vulnerable people who are impelled to 'fit in' with their new situation.

Even where young people are supported by family there are pressures which place them at risk and respondents described the requirement to meet conflicting demands:

*The conflicts that young people brought up here have with integrating with their peers but wanting to please their elders*

*Refugee Worker*

As precipitating guilt and confusion which can lead to drug use.

### 6.3.5. Towards Solutions

Some respondents mentioned the translation of leaflets into minority languages. However one respondent did comment that

*Cultures are traditionally informal – not literature based, so it's best to talk to people rather than give them handouts*

*Refugee Outreach Worker*

The importance of facilitating conversations with and within families about drugs was noted as important by staff in both drugs and refugee services. It was indicated that where drugs information sessions with young people and their parents had taken place these had been well attended and fruitful.

The importance which interviewees placed upon actively engaging communities has been mentioned above. Indeed one respondent suggested that a requirement to engage with the community should be placed in Service Level Agreements. In addition the aspiration of developing an integrated service model was highlighted, whereby people from different communities would be able to access services together possibly at a single venue:

*Because they are culturally sensitive and respond quickly. They advise on any problem rather than turn away and they have drop in services to improve access...empower people with knowledge and advice and they tell them where to go. They make calls for those with language difficulties.*

*Treatment Service Staff*

However two respondents stressed that services must not make assumptions about need and offer generalised responses:

*for new communities the needs will be different, the response should be different.*

*Refugee Network Staff*

This notion that drug services might not be at the centre of any solution, but that such services are an important part of multi-agency solutions was a repeated motif from interviewees:

*not hanging the problems on SM but recognising the SM problems*

*DAT Manager*

Seven respondents (20%) commented upon multi agency collaboration as being a key feature of future working:

*How do we use the same resources in an effective way which is flexible...to ...diversity and the dynamics of that diversity...it will lead you and lead you and lead you to multi-agency cooperation*

*Race Equalities Policy Officer*

In relation to refugees, this notion of working beyond existing boundaries was perceived as most important not only because in some boroughs communities are vanishingly small but also because community organisations do not perceive themselves as borough based:

*Many organisations would say they don't have a [borough] remit. They see themselves as national or even European. Certainly we have organisations who see themselves as national.*

*Refugee Worker*

*Quite a big Zimbabwean community here. [There is] no Zimbabwean organisation, but there is a Zimbabwe organisation in North London, which represents Zimbabweans from [this borough] too*

*Refugee Worker*

This was perceived as particularly important where drug use creates difficulties for individuals, but not ones which lead to crime:

*Most of our money comes from the Home Office. With that we have to report to Crime and Disorder Reduction Partnership. The linkages aren't there with crime*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

Two JCMs mentioned the aspiration that all services could be delivered via the mainstream:

*We don't need completely separate systems for different groups as long as we have the right supports & cultural competence.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

However this was at odds with a view that some communities are not ready or able to access services in this way

*It's a complete fantasy to think that the Somali community are going to start accessing our services any time in the next five years...because it's not just about turning up at a service, it's feeling comfortable enough to stay with the service"*

*Community Engagement Officer*

Despite this view the recruitment of a representative staff was seen as a mechanism whereby staff training needs could be met a cultural competence continually refreshed until such time as mainstreaming of services was possible:

*Use specialist staff as a bridge into mainstreaming*

*Community Engagement Officer*

In addition to this communities were identified as holding many solutions in their own hands, if only they could be empowered in collaborative work with services:

*Working with refugee led youth groups. Supporting them to support each other would be a really good way to provide information and support around drug use. If community groups were properly resourced and properly linked in, which is a two-way thing...it's about statutory services wanting to work with them...[That] could maximise what is being done with relatively small amounts of money*

*Refugee Worker*

## 7. DISCUSSION

In undertaking this research the team met, at every stage of the process, individuals who were keen to offer a sound and responsive service to new communities in their boroughs. Equally they described the impediments at structural, policy and practice levels which can prevent this. It is these impediments that this discussion seeks to address.

Information from the Desktop Survey shows the extent of migration by A8 nationals and the difficulties in mapping this movement accurately. Although the numbers of vulnerable migrants are extremely small in proportion to the whole, without firm data there remains a risk of escalating the extent of the need. This can be seen in the fact that homeless services, when interviewed, overestimated the numbers of service users as almost twice that indicated by other research (Homeless Link, 2006).

It is possible that this inflation of numbers is influenced by the sheer destitution and desperation observed by workers in these agencies. Staff repeatedly expressed frustration at their inability to make any inroads into the needs of individuals who approach them: benefits are denied them and roads into social housing are closed.

Workers in these services perceived a considerable problem with alcohol use among A8 nationals, but no corresponding drug problem. As yet numbers presenting at drug treatment agencies are not large and though some police stations report large numbers of arrests these represent arrests for all offences, not simply 'trigger offences'. Despite these small numbers, fears about swamping of services can be seen in the response of some boroughs to the influx of migrants. It is likely that this will continue to be the case while the funding of services to meet this particular need remains at a local level.

The numbers of Asylum Seekers across London and their distribution within boroughs are rather easier to map and this was shown within the Desktop survey. However these figures by no means offer a full picture and the demography of boroughs is changing in a way that DATs – as other statutory services – are not aware of. Not only are there unmeasured communities, but those communities lie beyond the reach of services for an estimated ten years. During that period individuals' needs go unmet and communities potentially develop a feeling of alienation and introspection. The research would suggest that it is vital to collaborate as early as possible in the engagement of community groups empowering them to find their voices in requesting culturally appropriate services.

The findings of this research project indicate that current information systems are unequal to assisting services in gathering proper information in managing and developing services in relation to all migrant groups. The 16 categories in the current NDTMS dataset limit the extent to which DATs can monitor existing minority populations. In relation to migrants from Eastern Europe these categories offer no data at all. Equally separate data gathering at a local level places an extra burden on frontline staff and, it is argued, could undermine the assessment process in its early stages. In addition to the inadequacies of the dataset, the research team observed that information systems broke down on occasion within the DAT. Information officers made efforts to collect data, including information concerning unmet need. However this demanded extra work from staff engaged in a separate task without offering proper prompts. Efforts of this type of data gathering yielded few consistent results.

It is worth noting that 'nationality' is only a small component of the wider concept of 'ethnicity' and that issues of faith and culture play an important part in this. Indeed nationhood itself is a complex matter – perhaps particularly so for fleeing migrants. Formal monitoring can play only a small part in collecting this information. In engaging clients and gathering data the skills of staff are paramount and should be supported by the most flexible tools available. The research team recommends development and regular review of a data gathering tool which combines quantitative data with the self-defined view of service users.

At a local level, opportunities exist for building partnerships to supplement this data – with police, local authorities and schools - providing a sound and consistent basis for estimates of need. It was pointed out that robust protocols are required and advice is perhaps best given on these from the centre. In addition it is noted that treatment services themselves hold other data and anecdotal evidence of changing demography. The research team would suggest that evidence such as this be given due consideration as an 'early warning' of changes in demand for services.

It would appear from this research that though boroughs have undertaken fuller assessments of community need these have only a local impact. Boroughs appeared to have limited faith in assessments undertaken elsewhere in London and where findings were in conflict with agency priorities some comments indicated that they were disregarded. The research team would suggest that in a context of limited resources needs assessments should be undertaken in a way which allows findings to inform decision-making across boroughs, allowing subsequent research to refine rather than repeat research. More in depth findings might allow a body of knowledge to grow up which can challenge agency priorities for some minority groups. The NTA is perhaps well placed to explore the devising of a formula for local research which would add to the robustness and transferability of resulting findings

This research appeared to identify three very broad groups of post 2004 A8 migrants. The first have settled successfully and make a significant contribution to the life and economy of the UK. A second group appears to be less well prepared for transition to a new country and with poor skills in English and little financial backup its members are vulnerable to exploitation. Unless housing and employment are presented quickly these individuals fall quickly into complete destitution as they have no recourse whatever to public funds. The needs of this group fell outside the scope of this research project, however interviews and the City of Westminster 'Invest to Save' pilot project would indicate that the input of initial employment and language support would enable members of this group to make a proper transition into the life of the nation and save a great deal of human suffering.

The researchers did observe a third group. While much smaller in number its members did appear to have much more entrenched problems. Staff in homelessness services recognised the difficulties they present as being analogous to those of other rough sleepers: health and mental health problems or drug and alcohol use. It would seem to be members of this group who are presenting at drugs services. The extent to which drug misuse was a pre-existing problem could not be ascertained firmly. Certainly patterns of use appear to be different in Eastern Europe with a stronger focus on stimulants and 'crystal meth'. It would seem that on arrival in this country alternative drugs present themselves and migrants are influenced by their new circumstances. As a consequence treatment services reported both crack and heroin use by A8 nationals.

It was noted with concern that some of the injecting practices of A8 nationals described by treatment services were extremely dangerous – for example injection into the groin. This was compounded by the fact that interpreters were not freely available at needle exchanges. As a consequence, although harm reduction services are ostensibly available to A8 nationals in all boroughs, it is unclear to what extent these have any impact. Urgent attention should be given to ways in which harm reduction information can be disseminated to A8 migrants. Either via leaflets, web based media or through the recruitment of specialist staff. Neither should the issues surrounding crystal meth be overlooked: should this drug become prevalent in the UK, migrants may prove to be particularly vulnerable by virtue of patterns of use at home. Leaflets themselves are not sufficient however and some communities were described as being influenced less by written media and more by discussion. For these communities education and discussion sessions were described as having been well attended and collaboration with community groups in offering these is suggested.

Few women were among this group of A8 nationals. This reflects the numbers seen by homeless services. However the research by Homeless Link (2006) indicates that the total number of migrants is of equal gender. Assuming that levels of preparedness are the same between genders, this might

suggest that female migrants, if destitute are susceptible to exploitation within the sex industry with the drugs problems that prostitution can catalyse.

There is an apparent contrast between this and descriptions of prostitution among some African women, in that it was suggested that this second group had been active in prostitution prior to migration. The research team would suggest that it would be wrong to infer from this that the needs of this group are any less and that in both cases women are driven into the sex industry by adverse circumstances. Sexual exploitation is not a lifestyle choice. Services and policy makers should be alive to this and to the harms – both drug related and social – that are caused to women as a result.

Of course the three groups of A8 nationals outlined above are not completely discrete. Unemployment can lead to homelessness and street life leaves individuals at risk in many ways. In particular some respondents were concerned about the extent to which alcohol users are drawn into Class A drug use. For many the relative cheapness of heroin was an obvious trigger. However this group does appear to be relatively older than the majority of A8 migrants with established cultural mores and personal values. No firm evidence was gathered to suggest the extent to which alcohol can act as a 'gateway drug'. This information might be an important plank in assessing future need and is worthy of research in its own right.

The drug of choice among refugee groups has potential to be much wider, though in this research project only khat, marijuana and opium were mentioned. It would seem that the choice of drug is influenced at least in part by the prevalence of that drug in the home country. In the case of khat, this is not a drug mentioned within the drug strategy and this poses some difficulties for DATs in considering how best to proceed. However there was some evidence observed of initial drug use leading the use of drugs of greater harm (most particularly in the case of opium). Furthermore the importance of engaging new communities earlier has been pointed out above and an aspect of this is acknowledging the harms caused to communities by drugs according to the priorities set by those communities. The reassessment of the Drug Strategy in 2008 presents an ideal opportunity for this thinking to be considered at the highest strategic level (See also Mills et al., 2006).

In this research the vulnerability of young asylum seekers and refugees was identified as being of particular importance. These findings echo those of Patel et al. (2004). The vulnerability of sheltered young people entering British youth culture should not be underestimated and attention could perhaps be given to the proper placement of young asylum seekers, the empowering of young people to support one another and to the possibility of mentoring as a protective force. Action of this type



lies outside the remit of drug services, but the tripartite collaboration of community groups, children's services and drugs organisations might reap benefits.

In responding to the needs of A8 nationals boroughs had widely differing policies. While all offered emergency care and harm reduction advice access to other services was very limited in some boroughs. As can be seen from the Desktop Survey, guidance on eligibility is open to interpretation, however the research team did not find guidance which suggested that A8 migrants should be debarred from services automatically nor was there firm evidence that drug services are overwhelmed by new service users. Some boroughs were able to offer prescribing via GP/shared care arrangements and this together with open access and low threshold prescribing services appeared to be successful for this group. It is ironic that in the borough where regulations were most stringently interpreted GP prescribing is limited to 12 weeks for all. This option might be reviewed as a relatively cheap, stabilising treatment for A8 nationals.

Restricting access to services by definition results in the restriction of access to the Drug Interventions Programme. As a consequence, in some areas of London drug misusing A8 nationals are remanded in custody. The premise of the DIP is that expense on treatment is recouped nine-fold by savings in other areas. Of course any such savings occur at a national or at least pan-London level, while DIP funding remains a local expense. This creates a tension for local authorities. Nevertheless savings are not based on nationality and closing DIP to A8 migrants would seem to be economically foolhardy and against natural justice. It is recommended that this decision is reviewed.

However drug treatment was only one aspect of the needs of this migrant group. The majority of A8 nationals, experiencing a hiatus in their employment have only simple needs which could be swiftly and cheaply resolved. However the way in which work is organised, with 'foremen' selecting workers on a daily basis leads to an inherent instability in employment into which alcohol and drug use can rush. Moreover A8 nationals do appear to be undertaking work which is below their capacity. Both the Commission of the European Communities, (2006) (cited in Homeless Link, 2006) and Drew & Sriskandarajah (2007) comment on the fact that in general, the skills and qualifications of A8 nationals are higher than is common in the labour markets of the older EU members states (the EU15) into which they are entering. In fact, ten percent fewer migrating A8 nationals have low-level qualifications compared with those held by the population of the countries to which they have travelled. This is to some small extent borne out by the fact that one Polish volunteer contacted during this research was working in a shoe factory despite being a qualified Social Worker in Poland. The research team suggest that expertise of this type might be channelled by the better recruitment and training of volunteers

within drug treatment and that this would be beneficial for all concerned. There exists a thriving Polish press in London and this might be utilised most effectively.

In relation to Asylum Seekers and Refugees this situation would seem to be even more acute. Findings from this research seem to indicate that there exists a real misunderstanding about the qualities and potential of refugees and once again this might be developed within drug treatment services to offer practical support for individuals and empowerment for the whole community.

Although the stresses which lead individuals into drug misuse and the consequences of that use were recognised by treatment services as being similar to those among the existing treatment population it must be acknowledged that 'A8 nationals' are not an homogenous group. This research highlighted differences of experience between and among nations. For example the previous treatment experiences of a Latvian client were described as being much more restrictive and subject to moral opprobrium than those described by a Polish respondent. Equally the treatment needs of a Polish person who arrived in the UK prior to 2004 cannot be assumed to be the same as those of migrants arriving more recently. In developing and rolling out treatment services more research into these communities' needs is required.

In responding creatively to the needs of new communities, interviewees offered a range of solutions. There was considerable debate however, about the extent to which drugs services are central to those solutions or whether in fact drug misuse in new migrant communities is a product of the experience of migration and a symptom of the social exclusion that migrants face. It was questioned whether drugs services orientated increasingly around local Crime and Disorder Partnerships can offer appropriate services to communities where need is not expressed through crime.

Answering this question was not within the scope of this research and further research is needed. In discussion with policy makers in other sectors the research team did meet with considerable goodwill and expressions of the desire to negotiate responses at a strategic level. An example of this might be the desire of one borough's Race Equalities Council to work with the NTA as part of its borough regeneration programme to build solutions to drug misuse into all regenerated structures, policies and service provision. Further still, there may in fact be scope for Europe-wide partnerships.

More locally both commissioners and services providers voiced a strong desire for finding multi-agency or cross-borough solutions. This was seen as good practice. Moreover, in a context of finite resources collaboration between DATs, with community groups and amongst partner agencies offers the greatest synergy in service provision. Such collaboration might allow the recruitment of peripatetic workers or volunteers from minority communities by boroughs where the nucleus of that

community is not of sufficient size to allow DATs to take such steps alone. This might be particularly beneficial in relation to some migrant communities, where the community itself is vanishingly small and individuals respond best to staff who have language skills but are not from their own community (Mills et al., 2006). The workforce pool of staff with these composite skills and attributes is inevitably small. Moreover cross-borough working might support clients who feel most comfortable seeking treatment outside their own area.

In fact DATs, having already embraced a multi-agency, partnership model are well placed to participate with other sectors in developing culturally competent services orientated around social need, of which drug misuse is a component. Engaging in discussion might allow DATs to offer services to those communities whose drugs of choice are not highlighted in the Drug Strategy (Home Office, 2002), whose primary focus is upon heroin and crack cocaine.

For some A8 migrants it was felt the issues they face could best be resolved with the support of family and community. An extension of the now national 'Reconnections' scheme was proposed whereby A8 nationals would be engaged and encouraged to return home, only considering future migration once they were in a position of strength. Here again there is scope for the NTA to collaborate as a drugs agency within the wider social care agenda.

Many of the solutions proposed above involve, to a greater or lesser extent the devolution of power and money to a more local level. The pursuance of these solutions was seen as on occasion cutting across the targets and performance indicators of a centralised monitoring agency. This creates a tension – the requirement of evidence being offset against the desire for timely action. Overall however commissioners expressed themselves as being steeped in agency priorities and perceived themselves as gatekeepers of services to be trusted with flexibility in this regard. However this flow cannot be only one way. Services and DATs themselves must think actively about changing demography and use existing mechanisms (for example treatment planning) to feed the information gathered back to the centre in order to highlight need and galvanise change.

## 8. CASE STUDIES: CONTRIBUTIONS TO GOOD PRACTICE

This research had hoped to provide case studies of DATs good practice at addressing at tackling the substance misuse needs of new populations. However, such practice was found to be too new and too diffuse to derive full 'how to' examples of how to best meet the needs of London's newest migrant communities. One small case study is included. In addition some characteristics of early work with these communities have been derived from the findings and appear to constitute what so far is being interpreted as good practice across statutory and voluntary sectors.

### **Drug and Alcohol Action Programme (DAAP)**

DAAP work primarily, but not exclusively, with Black and minority ethnic communities on education, community cohesion and service provision. The programme has formed strong links with all aspects of its local community, including religious and voluntary groups, schools, businesses and the police. They research and promote culturally appropriate services and aim to meet the diverse range of language needs present in the borough. Their focussed work to date has been with African, Caribbean, Somali and South Asian communities in Southall and other parts of Ealing. Southall has a long history of being an area where new communities settle.

DAAP has become aware of problems A8 (mostly Polish) migrants are facing in the area; this information has come from the police, media, and outreach work and through general experience of living in the borough. There have been reports of rough sleeping, heroin, khat and heavy alcohol misuse.

They now have Polish speaking volunteers to aid work with people from these communities. They have also been sure to produce literature in Polish as well as their normal range of African and Asian languages for their most recent 'Drinkwise' initiative.

DAAP will help or appropriately refer anyone who attempts to access their services; they aim to see people on the same day of an enquiry, make calls for those with language barriers, work with whole families and provide support during waiting periods in order to aid the retention of service users who may not be confident accessing the treatment system alone.

DAAP appear to have been able to provide a systematic framework for coping with the substance misuse needs of new communities. Their policy of addressing cultural and language needs has

provided them with a framework with which they can approach the needs of the new Polish migrants in their area. They have done this, as they have done with other newly-arrived African and Asian groups, by drawing on the local knowledge and resources of the community. The emerging outcome in the Somali community appears to be an empowerment to speak out and address the issues on their own terms, for example there is an increasing volume in the voice of Somali women with concerns over the links between khat misuse to domestic violence and family breakdown.

### **Characteristics of Good Practice**

- Low threshold prescribing services have been found to attract people from new communities. There were reports of methadone treatment resulting in successful interventions in cases where people were committing high volumes of acquisitive crime. However, the success of this response raised questions on how long prescriptions should last, which led to a feeling that this was not addressing the underlying causal problems of people's substance misuse.
- The secondment of a Polish Police Officer was viewed as a good method of communicating the enforcement of UK laws and norms. However, this had not yet occurred in any of the boroughs investigated in this research and there were not any reports of seconded addiction professionals.
- Drawing upon the skills and knowledge of local communities has proven successful for the charity and voluntary sector. Homeless and other voluntary sector groups have recruited both paid and voluntary employees to help engage with A8 migrants. Polish volunteers were reported in one drug service.
- Active community engagement was reported in many boroughs. This typically included linking in with existing networks and community groups to identify need. While this proved successful on many occasions, there were many reports of the lack of representative bodies for newly-arrived groups preventing engagement.

## 9. CONCLUSION

There are three main conclusions from this research. Firstly; that if policy makers and service deliverers are serious in offering drug treatment to new minority groups in London then they must be active in taking every opportunity to reach out to and engage with those communities. Doing so offers potential for improving cultural competence overall and for harnessing as yet untapped resources of intelligence and drive.

Secondly; is that collaboration at all levels – between DATs, amongst statutory services and with the voluntary sector offers opportunities for a synergy that is inescapably sensible.

Thirdly; there was some sense among respondents that the issues contained in this report are short lived and that changing eligibility will resolve matters. However this is not the case. London is dynamic in terms of its demography. The opening of the EU in 2004 has permanently changed its composition. It is incumbent upon policy makers and agencies to respond creatively to that change. To do otherwise is to ignore the plight of London's vulnerable population while seeking to benefit from the tax payments which migration brings:

*In Poland I have nothing...I am lost now*

*Zachariasz, service user*

## 10. RECOMMENDATIONS

### 10.1. Recommendations for Practice

#### 10.1.1 Recommendations for Action by Partnerships

1. To encourage collaboration with other partners in data collection **and feed the information gathered back to the NTA for strategic action** (police service, A&E, schools) [see page 46]
2. To promote the collection of 'softer' data by treatment services (e.g. changes in translation budgets, numbers accessing ESOL classes) which complements that collected from individuals and offers early indications of changing need [see pages 69, 84]
3. To continue and develop monitoring of unmet need **and to feed this information back to the NTA for strategic action** [see page 83-84]
4. To empower treatment services in the development of local responses to emerging need [see page 91]
5. To capitalise on expertise in minority communities by advertising for staff/volunteers in the Eastern European press [see page 88]
6. Services at all levels to use the opportunity afforded by the transitional eligibility criteria to extend and diversify the workforce prior to 2011 [see pages 88, 89]
7. To investigate mechanisms by which A8 nationals might be allowed access to DIP [see page 88]
8. To develop opportunities for collaboration at a local level in the development of services to meet migrants needs in relation to drug misuse as an aspect of social exclusion [see page 90]

#### 10.1.2 Recommendations for Action at a Strategic Level

9. To develop a flexible monitoring tool enabling the gathering of data relating to both ethnicity and nationality by means of a 'tick box'/predetermined dataset combined with the opportunity for self definition (see appendix one) [see pages 44, 67]
10. To promote systems for information sharing in relation to needs assessments [see page 84]
11. To review prescribing via GP/shared care arrangements to enable A8 nationals to take up this service [see page 87]
12. To encourage collaboration at a local level in the development of services to meet migrants needs in relation to drug misuse as an aspect of social exclusion [see page 90]
13. To develop Harm Reduction leaflets and web based resources in Eastern European languages and to support these wherever possible by training and information sessions [see page 85]
14. To work at a strategic level with housing and employment services to meet the simple needs of A8 migrants before they become complex and entrenched [see page 86]
15. To take every opportunity to empower communities and the development of community

groups and to forge earlier contacts with those groups, enabling earlier engagement with statutory services [see page 83]

#### **10.1.3 Recommendations for Actions at the Level of Government**

16. To work towards the development of a Europe wide 'Reconnections' programme. Thereby engaging with migrants and encouraging the most vulnerable to return home to resolve problems in the area where they have greatest social capital [see page 90]
17. To consider opportunities for collaboration at a European level in the development of drug treatment in Eastern Europe [see page 90]

#### **10.2. Recommendations for Further Research**

1. To undertake further research into drug misuse trends among A8 migrants [see page 85]
2. To investigate circumstances under which A8 nationals are drawn into drug misuse [see page 85]
3. To investigate the extent of drug misuse among migrant women, and whether the issues explored within this report impact differentially upon women [see page 86]
4. To investigate drug misuse among migrant sex workers [see page 86]
5. To investigate perceptions of treatment systems among A8 nationals both to improve responses and to assess risks of health tourism [see page 50]
6. To investigate alcohol as a gateway drug in A8 nationals [see page 86]



## 11. REFERENCES

Anderson, B., Ruhs, M., Rogaly, B. and Spencer, S. (2006) *Fair enough? Central and East European migrants in low-wage employment in the UK*. Oxford: Joseph Rowntree Foundation.

Audit Commission (2007) *Crossing Borders, Responding to the local challenges of migrant workers*. London: Audit Commission.

Bailey, S. L. (1992) Adolescents' multisubstance use patterns: The role of heavy alcohol and cigarette use. *American Journal of Public Health*, 82:1220-1224.

Becker, J. & Duffy, C. (2002) *Women Drug Users and Drug service Provision: service level responses to engagement and retention*. DPAS Paper 17. London: Home Office.

Blanchflower, D. G., Saleheen, J. and Shadforth, C. (2007) The Impact of the Recent Migration from Eastern Europe on the UK Economy. *Discussion Paper No. 2615*. Bonn: Institute for the Study of Labor.

City of Westminster (undated) *Invest to Save Budget Round 7: A Rough Sleeping Intervention Plan Targeting EU Accession State Nationals. Project Report*. London: City of Westminster.

Cole, I., Robinson, D., Champion, T., Reeve, K., Bennington, J., Coward, S., Goudie, R. and Hickman, P. (2006) *A review of the evidence base on frequent moving among disadvantaged groups, A Report to the Social Exclusion Unit*. London: HMSO.

Commission for Rural Communities (2007) A8 migrant workers in rural areas, Briefing Paper.

[http://www.monitoring-group.co.uk/reports/A8\\_migran\\_workers\\_in\\_rural\\_areas.pdf](http://www.monitoring-group.co.uk/reports/A8_migran_workers_in_rural_areas.pdf) [Accessed 15/02/2007]

Council Of The European Union (2004) *EU Drugs Strategy (2005-2012)*. Note from the General Secretariat to the European Council. Brussels: EU.

Csémy, L. (1999) Iniciace a progrese: piti alkoholu, koureni a uzivani jinych drog u prazskych adolescentu. *Alkoholizmus a drogove zavislosti (Bratislava)*, 34:147-154.

Department of Communities and Local Government (2006) *Getting Connected: Guidelines for operating reconnections policies for rough sleepers - Outline framework*. DCLG website

<http://www.communities.gov.uk/index.asp?id=1504193> [Accessed 07/03/2007]

Department of Health (2006) *Update on EU Enlargement & Overseas Visitors rights to Primary Care Treatment in the UK*. NHS Guidance to Primary Care Trusts in England, Local Health Boards in Wales, NHS Boards in Scotland, NHS Boards in Northern Ireland (ref: 7587). <http://www.dh.gov.uk/assetRoot/04/14/15/94/04141594.pdf> [Accessed 16/01/2007]

Department of Health (website) Table of entitlement to NHS treatment (Correct as of March 2006). <http://www.dh.gov.uk/assetRoot/04/13/33/33/04133333.pdf> [Accessed 06/03/2007]

Drew, C. and Sriskandarajah, D. (2007) *EU Enlargement in 2007: No Warm Welcome for Labor Migrants*. London: IPPR <http://www.ippr.org.uk/articles/index.asp?id=2503> [Accessed 05/01/2007]

DWP (2006) National Insurance Number Allocations to Overseas Nationals Entering the UK. London: DWP Information Directorate.

DWP (website) *Services and Benefits. Extra rules for people coming from abroad*. [http://www.dwp.gov.uk/lifeevent/benefits/extra\\_rules\\_abroad.asp#hrt](http://www.dwp.gov.uk/lifeevent/benefits/extra_rules_abroad.asp#hrt) [Accessed 14/03/2007]

Eade, J., Garapich, M., and Drinkwater, S. (2006) Class and Ethnicity; Polish migrant workers in London. A research project funded by the ESRC. <http://www.surrey.ac.uk/Arts/CRONEM/polish/Polish-study-intro-E.htm.researching> [Accessed 05/10/2006]

European Commission (website) [http://www.europarl.europa.eu/omk/sipade3?L=EN&OBJID=83831&LEVEL=3&SAME\\_LEVEL=1&NAV=S&LSTDOC=Y](http://www.europarl.europa.eu/omk/sipade3?L=EN&OBJID=83831&LEVEL=3&SAME_LEVEL=1&NAV=S&LSTDOC=Y) [Accessed 14/03/2007]

Fountain, J., Bashford, J. and Winters, M. (2003) *Black and Minority Ethnic Communities in England: a review of the literature*. London: National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse & University of Central Lancashire, Centre for Ethnicity and Health.

Gilpin, N., Henty, M., Lemos, S., Portes, J. and Bullen, C. (2006) The Impact of Free Movement of Workers from Central and Eastern Europe on the UK Labour Market. *Department of Work and Pensions Working Paper No. 29*. London: Department of Work and Pensions.

Greater London Authority (2001) *Refugees and asylum seekers in London. A GLA perspective*. London: GLA.

Greater London Authority (2006a) National Insurance Number registrations of overseas nationals in London. *Data Management and Analysis Group Briefing 2006/24*. London: GLA.

Greater London Authority (2006b) Demographic Review 2005. *Data Management and Analysis Group Briefing 2006/35*. London: GLA

Hansard (2006a) *Migration from Central and Eastern Europe to the United Kingdom*, Research Paper 06/49, Social Indicators. London: House of Commons Library.

Hansard (2006b), written answers for 16 Jan 2006 (pt 66). Damian Green's parliamentary question to the Secretary of State for the Home Department, ref: 40360. London: House of Commons

<http://www.publications.parliament.uk/pa/cm200506/cmhansrd/vo060116/text/60116w66.htm>

[Accessed 05/03/2007]

Harding, C. (1995) *'Not Just Black and White'*. An information pack about mental health services for people from Black communities. London: GPMH Publications.

Havell, C. (2004) *Khat use in Somali, Ethiopian and Yemeni Communities in England: issues and solutions*. London. Home Office & Turning Point.

Homeless Link (2006) *A8 nationals in London homelessness services, Research Report*. London: Homeless Link.

Homeless Link (website) *Access to Healthcare*

<http://www.homeless.org.uk/inyourarea/london/policy/a8/health> [Accessed 01/02/2007]

Home Office (2002) *Updated Drug Strategy 2002*. London: Home Office.

Home Office (2007) *Accession Monitoring Report (May 2004 – December 2006)*. A joint online report by the Home Office, Department for Work and Pensions, HM Revenue & Customs and Department for Communities and Local Government. London: Immigration and Nationality Directorate.

<http://www.ind.homeoffice.gov.uk/6353/aboutus/accessionmonitoringreport10.pdf> [Accessed 28/02/2007]

Home Office (2006a), *Asylum Statistics United Kingdom 2005. Home Office Statistical Bulletin*.

<http://www.homeoffice.gov.uk/rds/pdfs06/hosb1406.pdf> [Accessed 06/06/07]

Home Office (2006b) Asylum Statistics: 3rd Quarter 2006 United Kingdom. London: Home Office.

<http://www.homeoffice.gov.uk/rds/pdfs06/asylumq306.pdf> [Accessed 06/06/07]

Hutson, L. (2006) *A8 Custody and Rough Sleepers Report for the Invest to Save Budget Round 7- A Rough Sleeping Intervention Plan Targeting EU Accession State Nationals. Covering the period between 1<sup>st</sup> July 2005- 30<sup>th</sup> June 2006.* London: City of Westminster.

Kandel, D. S., Yamaguchi, K. and Chen, K. (1992) Stages of progression in drug involvement from adolescence to adulthood: further evidence for the gateway theory. *Journal of Studies of Alcohol*, 53:447-457.

Kennedy, S. and Wilson, W. (2004) EU enlargement: entitlement to social security benefits, tax credits and housing assistance. House of Commons Library, SN/SP/3092, 19 July 2004. London: House of Commons Library.

Krajewski, K. (2003) Drugs, markets and criminal justice in Poland, *Crime, Law & Social Change*, 40:273-293. Netherlands: Kluwer Academic Publishers.

LASC (2006) Pan London Adults, Families & UASC (0-18+) weekly data spreadsheets: April 2006 – February. [Direct email contact]

McLaughlin, D. (2006) *Charity Mounts a UK Rescue Mission to Help Thousands of Penniless and Homeless Immigrants.* Observer newspaper 13.08.2006.

Migration Watch (website a) *The distinction between asylum seekers and refugees. Briefing paper 8.11, Legal.*

[http://www.migrationwatch.org/briefingpapers/legal/distinction\\_asylumseekers\\_and\\_refugees.asp?search=how+many+asylum+seekers](http://www.migrationwatch.org/briefingpapers/legal/distinction_asylumseekers_and_refugees.asp?search=how+many+asylum+seekers) [Accessed 06/03/2007]

Migration Watch (website b) *Note on the rights of workers from accession countries in the EU from 1st May [2004]. Briefing paper 4.3 European Union.* This is a Summary of House of Commons Library Note: “EU enlargement: working, claiming benefits and receiving housing assistance in the UK” with updates where necessary.

[http://www.migrationwatchuk.org/briefingpapers/european\\_union/east\\_euro\\_workers\\_rights.asp?search=accession#](http://www.migrationwatchuk.org/briefingpapers/european_union/east_euro_workers_rights.asp?search=accession#) [Accessed 06/03/2007]

Mills, K., Brooks, S., Sender, H. and Green, R. (2006) *Accessing Drug Services in Peterborough: A Study of Black and Minority Ethnic Communities.* Unpublished.

Morris, E. (2004) *Report on the East European Homeless People in London*. London: East European Advice Centre. [http://www.eeac.org.uk/Surveys\\_2.html](http://www.eeac.org.uk/Surveys_2.html) [Accessed 01/02/2007]

Muslim Youth Helpline (2006) 'Examining the need for faith-based support services'. <http://www.myh.org.uk/faithbased.htm>

The Nationality, Immigration and Asylum Act 2002, part 2, 18

<http://www.opsi.gov.uk/ACTS/acts2002/20041--c.htm#18>

[Accessed 19/03/2007]

National Statistics (website), *International Migration 2005*.

<http://www.statistics.gov.uk/cci/nugget.asp?id=260> [Accessed 07/03/2007]

Patel, K., Buffin, J., Underwood, S., Khurana, J., McQuade, C., Brako, M., Keeling, P. and Crawley, H. (2004) *Young Refugees and Asylum Seekers in Greater London: vulnerability to problematic drug use*. London. Greater London Authority.

Randall, G. (1998) *'Rough Sleeping: a review of the research.'* London, HMSO.

Rees, P. and Boden, P. (2006) *Estimating London's new Migrant Population, Stage 1 review of methodology*. London: Greater London Authority.

Reitox National Focal Point (2005) *Poland - New Development, Trends and in-depth information on selected issues*. National Report (2004 data) to the EMCDDA.

[www.emcdda.europa.eu/index.cfm?fuseaction=public.AttachmentDownload&nNodeID=22953&languageISO=EN](http://www.emcdda.europa.eu/index.cfm?fuseaction=public.AttachmentDownload&nNodeID=22953&languageISO=EN) [Accessed 05/02/2007]

Ritchie, J. and Lewis, J. (2003), *Qualitative Research Practice: A Guide for Social Science Students and Researchers*. London: Sage.

Robinson, D. and Reeve, K. (2005) *'The Experiences and Consequences of New Immigration at the Neighbourhood Level.'* Interim Report to the Joseph Rowntree Foundation.

Sangster D, Shiner M, Patel, K and Sheikh N (2002) *Delivering Drug Services to Black & Minority Ethnic Communities DPAS Paper 16*. London: Home Office.

Sriskandarajah, D., Cooley, L. and Reed, H. (2005) *Paying Their Way, The fiscal contribution of immigrants in the UK*. London: IPPR.

Stanley, K. (2001) *Cold comfort: young separated refugees in England*. London: Save the Children.

St Mungo's (2005) *Street drinkers ASB link worker, Report to Acton Area Committee local community*.

[http://www.ealing.gov.uk/ealing3/export/sites/ealingweb/services/council/committees/agendas\\_minutes\\_reports/area\\_committee/acton\\_area\\_committee/17\\_May\\_2005\\_-\\_22\\_may\\_2006/28\\_July\\_2005/Item7-ASBStreetDrinkersLinkWorker.doc](http://www.ealing.gov.uk/ealing3/export/sites/ealingweb/services/council/committees/agendas_minutes_reports/area_committee/acton_area_committee/17_May_2005_-_22_may_2006/28_July_2005/Item7-ASBStreetDrinkersLinkWorker.doc) [Accessed 10/01/2007]

Travers, T., Tunstall, R. and Whitehead, C. with Pruvot, S. (2007) *Population Mobility and Service Provision*. Report for London Councils.

<http://www.londoncouncils.gov.uk/upload/public/attachments/997/LSE%20Population%20Mobility%20report%20-%20Feb%202007.pdf> [Accessed 28/02/2007]

Tyrer, D., Buffin, J. and Prinjha, N. (2004) 'Promoting Race Equality in Drug Services: A report for Manchester Drug and Alcohol Action Team'. Manchester Drugs and Race Unit.

UNHCR (United Nations High Commission for Refugees) (1996) *Convention and protocol relating to the status of refugees*. Public Information Section. Geneva, United Nations High Commission for Refugees.

Warnes, T., Crane, M., and Foley, P. (2005) *London's Hostels for Homeless People in the 21st Century*. Commissioned by Pan London Providers Group (PLPG).

[http://www.mungos.org/news/Reports/London's\\_Hostels\\_21st%20Century.pdf](http://www.mungos.org/news/Reports/London's_Hostels_21st%20Century.pdf) [Accessed 28/02/2007]

**12. APPENDICES**

**12.1. APPENDIX ONE**

**Census 2001 and Self Classification Race and Ethnicity Monitoring**

**Category**

**Self Classification Entry**

White: British

White: Irish

White: Other

Mixed: White & Black Caribbean

Mixed: White & Black African

Mixed: White & Asian

Mixed: Other

Asian or Asian British: Indian

Asian or Asian British: Pakistani

Asian or Asian British: Bangladeshi

Asian or Asian British: Other

Black or Black British: Caribbean

Black or Black British: African

Black or Black British: Other

Chinese

Other Ethnic Group

Refusal



## **12.2. APPENDIX TWO – 3 Drug histories of A8 nationals**

### **Case Study 1 - Dominik**

Dominik is Polish and a member of a Polish speaking Narcotics Anonymous group.

He started drinking alcohol and smoking marijuana casually at the age of 15 while still living in Poland. This casual use progressed and had become daily by age 17, he then started using LSD, magic mushrooms and sniffing glue. At 18, Dominik was unable to break his addiction, so he accessed local drug support services where he received face-to-face counselling and then group therapy. Over the following six months he relapsed twice, both for short periods of approximately half a day. But, after six months he returned to daily using, which lasted for the next seven years, during which his longest time spent clean was three months. He said that he had found that Polish treatment systems were largely orientated to Heroin users and that there was less treatment available for people with marijuana and amphetamine addictions, like him.

In January 2005, Dominik migrated to Ireland with intentions of escaping his drug problems. This also fulfilled his intentions of hiding his use from his family. The lesser punishments (relative to Poland) incurred for drug use were also a factor contributing to his decision to migrate. While here, he has found that all classes of drugs are much easier to access and that the current drug classification system makes his own use less punishable.

Dominik spent a few months in Ireland before moving to London. By May 2006, he had been using drugs for 10 years. During the two years in which Dominik had been in the UK he had been using marijuana, ecstasy and hallucinogens like magic mushrooms (his preferred drug type). Dominik had never used Heroin or Crack and attributed this to the problems he had seen it cause other people, this was largely based on his experience of 'homemade' Heroin in Poland. However, he did always find himself lowering his expectations of himself as he progressed through to 'harder' drugs, "I'd always say at least I'm not doing puff, then it was amphetamines, then it was Brown." He joined an English speaking NA group in May 2006 and then moved to his current Polish speaking NA group when he was told out about it. He found it very difficult to express himself in English at his first NA group and says he would much prefer a Polish speaking worker to contact in services. Dominik expressed a strong desire to access drug services, particularly one-to-one counselling, however, he does not know what services are available, or how to find them.

### **Case Study 2 - Gabriel**

Gabriel has been in the UK for 5 years. He started drinking from a very young age then started smoking marijuana when he got a bit older. Gabriel had an Esparel injection to stop his drinking in Poland

before coming to London. The doctor told him he would die if he drank within the next 12 months, so he smoked marijuana for the next seven months, he then starting to drink again.

Gabriel came to the UK to change his life and was trying to leave the addict behind, but he says he soon realised he wasn't able to do this. Gabriel stayed at hostels where there was a party on every floor, every night, and there were drugs everywhere. He was living in London for one month before trying ecstasy for the first time. A couple of weeks later he stopped paying his rent because he had spent all his money on drugs and was chucked out of the hostel.

Gabriel had lost a couple of 'proper' jobs due to his addiction problems. This took a cyclical nature, he would work for a period to pay his bills (normally two wage packets), then binge on drugs and alcohol till his money ran out, then work for another period and binge again. During this time Gabriel says he had no friends, just fellow users. Gabriel use was predominantly with Cocaine and Ecstasy, he tried LSD once, but he says he always used alcohol. While unemployed the next cycle in his life became one of using, followed by sleeping, and then borrowing, then he would use again, and the cycle would continue.

Even while working every day as a van driver, Gabriel would drink all day. He regularly drank all night all the way until 6am in the morning; he would start work at 8am. When he was fired from this job he says it was the "worst day of his life". He was feeling "desperate", he went to the church where the NA group is held and opened up to the Priest. He prayed for 2 hours on that day and continued to pray at the church everyday for the next three months, for this period he was able to stop drinking.

On another occasion he was able to abstain from alcohol for ten months but was still using drugs two or three times a week, usually when he went out to a snooker club.

For ten months he was able to maintain work as a building site supervisor, which he regarded as a good and well-paid job, but he was fired again for suspicion of drug and alcohol use. He attributes losing this job to the development of his Mental Health problems that were characterised by forgetfulness. He described this as his "hell" and was a period where he lost his friends, his money and his job. He was living in the flat which he had been able to keep for ten months, but when he started to drink everyday he got chucked out. Unable to get work for three months, he stayed with a friend who was also a drug user, but his friend eventually chucked him out too. He went back to a hostel, but he had no money or food for two days. The hostel chucked him out. He remembers lying in the hostel and staring at the ceiling for four hours, feeling like he had no future. He returned to the church, the Priest gave him the address of a Polish treatment centre, he made contact with his mum in Poland for the first time in over a year and she posted him money for a flight. He returned home for six weeks of alcohol treatment, he said the drug treatment was too long. With the help of the alcohol injections and religious support he was able to get clean. He preferred to go to Poland for

treatment, this enabled him to get away from drugs and he did perceive treatment services to be of equal quality Europe-wide. He returned to London to make apologies and fix the damage he had caused. He attended the NA group and says it was the first time and place he ever felt safe. He found a sponsor and has now spent 21 months clean. He places a large value on only needing to stay clean 24 hours at a time, because a promise of not drinking till the end of his life is too scary. "I now have a life, a job, pay bills, stay clean."

### **Case Study 3 - Petras**

Petras says came to the UK searching for life. Petras drank alcohol heavily in Lithuania. When he arrived here he used marijuana, skunk, then progressed onto using pills, cocaine and by the end of his "career" he was using crack and heroin. His substance misuse started with intermittent, recreational using and he said he had initially managed to maintain his relationship with his girlfriend, which during this period became a marriage and he was also able to keep up with mortgage repayments during a five-year period of heavy weekend using.

*"You have no friends when you are on Crack and Heroin, a Crack House is like a jungle. You can keep your friends, cars, girls with coke".*

*"Then you reach the Crack House and suddenly you're a Junkie. "*

Petras says he eventually acquired "the gift of desperation", which was a feeling of being so desperate that he was ready to give it away all of his prejudices and beliefs (of wealth and understanding) and moved on from his blaming of everyone else to justify his behaviour.

*"I was tired of abusing and being abused. The shame and guilt reaches a point where you can't even exist and I was tired of it all."*

Petras had been unhappy for a long time and the country he was in was irrelevant because he could find drink and drugs wherever he was, he had once told his mum:

*"even in Siberia I would have been drinking vodka with the white bears".*

For Petras, drugs were a "medicine" for his depression and discontent, he could "not live with or without them".

*"I was smoking crack alone in my room. I was scared of the Police, scared of gangsters, scared of myself. But if you were to come to me and try to help I would tell you to fuck off, I know of others like this too."*

Petras described his behaviours as attempts of escapism and said they were present from a young age when it started with television, before turning to drink and drugs. He described a feeling of not being

able to enjoy anything, of which he placed a certain amount of responsibility on the materialist expectations he was taught by society (the family, school etc). He felt he had been misled to believe that happiness would come from obtaining socially constructed goals such as qualifications, jobs, promotions, owning a house. He said purchasing a house made him happy for only one month and he always had a feeling of wanting a better car than anyone else and even himself.

Petras received a few drug assessments at the police station on different occasions and eventually decided to follow up with the offer of care. Before then he had always felt he was a strong man who did not need help from anyone else. A man from the service rang him and met with him a few times. Another user recommended the methadone program so he followed up with it. He described the services he encountered as more 'civilised' than those in Lithuania and said he believed they were more sophisticated in terms of understanding users.

*"I had to lose it all before I was able to make a change."*

Petras was barely able to keep his house, which had gone into serious financial arrears. After being clean for six months he started an access to higher education course, from which he hopes to be able to enter University this September. He was still doing community service at the time of the interview.

**Appendix 1.3 Paper 3**

**Mills, K., Broome, K. and Green, R. (2008). *Beyond Boundaries 2: A8 & A2 nationals in London: drug treatment needs and referral pathways*. London: National Treatment Agency.**

# **Beyond Boundaries II**

## **A8 & A2 nationals in London: drug treatment needs and referral pathways**

**Karen Mills, Dr. Karl Broome & Dr. Roger Green**

**Centre for Community Research**

**June 2008**

**University of  
Hertfordshire**



## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

**The research team wishes to thank Steve Neale and Emma Burke of the National Treatment Agency for their support during the research project and the preparation of this report.**

**Thanks are also due to all the interviewees approached in the course of the research, who gave so freely of their time and were so considered in their thoughts.**

## CONTENTS

1. Key Findings
2. Background
3. Aims and Objectives of the Study
4. Methodology
5. Findings
  - 5.1 Prompts to Migration
  - 5.2 Drug Use among A8 & A2 Migrants.
  - 5.3 Responding to the Substance Misuse needs of A8 & A2 Migrants
    - 5.3.1 Numbers in Treatment
    - 5.3.2 Access to and Exclusion from Services
    - 5.3.3 Service Provision: engagement and retention
  - 5.4 Issues for Women Migrants
  - 5.5 Wider Issues: health and public health
  - 5.6 Diversity issues
  - 5.7 Going Home
  - 5.8 Solutions
6. Discussion
7. Conclusion
8. Action Points
9. References
10. Appendices



## 1. KEY FINDINGS

- ❖ The trend of migration into the UK appears to be slowing, and many migrants have returned or are planning to return to their countries of origin. Among the more vulnerable migrants, who are the subject of this research, planning of this kind was not in evidence.
- ❖ A8 and A2 migrants who are vulnerable in the UK may not have had drug or alcohol problems prior to migration. However social and emotional problems do seem to be common within this group. These difficulties were a precipitating factor in their decision to migrate.
- ❖ Women who have been trafficked into the sex industry are vulnerable in their country of origin. This includes poverty and experience of abuse and violence.
- ❖ Some migrants do travel to this country with an existing drug problem. Others have or develop a significant alcohol problem. All these migrants are vulnerable to developing problems with illegal drugs following their arrival - the nature of their situation, peer pressure and the prevalence of illegal drugs in a new context catalysing this risk.
- ❖ Women from A8 and A2 nations who are involved in the sex industry are not developing problematic drug use. During the time in which women are involved in the sex industry there appears to be some capacity to disassociate themselves from their situation. On leaving sex work drug problems do manifest themselves.
- ❖ Restricting the availability of drugs services does have a short term impact in encouraging individuals to move away from the borough.
- ❖ Those who remain present intractable problems in terms of drug use, crime and mental health.
- ❖ At present the numbers of individuals from A8 and A2 nations presenting to services are small.
- ❖ Once in treatment service users from A8 and A2 countries were described as not presenting complex, intractable needs.
- ❖ A8 and A2 nationals who seek drug treatment do have sufficient language skills to make use of the services available.
- ❖ Cultural issues were not seen by interviewees as presenting a barrier to the take up of services.
- ❖ A8 and A2 migrants are very keen to take control of their drug use in order to resume or continue employment.
- ❖ Lack of flexibility in service provision – specifically in titration and prescribing – undermines engagement and retention in treatment.
- ❖ Lack of access to residential rehabilitation undermines other treatment interventions.
- ❖ Staff in London boroughs where services are less freely available signpost individuals to other parts of London.
- ❖ Homeless services are beginning to offer health screening for HIV and TB.

## **2. BACKGROUND**

In 2004 the European Union expanded to include ten new nations: Poland, Lithuania, Latvia, Hungary, Czech Republic, Slovenia, Slovakia, Estonia, Malta and Cyprus. Only two of these countries were offered full and unequivocal access to the benefits that membership of the EU brings in terms of travel and employment rights. The other eight nations (the Accession 8 or A8 countries) were offered only limited access. The UK, Ireland and Sweden were the only three countries who allowed travel for purposes of employment. In 2007 Europe further increased its borders to include Romania and Bulgaria. These two nations are described as the 'A2'. Taken together the accession states are sometimes described by the term 'A10'.

Initially migrants came to the UK in unexpectedly large numbers. Overwhelmingly their work proved beneficial to the economy. However some migrants were not able to make a successful transition into work in Britain. Drugs services in London observed that some had drug treatment needs and were uncertain how best to respond, since guidance about eligibility was not clear, and the numbers involved were uncertain. All Drug and Alcohol Action Teams (DAAT's – local partnerships established to fund and oversee substance misuse treatment systems throughout England) are required to conduct substance misuse needs assessments to inform their annual treatment plan. These needs assessments must identify changes to local substance misuse populations and indicate mechanisms to engage with those populations and provide effective treatment to address their (drug related) needs. Given the level of concern expressed about perceived changes in newly arriving populations in a number of partnerships, the London Region of the NTA commissioned the University of Hertfordshire to undertake research to contribute to substance misuse needs assessments. Initial findings are available as *Beyond Boundaries* (Mills et al, 2007).

This report follows up that research, providing an examination of the drug treatment needs of service users and investigating the impact of differential service provision on individual users and on communities. While the current report can be considered as information from a stand-alone project, it flows directly from the research undertaken for *Beyond Boundaries I* and there are areas where the initial research report offers greater depth of information. Where reference to that report offers specific further information, this is made clear within this document.

### 3. AIMS AND OBJECTIVES OF THE STUDY

This study aims to explore the drug treatment needs of A8 and A2 migrants. In addition the project explores the differences which policy decisions make to the treatment journeys of individual service users from A8 and A2 countries.

This report provides answers to the following:

- To what extent is drug use in this group a feature of individuals' lives prior to migration or does the experience of migration act as a causal factor?
- What is the interplay of drugs and alcohol for this group?
- What factors might encourage individuals to seek treatment?
- What factors inhibit individuals in approaching treatment and other services?
- What are the factors relating to service delivery which impede engagement by A8 & A2 migrants?
- Are there differences of culture which service providers must address in configuring treatment for the needs of this group?
- What are the other, situational stresses upon service users which should be addressed by wrap-around services in relation to this group?
- Are there specific issues for women from Eastern Europe?
- Are there wider implications – for example in relation to public health and crime?
- These questions link inevitably with cost and spending decisions. Are the needs of this new group such that resources should be freed to make provision for their treatment?

#### 4. METHODOLOGY

The two London Boroughs involved in this study (Borough 'A' and Borough 'B') were selected in conjunction with the National Treatment Agency. Sufficient similarity was desired to allow a reasonable comparison in terms of demography and the challenges faced in responding to this new migrant group. Differences in approach were sought, not to castigate particular types of practice, but instead to explore the impact of differing policy decisions upon treatment journeys.

Initial contact was made with the DAAT in both boroughs and subsequently contacts were forged with local treatment services and other providers. Thereafter the study proceeded by means of 'snowball sampling'. In classic terms, snowball sampling proceeds by means of a number of stages. At each stage interviewees are asked to supply the names of a specific number of new potential interviewees who can be approached as research subjects (Goodman, 1961). In reality the process is slightly less simple to control: interviewees suggest varied numbers of contacts and as the research progresses a process of feedback begins to occur, where interested individuals hear of the research and contact the researcher independently (see Maruna et al, 2004). This proved to be the case in this instance, and the research team elected to follow up these contacts, provided they fulfilled the criteria of *both* working with A8 and A2 migrants *and* lying within the boroughs involved in the project.

Ultimately a total of 37 separate interviews were undertaken. Interviewees were drawn from a wide variety of services:

- Criminal Justice services;
- Drug Interventions Programme staff;
- Treatment staff in tiers 2 & 3;
- Needle exchange staff;
- Arrest Referral Workers;
- Police officers;
- Primary care staff;
- Women specific projects;
- Homeless services;
- Service users.

Among the group of interviewees were seven service users.

Four interviews involved more than one participant – being undertaken in a group or team setting for example. During the transcription process these different views were recorded separately. In this way a total of 47 views were gathered.

Two exceptions were made to the rule that services should be based and run within the boroughs studied. Firstly, in order to supply data concerning the needs of trafficked women, a project with this specific focus was visited. This project is not based within the target area, but does serve women across the capital. Secondly, it was viewed as important to provide information about creative ways of managing a process of reconnection for vulnerable migrants. For this reason – and independent of the rest of the study - information is provided about the work of Barka UK.

Interviews were transcribed. All data was then analysed thematically to provide aggregated and contrasting views across a range of subjects.

The research team approached the provision of statistical information with some caution. It is recognised that the numbers involved in this study are small and that small shifts can as a result appear amplified. Percentages of respondents have been supplied where the weight of numbers is sufficient to glean some information from their provision. The actual numbers of interviewees suggesting a particular view have also been included throughout. In this way the reader can sift for themselves the significance which should be given to any particular view. No percentages have been offered in relation to the needs of women migrants. Five interviewees held a specialist knowledge base in relation to women. To provide an alternative percentage figure in relation to these interviewees was viewed as potentially confusing. Here numbers of shared views alone have been offered.

Issues of confidentiality were of paramount importance in writing up this study. For this reason no identifying information has been included alongside quotations used. Where job role is particularly pertinent, this has been made clear in the text. Quotations from academic and other sources, which lie in the public domain, have been acknowledged as such and referenced in full.

## 5. FINDINGS

### 5.1 Prompts to Migration

Since the writing of *Beyond Boundaries I* (Mills et al, 2007), migration to the UK from Eastern Europe and the return of individuals to their home country has continued. The Border and Immigration Agency reports 50,000 initial applicants to the Worker Registration Scheme (WRS) in Quarter 2 of 2007 (Border and Immigration Agency, 2007). This represents a reduction in registration numbers. (52,000 in quarter 1 of 2007, and 56,000 in Quarter 2 of 2006 (Border and Immigration Agency, 2007)). For more detail on these figures see Mills et al, 2007 p.27ff.

A8 and A2 migrants travel to the UK for a host of reasons – economic, cultural, and educational – contributing to the life of the economy in the process and ameliorating the problems of Britain’s ageing population. A recent study by The Institute of Public Policy Research confirms that migrants travel to the UK to gain employment, learn English and broaden their horizons and to take advantage of the UK’s ‘enterprise culture’ (Pollard et al, 2008). This is reflected in this piece of research:

*The vibrancy of...London...has been really reflected in the minority groups that have opened new businesses, sustained other ones...property improvements, the rental market is booming...it’s very positive.*

This search for a better life was seen to have prompted the migration of the respondents in this study. 57% of the service users interviewed for this project described themselves as having moved for work or what was more abstractly described as a “*better life*”. However in the case of this group, self improvement is not the only factor in play.

The ease of travel was noted by respondents as well as the persistent illusion that life in London will offer a solution to all problems:

*London has been attracting people since antiquity.*

In this, interviewees saw comparisons with other periods of mass migration to the capital – and six interviewees drew comparisons with other waves of migration within the UK and across the globe. However there was a strong sense among interviewees that for those without skills, and crucially language skills, the prospects can be bleak:

*Missed out on a fundamental skill for doing proper work...people pay for skills...not hard work.*

*[They] come looking for the pot of gold at the end of the rainbow and find that it’s dust.*

Among this group of service users, however a sense emerged that the pull to a new country was matched by push factors which encouraged individuals to leave their home. Workers identified family difficulties (both in birth and marital families – with partners and children) as a significant feature. Of particular note and mentioned by two staff members specifically are the arrangements for maintenance payments in Poland:

*In Poland it's a crime not to pay child support if you are divorced, you go to prison for it...So there's a certain percentage of men here who are fleeing the government because they don't want to pay their alimony, or they can't pay...*

Flight from the police for other crimes was also mentioned as was the fact (commented upon by three interviewees) that some individuals had been travelling across Europe for some time, London being the most recent stopping off point.

All these factors were mirrored among the group of service users interviewed. Of these, while three noted work as a reason for migration, one described the breakdown of his marriage as precipitating his decision:

*Within two weeks I was here.*

And one described individuals as fleeing both a criminal record and potential criminal violence:

*You may be on the run, but at least you are free.*

A hope of escaping drug problems was mentioned specifically by two interviewees.

These issues were reflected in the interviews undertaken with staff in services for women. For women, however there is additional vulnerability to trafficking. The UN Protocol to Prevent, Suppress and Punish Trafficking in Persons describes human trafficking as follows:

*“Trafficking in persons” shall mean the recruitment, transportation, transfer, harbouring or receipt of persons, by means of the threat or use of force or other forms of coercion, of abduction, of fraud, of deception, of the abuse of power or of a position of vulnerability or of the giving or receiving of payments or benefits to achieve the consent of a person having control over another person, for the purpose of exploitation.*

Home Office, 2006 (p5)

In this study, staff in women's projects characterised women as vulnerable both economically and socially. Attempts to escape violent backgrounds; poverty or lack of opportunity left women prey to coercion and deception from traffickers keen to lure them to the UK.

The 2004 report, 'Sex in the City', plotted women from all the A10 nations (Dickson, 2004) as being involved in the sex industry as a result of trafficking. Interviewees in this study reported Lithuania as among the 'top three' nations in terms of numbers of trafficked women.

In addition women were reported as been drawn into the sex industry following their arrival. Having travelled to the UK for other work or study, interviewees reported that they found Britain and London in particular, expensive and moved into sex work to earn more. One interviewee reported that following European expansion in 2004 the numbers of sex workers using their sexual health clinic rose by 62%.

## **5.2 Drug Use among A8 & A2 Migrants.**

Among the respondents in this study, it was alcohol which was described as presenting the largest problem for A8 and A2 migrants. Ten interviewees including both staff and service users, described alcohol use as problematic (22%). Of these six said that their impression was that service users had come to the UK with an existing alcohol problem.

*[We see] lots of alcohol use – people with entrenched problems from before they came.*

In homeless services, it was overwhelmingly alcohol which was reported to be problematic. One worker who had recently visited Poland commented upon the prevalence of alcohol in that country as a whole. A Polish worker commented that in Poland such alcohol use is not problematic, since it is contextualised both socially and culturally:

*I think it's about socialising and belonging somewhere...when they drink they [share] the bottle they chat they sit around the table it's a kind of way of expressing [themselves].*

This difference in cultural mores was captured by a police officer who commented that migrants may have:

*[An] alcohol problem in our opinion but not in theirs.*

Staff in drugs services, however perceived a rather different picture. Staff in these services made contact with migrants somewhat later in their journey, and saw people as being involved with a much wider range of drugs.



There was a mixture of opinions as to whether service users had drug problems prior to migration (see also Mills et al, 2007 p19). This mix of views was independent of job role and is perhaps indicative of the genuine range of individuals' experiences. Three service user respondents within this study reported pre-existing illegal drug habits (see also Mills et al, 2007 p92ff). Some interviewees observed that the levels of apparent entrenchment in drug use led them to the conclusion that these must be long standing issues. Others drew attention to the vulnerability and fear of a homeless life which catalyses both drug and alcohol use:

*Hardly any homeless clients who aren't using drugs – a lot of them will say they use drugs to help them sleep at night because they are scared and they are cold.*

*Sleeping out on the streets – in squats – in dangerous places [it's] unsafe and vulnerable. Need something to relax you, make you sleep at night. Cheapest thing is 'White Star' cider.*

One interviewee observed the gradual transition from alcohol use to drug use in a particular client:

*One specific client who came through DIP...his engagement was irregular, he had to work. He was getting sucked into the drug life. And his [case] was particularly sad because he had been to London before, and had a good time...but when he came back a second time... his friends that were here had all slid into heroin and crack use and he ended up joining them.*

This last point is particularly interesting when set against the observation by a substance misuse worker in a homeless day centre that she had never referred a client for drug 'detox', only alcohol. Three interviewees observed the demarcation between drug and alcohol services in the UK – for these interviewees this reflected a cultural perspective which is not shared in Poland, where both were described as being 'equal concerns'.

Experimentation with drugs in a new, freer context was mentioned by two interviewees:

*One female client comments that she is freer here free from family...freedom leads to drug use.*

And the extent to which the social context of migration intensifies any vulnerability was mentioned by 10 respondents, including 2 service users (22%).

*My life is crazy ... the people I live with are crazy.*

The drug users in contact with treatment and DIP services were described as being both heroin and crack-cocaine users – a fact that was mentioned by 7 respondents (15%). Staff at all levels – from beat police to clinical and probation staff saw clear similarities between the nature and the level of drug use among this group and other local service users.

*Heroin and crack use... the people I'm talking about it's like love and marriage now...the two go hand in hand...everybody now is heroin and crack.*

Interviewees in this study did not report the dangerous injecting practices among these users that were identified in *Beyond Boundaries I* (Mills et al, 2007). Drug use was perceived as being influenced by the immediate context and associates rather than being culturally dependent. One interviewee ascribed these similarities to the process of enjoying and engaging with a new culture:

*[They are] here because they like being here...they like being in London; they like the culture and the life...so I don't know how much of what they present is their original home culture and how much is what they have adopted because they like it.*

### **5.3 Responding to the Substance Misuse needs of A8 & A2 Migrants**

#### **5.3.1 Numbers in Treatment**

As with *Beyond Boundaries I* (Mills et al, 2007), although the overall number of migrants is relatively large, the numbers of individuals identified as being in drug treatment in the boroughs studied in this project proved to be quite small. Although one service for homeless men and women identified that 70% of its 110 regular service users are Eastern European, within drug treatment services there is a much lower level of demand.

Borough 'A' has, since the arrival of A8 migrants in the UK, taken the decision to apply the guidance concerning eligibility stringently. In this borough only primary care and harm minimisation services are available. As a consequence, no individuals from A8 or A2 nations are in treatment in Borough 'A'. Some Polish men were reported to the research team as having been accepted for treatment; however it emerged that these individuals had been living in the UK for some time and had full eligibility for services.

In Borough 'B', while services were made available to migrants, the numbers presenting for treatment remain relatively small and have not placed an undue strain on service delivery. The DIP team in this borough reported having held 4 clients on the caseload in the past 12 months. The Probation Service locally reported:

*Of [the] entire caseload at present...8...and that is out of 224 cases that are on treatment...on ATR or DRR. [Including 2 ATR]*

### 5.3.2 Access to and Exclusion from Services

Because Borough 'A' offers no services, workers within the borough face a dilemma when intervening with clients. Three interviewees described the tension between the desire to provide a service and the knowledge that capacity within organisations is limited:

*You start getting problems when it becomes focused on one area.*

Other respondents described the practical difficulties of providing services to individuals who are extremely transient.

Another expressed strong reservations about the morality of offering services to migrants in the context of limited resources:

*I don't agree with helping everyone...I think there's a lot of people who have been born and bred here and have families and pay taxes...who don't get funding for residential rehab...and those people need to be [served] first.*

A variety of mechanisms appear to be at work to reduce the scale of the issue which migrants present in Borough 'A'. One interviewee noted the changing criteria in 'street counts' of the homeless to exclude the counting of homeless A8 and A2 migrants; another mentioned a 'rumour' that GPs had been instructed by the PCT not to take these individuals as patients. Two further respondents commented that these restrictions formed part of a suite of interventions designed to protect residents and legitimate visitors to the area:

*There's only so long you can be on the streets and around here you get moved on pretty quickly. If you're begging they do begging ops every week... [It's] about moving people on...*

The end result of the policy is a reduction in overall numbers of migrants remaining within Borough 'A' and staff here reported that the numbers approaching them had reduced significantly in the past 12 months:

*We certainly don't have people banging on the door looking for 'scripts'.*

However not all A8 and A2 migrants have left Borough 'A'. DAAT staff reported that those who are now arrested within the borough are:

*Becoming more chaotic, as their drug and alcohol use spirals out of control.*

Treatment services echoed this, stating that:

*The people left are the ones who are the most complex...mental health is the big one.*

Faced with this, when complex and chaotic people are arrested, the only recourse of staff is to direct individuals to tier 2 services locally or to signpost them to resources elsewhere in the city.

This residual problem affects other parts of the Criminal Justice System. Without the capacity to offer structured treatment/DIP as a sentencing option the probation service saw its options as limited:

*That affects us as a service [and] it affects the courts because they don't know what to do with these people, because we are saying 'they are not suitable, we can't get them assessed'...so they end up in prison. So they are being up tariffed.*

This interviewee highlighted implications for the service's reputation and credibility:

*Most of the time it's unpaid work and that is not addressing the issues or the problems.*

In Borough 'B', clients have access to treatment in tiers 2 and 3, via referral processes which are the same as all other clients in the borough. In the case of voluntary treatment drug users were described as approaching tier 2 services for needle exchange, advice and harm minimisation; in relation to coerced treatment first contact is with an arrest referral worker, then with DIP staff, treatment providers and criminal justice staff.

Four interviewees in Borough 'B' and one in Borough 'A' commented upon the similarity between members of this migrant group and local service users, in terms of needs, patterns of offending and attitudes.

*The Polish people I have seen here...are no better off and no worse off than the majority of clients that come through this door anyway...I wouldn't say that their presenting's been overly different from the rest of the drug using population.*

In discussing the needs of Eastern European service users, interviewees commented on the relatively straightforward nature of the issues they present. This was encapsulated by one respondent thus:

*[Eastern European Migrants] don't have the same sort of complex issues...it's really straightforward, [they] came here, I'm working I've got money and friends and people I work with. I've developed a drug habit I want to get off it. I want to be scripted and then I would like detox because I would like to go home for a couple of months, but I can't do that while I'm still using methadone...and I can't go back with a heroin habit – I can't get it there.*

Similarities were observed in relation to both presenting problems and patterns of offending. In managing these issues, interviewees were asked about communication. Within drugs services, language and communication were not described as problematic. Arrest referral and needle exchange staff commented upon the difficulties in providing high quality interpreting services within the exigencies of service delivery, and some loss of quality in engagement was noted even when interpreters are available:

*When I'm speaking to a client...sometimes a client is very apprehensive ...you get them into treatment by gaining their trust and it's very difficult to do that through an interpreter.*

The majority of interviewees within drug treatment services and criminal justice agencies stated that in relation to this group, language did not present a significant barrier to the take up of services. This was mentioned explicitly by 6 of interviewees:

*Surprisingly easy. Most of them are young and speak pretty good English*

This facility with English was ascribed by two interviewees to the recent development of English teaching in Eastern Europe:

*Especially the young people – they're all a product of Solidarity 25 years ago. So they all switched from being Russian to learn English. They've had 20 years of English lessons*

This stood in stark contrast to services for homeless migrants, where lack of language skills was perceived as a massive barrier to access to services (mentioned by 7 interviewees – 15%):

*That makes a huge barrier to accessing all kinds of services" "and getting work of course too.*

*Language creates a ghetto*

Three interviewees mentioned the fact that leaflets and advertising for local drugs services are mainly presented in English, and that advertising is undertaken in GP practices. One extrapolated from this to comment:

*People that come here...probably the people that come here...are the people with the best grasp of language.*

Another interviewee, working specifically with Eastern European migrants did comment on the importance of using a native language in facilitating change:

*It is important for therapy for addiction to take place in mother tongue.*

Another, offering interventions in a group setting, highlighted the difficulty of managing diverse language needs within a group:

*it would be difficult to expect someone to manage in a group situation...with loads of people speaking at different rates...it would be setting someone up to fail.*

Over and above issues of communication, interviewees had differing views on levels of engagement. Some described the efforts which staff members make to engage with service users and develop a rapport. Others, however, described this client group as disinclined to form a strong connection with providers:

*For this group they don't want to hang around, they want to get their works and go.*

This perception resonated with respondents from other parts of the treatment network who also commented upon the relative independence of A8 and A2 clients:

*[They are] keen to access voluntary treatment on an 'as needed' basis...dragged kicking and screaming into ...structured [treatment] you must do this ... because it doesn't fit in to the lifestyle.*

This detachment from services, the possible reasons for it and its impact on engagement and retention is worthy of separate consideration, and the findings in this area are presented below.

### **5.3.3 Service Provision: engagement and retention**

As has been mentioned above, policy decisions within Borough 'B' do not act explicitly to exclude A8 & A2 migrants from services. Other factors were identified by interviewees as impeding engagement.

While referral was available to all services within the borough, these were not necessarily ideally configured to meet the needs of service users who are compelled to work in order to support themselves. (For more information concerning employment and eligibility for benefits among A8/A2 nationals see Mills et al, 2007 p.38 ff). A number of respondents described referral to the local prescribing service as laborious:

*Because all our A8 nationals work, or are trying to work...builders, labourers, scaffolders, they can't just pop in/pop out, turn up late. [The prescribing service] initially until people are stabilised want people to go in every morning, and [undergo] titration, and they want to make it a very long, drawn out process... [They need to] take a week off work and they just can't afford to do it.*

One service user described his experience of the system extremely forcefully:

*Treatment is a joke there. I went there and they gave me 20 mls of methadone, they said it was for a trial ... they treat me like a fucking rat...they said come back the next day. Maybe it is not enough but we have to try it out... it was not enough. So I did not go back...I do heroin now at home, back on heroin.*

Criminal Justice staff also mentioned the importance of early engagement in the processes of intervention, commenting that it is when the chaos of an individual's situation combines with a slow treatment response that breach of a court order is most likely:

*Sometimes it's not fast enough and that's when they fall out.*

Several respondents expressed the concern that the consequence of this lack of engagement is ultimately a prison sentence for drug related offending, and that contributes to a damaging spiral:

*Getting very short sentences anyway and they are coming back out and their drug use hasn't been addressed or their problems haven't been addressed*

Equally problematic within the treatment system is the lack of access to rehabilitation. Residential services of all kinds are not available to A8 and A2 migrants. These require types of funding from which migrants are excluded throughout the country. Interviewees commented upon the undermining and demoralising effect which this ruling has upon those seeking treatment.

*Xxxx was the first to go though detox. But [he had] no entitlement to any rehab, so no follow up. He didn't last a week, though he did find a little bit of work afterwards.*

In the case of alcohol detox the physical strain which repeated detox places on the body was pointed out:

*Repeated detox used to be thought of as a way of controlling use, but recent research shows that detox takes a toll on the body and that repeated detox is bad.*

This lack of secure follow up was seen as being compounded by the social context in which rehabilitation is forced to take place. Respondents commented that the established Polish community want little to do with a new migrant group. The lifestyle desired by these new migrants is different, and the countries themselves have changed between these waves of migration:

*Come from a completely different place...they don't have a common experience of Poland*

This, combined with the process of establishing oneself in a new country, means that A8 and A2 migrants are thrown together for housing, work and recreation. 12 interviewees (26%) noted the close groups formed by migrants in the local area, with two commenting upon the fact that this extends back to an individual's country of origin (with stories developing about how to become established and how to get work) and a further three mentioning that exploitation occurs within these groups. Given the vulnerability mentioned above and the tendency to draw individuals back into drug use, this situation was described as bleak:

*Even if they want the help...it's so difficult for them to come off...because [of] the social factors behind it.*

*All the Polish people we had coming in here were all using and all living together. So if one of them wants to clean up they can't, they are condemned.*

Despite these difficulties, respondents spoke warmly of the resourcefulness and acumen of migrants – emphasis was placed upon their autonomy and self reliance. Fourteen interviewees (30%) mentioned the interplay between homelessness or unstable housing and drug/alcohol use. Four described individuals 'squatting', and two contrasted these service users' attitudes with other homeless clients:

*It's a very different mindset from the rest of the clients...Came here with the expectation that they would have to sort everything out...*

Sixteen interviewees (35%), within all roles and areas consulted, described employment as being these service users' aspiration. This is perhaps unsurprising as economic advancement was also seen as the motivation of migration and this desire is undiminished by a negative experience:

*The driving force is because they can't get benefits, but the majority of people came over to work...and not just to work to ...send money home, but to enjoy the lifestyle.*

Seven respondents commented that despite substantial drug habits service users were able to maintain themselves in work:

*Most of the clients that come in that are using from A8 countries... you see them 7-8 times in the space of a few months they are arrested this week and next week again, then there might be a little lull and then it starts again the cycle...perhaps that window that break is when they...got some money coming in...that dries up and they start offending again.*

*I have to work to get money because of the drugs.*



Despite the strength of this work ethic, several respondents expressed the view that it was unlikely that the majority of these more vulnerable migrants would register via the Worker's Registration Scheme and thereby achieve a degree of stability in the UK. This was attributed variously to the expense of registration, a lack of knowledge and to the transience inherent in their situation:

*We have had 585 people go through our work centre in the last 12 months. 2 of them were registered. 583 didn't know what it was and were not registered. A lot of people are not interested in it because they are not interested in staying in the UK to get benefits...people don't come here to get benefits...they come here to get a job and to send money back to their family.*

#### **5.4 Issues for Women Migrants**

As with Beyond Boundaries I (see Mills et al, 2007 p49), in all services approached, the numbers of women service users were very small in comparison to men. In one homeless service visited, of the 40% of service users who were Eastern European migrants only 2 women were observed. In treatment services staff spoke of having had only 'one or two' female service users from A8 or A2 nations over a period of years.

In Borough 'B', women's drug use and offending was described in similar terms to that of men. Only one interviewee drew attention to the sexual vulnerability of women:

*Women are vulnerable – they have the same issues – no money no skills no English...so they hang around with Polish guys.*

By contrast in Borough 'A,' attention was drawn to the large increase in the numbers of women in the sex industry. Here, a 40% increase in the number of sex workers was reported, and a local sexual health service reported that 85 – 90% of current service users are migrant women (though it must be noted that this figure is one of global migrants, not solely A8/A2 migrants).

All three services for sex workers which were approached for this study reported that A8 and A2 nationals are not, in the main, engaged in street sex work where drug use is endemic (Home Office, 2008a). These women are far more frequently engaged in sex work in flats, saunas and massage parlours. Women in this situation were not identified as using illegal drugs in a problematic way. Alcohol, 'skunk' cannabis and what were described in interview as '*disco pills*' were highlighted as drugs of choice used to relax and to ameliorate the boredom of the work. A minimal amount of crack-cocaine use was observed by interviewees and only a couple of women were identified by interviewees as having heroin problems. These women were described as having had problems prior

to migration which had been exacerbated by their current circumstances. These findings resonate with those of Dibb et al (2006).

Powder cocaine was discussed as being used for two purposes. For those women engaged in long 'shifts' cocaine was described as a drug used to stay awake and responsive. In addition the fantasy of a party was described as being a characteristic of sex in these situations. In these circumstances cocaine is used by women and their clients:

*Lots of clients want to party. They'll do a booking with a girl who can either get them some coke...or do coke [with them].*

Flat owners were described as being opposed to drug use by women generally – as it was felt that this would draw unwelcome attention to their business, however this use by women in conjunction with clients was “overlooked”.

In relation to trafficked women the situation is somewhat different. 10 -15% of trafficked women were reported by one interviewee as coming from A8 or A2 nations. These women were described as having their lives and consequently their drug use very heavily controlled. Drug use here was described as not commonplace, and any drugs administered were those likely to increase the passivity of women – principally alcohol. However, where women leave or escape a situation of debt bondage or trafficking and are subsequently without resources, they were described as being in a worse situation than non-European women. In the latter case women can be granted asylum, and as refugees have full access to benefits.

For A8 and A2 nationals, the lack of resources combines with very blurred sexual boundaries to drive women back into situations of sexual exploitation and into street prostitution, where they are much more vulnerable to drug misuse. One interviewee reported that in recent months three Romanian women had approached their service in exactly these circumstances.

*We usually find that when women leave the trafficking situation, that's when you start to...take on board what's been happening to you. So in terms of the emotional trauma, it starts then. Previously you're in survival mode.*

Return home was described by three interviewees as less likely for these women. In some cases outstanding debts owed to traffickers mean that return is not safe and the likelihood of families finding out about the degradation women have suffered is a significant threat.

*In terms of contacting her family back home, she would never do that because he would say 'I'm going to tell your family what you are doing...I've got your family address, I've got your children's picture.'*

## **5.5 Wider Issues: health and public health**

Nine respondents (20%) mentioned health concerns – in terms of public health or personal health – during the course of the interview.

Within homeless services, systems of health screening and harm minimisation are in place. One respondent mentioned the provision of cheap meals as a simple harm minimisation practice. Elsewhere homeless clients were screened every six months for TB.

In terms of sexual health, homeless services described the paucity of knowledge of HIV/AIDS among migrants:

*[There's] no acknowledgement of HIV in Poland ...because Polish men aren't gay.*

This service has begun a project on sexual health in conjunction with the Terence Higgins Trust.

Two interviewees mentioned hepatitis B&C as being issues of concern. Where migrants are not routinely engaged with health services and access is primarily through day centres, there was some anxiety that these conditions would not be noticed. One respondent, for a sexual health service, commented that large numbers of migrant women involved in the sex industry are hepatitis B or C positive on their arrival.

In addition the increase in numbers of sex workers was reported as having health implications. Several respondents commented that with a larger number of women offering sexual services, women are being called upon to offer a broader range of services, with lower levels of protection. Migrant women were mentioned as being especially vulnerable in this regard. Women arrive in the UK with less grasp of the “discreet guidelines” governing sex work and a poorer grasp of English, which makes refusal more difficult.

*When they first come they are very discriminated against.*

In addition the numbers of women available for sex means that there is significant pressure from pimps and employers:

*Any sex worker is now expected to provide a massive range of services to keep a place and offer services without condoms. Otherwise she can't keep a job.*

With unprotected oral sex being most likely, clinics reported that they are observing a consequent rise in Chlamydia in the throat, but not a big increase in female sex workers who are HIV positive. Among male sex workers the rate of HIV is higher, and among transgender workers the rate was described as *“disproportionately high.”*

In relation to Mental Health, the response from interviewees was mixed. Two substance misuse workers described mental health/dual diagnosis issues as rare among A8 and A2 users of drug services generally, saying that mental health problems exhibited themselves only as low level depression. Other interviewees however, did describe significant mental health problems.

*Many come with an existing mental health condition that gets further exacerbated by the move/homelessness, producing a vicious cycle of need and dependency.*

For sex working women from Eastern Europe the corrosive nature of the work was described as having an impact on long term mental health. The blurring of sexual boundaries has been described above. In addition the element of role play and artifice was described by one interviewee as leaving women vulnerable in the long term:

*A lot of women lose themselves and lose their sexuality – they have got no idea of who they are or what they want as a sexual person and relationships can be compromised...especially after people have left.*

This interviewee posited that this vulnerability might precipitate drug use, but said that little was known what happens *“later down the line.”*

## **5.6 Diversity issues**

*How might we best characterise...differences without being essentialist in the process? That is, without assuming that certain beliefs about different groups of people are fundamental differences.”*

*(Gelsthorpe, 2002 in Bottoms et al, 2002 p152)*

In responding to issues of diversity, staff from drugs services did not characterise the differences between clients from A8 and A2 nations and those from the UK as being fundamental.

*Just that it's hard to get their needs dealt with; they stand outside because of the whole benefits issue... [But they are] not specifically presenting us with very different attitudes than we get from our general offending population.*

This echoes comments from Beyond Boundaries I (Mills et al, 2007) where an interviewee proposed the idea that the bonds which unite individuals across Europe are fundamental and the aspects of culture which are different are superficial.

*Issues from all cultures that are different...that's just how it is.*

Some aspects of cultural difference were more clearly seen in the context of homeless services. Here five interviewees commented that diversity of culture was evident in the dynamics of the service and at times this caused friction between service users.

*They think it's OK to touch and hug people – much closer than is acceptable.*

This was in part ascribed to the advances which the UK has made in relation to equality in recent years:

*a lot of the cultural changes in this country in the past 30 years...feminism, anti racism...didn't happen in eastern Europe...if feels like a time warp sometimes...the attitudes are frozen in time...towards women and towards non-white people.*

However one interviewee did comment that an appearance of greater sexism may in fact simply be misinterpretation of culturally specific body language.

Three interviewees did sound a note of caution in relation to diversity. Two - as mentioned above - saying that as language is translated there is an important loss of nuance and a third commenting that with a lack of proper background information the possibility of making inadequate risk assessments rises.

## **5.7 Going Home**

The ease of travel between Eastern Europe and the UK was mentioned as a factor in migration by one interviewee. This reiterates the notion expressed by The Institute of Public Policy Research that in many cases patterns of migration are circular, with individuals travelling seasonally between countries (Pollard et al, 2008). However, The Institute of Public Policy Research reports that there is a strong element of planning in migration of this kind:

*A significant proportion of migrants that have returned home say that the time they chose to go home was pre-planned, with 16 per cent saying they always intended to return once they had earned a certain amount of money, 15 per cent stating they intended to return after a certain amount of time and 18 per cent after their temporary or seasonal work had come to an end.*

*Pollard et al, 2008 p 45*

No such plans were evident in the group of A8 migrants interviewed for this study and none planned to return home or leave the UK. This lack of planning was commented upon by two other interviewees as being characteristic of clients:

*The sad thing is there doesn't seem to be a plan.*

In the case of migrants engaged in prostitution one interviewee reported that while women did foresee leaving the industry and returning home this proved difficult:

*They don't really have exit [strategies]. A lot of girls have a dream of what they are going to achieve... [For] a lot of them it never really materialises.*

Many of the factors which acted as an impetus for migration for this group – family breakdown and flight from the police/courts - continue to act as factors which prevent return. In addition six respondents commented upon the humiliation which would follow from an ignominious return:

*What's a real issue is if it is a young man who has older parents – single and he's come here and he wants to prove himself.*

*If you leave your country, your family and children...and are living on the street would you go back? Humiliation...stigma...pride...can't admit to it.*

In addition some interviewees commented upon the extent to which migrants build for themselves a mythology of imminent success, and of the horror of return which becomes impossible to overturn:

*Very proud people – I hear them on the phone 'I'll send some money next week', but they are homeless...there is no money.*

*Men need to feel that they can return to their families in Poland with something...success. They develop a "perhaps tomorrow" attitude, hoping they may gain success the next day, cheating themselves into believing things will improve, thus perpetuating situation/problems.*

*But how bad would it be to face up to the problems? ...how much of this is a rehearsed story people have told themselves and come to believe.*

In overcoming this apprehension both Boroughs 'A' & 'B' had systems in place to transport individuals home. Interviewees described this as a scheme whereby those individuals in the direst circumstances are offered an escort to the coach station and the price of a ticket home.

*When they get so chaotic they become homeless [the] police step in and they get diverted...Have special buses and escort to get them to coach and pay for them to go home ...A lot do take it when they get into that terrible position.*

This interviewee did comment that:

*They come back pretty quickly but they have often cleaned up their act a bit.*

Elsewhere in London, The Barka Foundation – in conjunction with the Simon Community and Housing Justice UNLEASH, established an arm of its “Foundation for Mutual Help” to support A8 & A2 nationals in the UK.

*The project is aimed at providing assistance to “work migrants” who fail to find employment, end up on the streets and are subject to quick degradation processes.*

Barka website, 03.05.2008

In Poland, Barka offers support to recovering alcohol and drug misusers through a model of social enterprise. Having undertaken detox and rehabilitation, individuals are offered places within a variety of work projects led, run and staffed by Barka ‘graduates’. In London, representatives from Barka undertake street outreach to make connections with destitute migrants and, on a fortnightly basis, support them in travelling back to Poland and on their arrival through the process of extensive wraparound support.

Working in partnership with the local borough council, Barka is committed to supporting 3 returning migrants each month. The Barka website reports that approximately 12 migrants travel home each month (Zagrodniczek, 2008).

## **5.8 Solutions**

Interviewees highlighted a variety of improvements which would enhance service delivery. One interviewee commented that more restrictive migration practices should be applied, but that with the systems currently in place, more open access to services ought to be allowed. Improving the availability of accommodation was mentioned by four respondents and allowing access to benefits was assessed as important by two interviewees. One interviewee described current restrictions very forcefully as:

*Ideology of starvation...bound to failure.*

The majority however placed their suggestions in the context of current provision and six interviewees mentioned either the possibility that widening availability might attract more people to the location or that improving access – particularly to housing – is not feasible in the context of reduced social housing stock.

*But the vast majority of English people aren't getting these things now...that's the harsh reality really – even if you got them these services [eligibility for housing/benefits] they still could be waiting years because housing is in such crisis there's no sort of magic fix.*

For eight respondents (17%) the key to success in delivering services was via improved language services. Improving access to interpreters was desired by three respondents while 5 expressed the desire for improved access to English for Speakers of Other Languages (ESOL)/English language classes. The probation service described this as embedded within existing provision, since basic skills assessment is an integral part of probation induction and in one borough, the basic skills worker is also an ESOL teacher.

In relation specifically to substance misuse, seven respondents (15%) felt there was a need to open up access to services and improve signposting into available provision. Two commented upon the need for greater flexibility in styles of provision – opening hours and titration to improve engagement:

*Extended, flexible services do not just benefit A8 nationals but everyone else.*

For some respondents the whole process of migration for this group was seen as requiring attention. Improved integration into British systems and services was mentioned by eight respondents (17%). Two spoke specifically of a system of greeting and orientating migrants on arrival – offering a counterbalance to the illegal gang masters who facilitate travel to work sites around the country and can be exploitative in their nature.

Linked to this was the need for the better dissemination of knowledge between providers and between services and communities. One service described a strategic thrust to overcome this by developing a web presence, gathering and distributing information.

Three interviewees commented upon the lack of a system of transferable qualifications between nations, which discriminates against sometimes highly qualified migrants:

*Many well-educated people from Poland, Lithuania etc. work doing low skilled jobs. That's the waste of skills, knowledge and talents. You can meet the doctors who work as security, or even worse. Many of my friends who are psychologists, sociologists, teachers can not work according to their occupation.*

One interviewee pointed out that voluntary agencies and charitable organisations are, to some extent, meeting the needs of migrants who approach them in destitution and that these services do present a cost to the public purse. This cost however is not quantified overall, and is therefore more easily lost when assessing how to respond to need.



## 6. DISCUSSION

*This is a blip, this is not going to last forever...it's probably peaked. Sometimes people compromise their principles.*

It was the view of this interviewee that services which have restricted access to A8 migrants for fear of overwhelming demand have made unnecessary concessions in their fundamental values. It does seem to be the case that the trend of migration has slowed, and that some migrants have already returned the Eastern Europe, to take advantage of those nations' rising economies. Many more plan to do so in the medium to long term. Also, as other European countries open up their borders to the A10 nations during the next few years, patterns of migration will change once again. As was highlighted in Beyond Boundaries I, in 2011 provision across Europe will be equalised and completely free movement allowed for all (Mills et al, 2007 p64). However the individuals approached during this study do not seem to conform to these trends. Nor do staff in the services interviewed see this developing circular pattern of planned migration and return. For some in this study the impetus to migrate is stronger than lure of return; for others the loss of pride involved in returning unsuccessfully make travel home unlikely.

### **Levels of Need**

If this is the case service providers will continue to be faced with the challenge of meeting the needs of migrants whose aspirations have outstripped their current capacity. Several situational issues seem to make the collapse into drug use a risk among this group. The social and emotional problems which led some people to migrate continue to present problems and the physical stresses and fears caused by homelessness accelerate drug and alcohol problems. While it would seem that alcohol is the drug of choice among many new migrants from Eastern Europe – a feature explained in part by price and in part by cultural mores – there is some risk of drug problems developing. This last factor is intensified by the inter-dependence of new migrants; all of whom face the same difficulties and who – as a consequence of benefit restrictions – are thrown together in squats and crowded rented rooms.

Meeting this need presents commissioners with an ethical dilemma. Any expansion in demand for services must be met from within existing resource allocation. Can a response to this new need be met, or will services for UK nationals be compromised?

The response of Borough 'A' has shown a degree of short term success. Active policing and the application of Anti Social Behaviour Orders have served to meet the needs of established residents in many respects. Those migrants who remain however are the most chaotic: offending regularly;

exhibiting mental health problems and having little capacity remaining to enable them to take up the advice which is available. Short prison sentences offer the borough no significant respite and the lack of services available mean that Borough 'A' now has no mechanism for managing this problem actively.

Staff in Borough 'A' faced with a significant human need at an individual level, make potential service users aware of provision in other areas. In doing so, they exploit an aspect of treatment provision that exists only in large conurbations. The opposite issue was described by Borough 'B', that in providing services there was a risk of developing a 'honey pot' which would increase demand for services within the borough.

The insularity of boroughs in terms of funding is not matched by a static population – drug using, offending and treatment can exist across boroughs, though treatment spend is confined within borough boundaries. Only London-wide protocols – and collaboration in spending - for the treatment of very transient groups can overcome this and enable London boroughs to quantify their spending against health and crime savings across London as a whole.

In Borough 'B' a range of facilities are available to address presenting problems. Here however poor access to long term rehabilitation undermines the help given and treatment systems are not always configured around the particular needs of A8 and A2 migrants in relation to housing, employment and social factors. As a result long term social functioning is not best supported.

### **Improving Service Responses**

This study does not suggest that at the moment, opening up drug service provision across London would be problematic or create an unsustainable demand for services. In services where provision is currently available, numbers remain in single figures. Even in a context of budget restraint, these numbers could be absorbed into current treatment systems without adversely affecting quality. Allowing complete access would not drain partnerships' capacity to offer high quality provision across the board. Indeed, any attention to diverse needs required may have benefits for other service users. In managing this small increase in numbers Beyond Boundaries I highlights the importance of collaborating with other agencies so as to create synergy within existing provision (Mills et al, 2007 p 90).

In the process of addressing the drug problems of A8 and A2 nationals it is of interest that so many individuals present at homeless services, while so few engage in drug treatment. In improving levels of engagement, cognisance should be given to the use of alcohol within the group of A8 and A2 migrants. Staff from migrant services saw drug and alcohol use as existing upon a continuum. This

was also observed by treatment staff who saw alcohol users making a transition into drug use. A more joined up strategy in relation to alcohol and drug use might allow for an earlier identification of problems, tackling these before they become entrenched. Once again developments of this type would have benefits across all groups of homeless service users, who experience similar risk factors in relation to making a transition from alcohol into drug use.

### **Language and Communication**

The transition from alcohol use to drug use is not the only factor affecting engagement and retention among A8 and A2 migrants. Drug treatment staff did not consider differences in language to be a barrier to offering services to A8 and A2 migrants, since virtually all service users speak reasonable working English. However in day centres language issues were perceived as being one of the main barriers to the ability to access services. Two possible hypotheses resolve these opposites. It is possible that a certain amount of time elapses before users of day centres develop drug habits and that during this time sufficient language skills are acquired to allow these individuals to take up services. Perhaps more likely however is the possibility that there are numbers of drug users who are not able to take up services either because they don't know of their existence or because a service in a foreign language is of no use to them.

If this latter is the case, then improved leafleting, advertising and outreach could significantly improve penetration rates. Additionally enhancing language skills as an integral part of treatment could increase individuals' likelihood of success. A model whereby service users were offered ESOL and basic skills training as an integral part of a Drug Rehabilitation Requirement was observed within this study. The fact that in this case the worker held both skills may not be repeatable, however offering ESOL alongside education and training is entirely feasible and worthy of development.

### **Employment**

In contrast with many other service users, A8 and A2 migrants are keen to use work as an engine of change in their drug use. In part this is out of necessity because of the lack of recourse to benefits. Work however was also described as a part of this group's sense of self and as part of the arrangements they have made for themselves as migrants. McKeganey (2000) speaks of employment as a key feature in restoring drug users' identities and re-establishing social functioning. The provision of NHS prescribing services observed in one borough in this study was an active stumbling block to maintaining work for these clients. It is surprising that treatment services are not sufficiently flexible to accommodate employed clients, and this should be addressed as a matter of urgency. Reshaping service delivery to allow for this would benefit all working service users, not only A8 migrants. The

strength of comments within this report is indicative of the importance of this issue for new migrants. Since these clients must work (or offend) in order to survive failing to support employment places services in the position of being part of the problem in relation to drug use rather than a solution. Falling out of treatment as a result of the pressure to work gives clients a further experience of failure and, for those within DIP services risks the breach of a court order and the consequences which flow from this.

### **Diversity and Culture**

In other respects the needs of service users from A8 and A2 nations were described as being unremarkable – straightforward and simple. This assertion should be treated with some caution however. It is perhaps axiomatic to say that workers can only perceive difference insofar as it lies within their sphere of understanding. Cultural and social differences which lie outside this field are lost. As a result clients must conform themselves to the majority culture if they wish to receive a service. It is clear from the interviews contained in this report that a service can be provided on these terms, provided drug users approach services initially. However there is a risk that workers may miss important cultural factors in drug misuse and thereby undermine the progress, or the long term effectiveness of treatment. This is particularly the case in relation to this client group since evidence in this report suggests that unless actively engaged, A8 and A2 migrants tend to participate in treatment at a superficial level. It is incumbent upon providers to find out about and respond to minority cultural needs and doing so presents a constant training need for services. (Sangster et al, 2002). The rapidity of this change in London undoubtedly presents real challenges to services at every level and this may be compounded by the fact that drugs staff are not afforded a coherent framework of diversity training of the type available to Social Workers and Probation Staff. Enhancing the provision and consistency of training would reap dividends in relation to diversity generally and A8 nationals in particular. For Partnerships, engaging with issues of diversity offers an opportunity to demonstrate robust protocols and creative responses within both needs assessments and service delivery (Adams, 2005).

### **Accommodation**

On the evidence of this research it is in the arena of accommodation that the long term success of drug treatment is most likely to be compromised. Here again the self sufficiency of A8 and A2 migrants is evident. However the lack of provision of proper housing support for migrants places them in an invidious position. It is in the nature of new migrant communities to congregate together. As can be seen throughout London, A8 and A2 migrants have travelled to areas where similar, established

communities have formed. (Though this research project shows that this is not always a successful stratagem, particularly for more vulnerable migrants with whom the established community may not want to be associated). In addition housing and employment opportunities are often passed by word of mouth, adding to the cohesive nature of this migrant group. However where there is a risk of drug use, this very cohesiveness presents a threat. Polish workers interviewed for this project highlighted the communal aspects of alcohol use for Eastern European migrants and service users drew attention to the part which their social groups played in the development of illegal drug habits. Particularly intractable are the housing problems which force clients to 'detox' alongside user groups, and live with them once drug free. In other circumstances, a period of residential rehabilitation might allow an individual to become more secure in a non-using identity prior to being thrust back into inauspicious circumstances. In the case of A8 and A2 nationals this is not possible.

Improving the housing situation of even UK nationals is not in the gift of drug treatment or wrap around services. Still less is this a possibility for new migrant groups. More than any other aspect of their situation, routes into social housing have been closed off by court judgements (Housing Rights Service, 2006). There is some very limited access, though this relates to those migrants who can show a 'right to reside' and this in turn is dependent upon registration as a worker. This study has shown the lack of knowledge and the reluctance of some A8 and A2 nationals to register and as a consequence some individuals never achieve this status. Findings also showed that housing workers in drugs services have not briefed themselves and that other staff do not refer clients to them. For a pressed workforce developing this knowledge base when so few clients have any eligibility may seem a redundant exercise. At present however this is the only recourse of individual services. This situation is clearly at odds with the thrust of the new Drug Strategy (Home Office, 2008b) which states explicitly that it offers "a radical new focus on services to help drug misusers to re-establish their lives" (p30) and focuses upon poor housing as an impediment to inclusion. In view of this mandate from central government, it is for the NTA nationally to work with strategic partners in relation to social housing and to lobby for any change in relation to the availability of accommodation and residential rehabilitation.

### **Women Service Users**

In relation to women, the situation would seem to be somewhat different. At present women are not presenting to drugs services in great numbers. This study indicates that where recourse to other employment has been unsuccessful women are moving into the sex industry, but that the part of the industry which they generally choose is 'indoor' sex work, not specifically associated with problematic drug use. It would seem that while engaged in sex work within flats and massage parlours, women

separate themselves from their situation. However this study does highlight the possibility of a future concern in relation to these women. As with the male participants in this study, these women were reported as having no concrete plans to return home. Indeed some aspects of their situation make return difficult. On making the decision to leave sex work – or in the case of trafficked women, following any escape – the corrosive aspects of prostitution come to the fore. Women were described as experiencing a type of post traumatic stress which increased their vulnerability to drug misuse. This study shows that women are already presenting with problems – including drug problems – which stem from this. At a strategic level organisations would do well to prepare for the presentation of what is likely to be a small, but significant need. For these clients, women only services are crucially important and cover not only drug rehabilitation, but also Mental Health services, child care provision and safe housing. The argument that provision of a service to these women would act as a drain on the public purse is unconvincing when the market served by the sex industry has been based in the UK.

### **Wider Considerations**

In making decisions relating to treatment provision, commissioners must act wisely to stretch restricted budgets. This study shows that not providing services does have significant implications for wider public health and crime as well as the health and wellbeing of the individual drug user. This study – in contrast with *Beyond Boundaries I* - did not find evidence of dangerous injecting practices as routine, however a number of other risk factors were evident and these have implications for both A8 and A2 nationals and for the health of the wider community. In closing off services, boroughs fail to take advantage of the work undertaken within communities and voluntary organisations with whom partnerships might be forged. Doing so could yield considerable economies of scale which would significantly benefit all parties.

A spectrum of interventions is required in relation to A8 and A2 migrants, and undoubtedly encouraging some migrants to return to their country of origin is the best way forward. Boroughs have been active in paying for tickets home for some migrants. This study shows that the emotional factors which inhibit return may mean that this is not the best course of action. Firstly this may not appeal to all those who would benefit from returning, nor is there any guarantee that having arrived home individuals will be able to reconnect with social structures, develop their resources and make good judgements as to whether re-migration is in their best interests. The Barka model shows that, as with other areas of intervention, investing in a more thoroughgoing programme of measures may reap dividends.

## **7. CONCLUSION**

This report provides a snapshot of treatment need within two London boroughs. Its findings suggest that while closing services to A8 and A2 migrants may have short term benefits, there are negative long term consequences both for potential service users and for the communities in which they live. The report suggests that it would be beneficial to increase access.

However offering wider access to drug treatment services does present some practical difficulties. At the moment provision of services of all kinds is fraught with the fear that A8 and A2 migrants will travel across London to take these up. If the issue is to be handled equitably, it would be fruitful to begin developing mechanisms for merging resources within the Pooled Treatment Budget (PTB) in order to cope with a new section of the population who may remain mobile for some time to come.

If these logistical matters can be overcome there is much to gain from developing treatment provision. Day centres and services for homeless clients are developing a considerable knowledge base about the needs of this group. Accessing this knowledge and collaborating in service delivery may yield a synergy which can only be of benefit to the wider community.

## 8. ACTION POINTS

### Strategic Action

- ❖ To make drug treatment services available to A8 and A2 nationals across London.
- ❖ To investigate the extent to which the provision of prescribing services across London is restricted to core hours and to enhance the flexibility of provision within London as a whole.
- ❖ To lobby for the provision of rehabilitation services for A8 and A2 migrants.
- ❖ To move towards the treatment of alcohol and drug problems as a continuum in relation to this group and to begin to develop strategies for intervention which will address the risks of individuals moving from one drug to another.
- ❖ To develop pan-London mechanisms for managing new migrant groups, mapping the numbers in treatment and allocating resources accordingly.
- ❖ To support commissioners and providers in their delivery of diversity training to staff.
- ❖ To collaborate with Sexual Health Services in estimating the need for provision for women who face trauma on leaving the sex industry or trafficking.
- ❖ To participate in the development of women-only services (drugs services, mental health services and housing provision) to respond to this demand.
- ❖ To investigate and support the roll out of the Barka Foundation's service more widely across London.

### Local Action

- ❖ To make drug treatment services available to A8 and A2 nationals within the local partnership.
- ❖ To explore mechanisms for delivering drugs services flexibly to all clients beyond core hours.
- ❖ To consider mechanisms for enhancing the provision of ESOL training within treatment and allied services – collaborating with probation services in the provision of basic skills and with ESOL providers in local boroughs.
- ❖ To develop promotional materials in languages other than English.
- ❖ To broaden the scope of advertising to target services used by A8 and A2 nationals
- ❖ To develop outreach services aimed at engaging A8 and A2 nationals who are developing drug problems.
- ❖ To explore avenues for the employment – either as paid staff or as volunteers – of workers from A8 and A2 nations.



- ❖ To support the training of housing and welfare benefits workers in undertaking training concerning the eligibility of A8 and A2 migrants.
- ❖ To encourage the referral of A8 and A2 migrants for housing and benefits advice.
- ❖ To enhance the level and consistency of training for drug workers in relation to diversity.
- ❖ To take up every opportunity for collaboration with other service providers – where necessary moving beyond formal partnerships – in order to work creatively and efficiently in developing service provision for this group.
- ❖ To collaborate with providers of services for women in developing services for women leaving the sex industry or who have escaped from sex trafficking.
- ❖ To collaborate with day centres and services for homeless clients in developing screening programmes for HIV and TB.
- ❖ To consider mechanisms for assisting migrants to return to their country of origin in a structured and supported way.

#### **Further Research**

- ❖ To examine the application of these findings within other London partnerships and across the UK
- ❖ To consider the implications of migration from A10 nations for the delivery of health promotion – particularly HIV hepatitis B/C and TB – and health services in London

## REFERENCES

- Adams, N. (2005). *An Organisational Aide Memoir for Drug and Allied Services. Action points for change: enhancing good practice by making explicit the dimension of race equality*. Revised EU Version 2005. School of Health and Social Sciences, University of Middlesex.
- Barka website (2008) <http://www.barkauk.org/> [accessed 03.05.2008].
- Border and Immigration Agency, Department for Work and Pensions, HM Revenue and Customs and Communities and Local Government (2007) *Accession Monitoring Report A8 Countries. May 2004 – June 2007* London. Home Office [http://www.ukba.homeoffice.gov.uk/sitecontent/documents/aboutus/reports/accession\\_monitoring\\_report/report12/may04jun07.pdf?view=Binary](http://www.ukba.homeoffice.gov.uk/sitecontent/documents/aboutus/reports/accession_monitoring_report/report12/may04jun07.pdf?view=Binary) [accessed 01.05.2008].
- Dibb, R., Mitchell, T., Munro, G. & Rough, E (2006) *Substance use and health-related needs of migrant sex workers and women trafficked into sexual exploitation in the London Borough of Tower Hamlets and the City of London*. London. The Research and Development Unit, the Salvation Army.
- Dickson, S. (2004) *Sex in the City: mapping commercial sex across London* [http://www.eaves4women.co.uk/POPPY\\_Project/Documents/Recent\\_Reports/Sex%20in%20the%20City.pdf](http://www.eaves4women.co.uk/POPPY_Project/Documents/Recent_Reports/Sex%20in%20the%20City.pdf) [accessed 01.05.2008].
- Gelsthorpe, L. (2002) *Accountability: Difference and diversity in the delivery of community penalties*. in Bottoms, A.E., Gelsthorpe, L. & Rex, S. (eds.) 2002 *Community Penalties: Change and Challenges*. Devon. Willan.
- Goodman, L.A. (1961) Snowball Sampling. *The Annals of Mathematical Statistics*, Vol. 32, No. 1 (March, 1961), pp. 148-170 Institute of Mathematical Statistics.
- Home Office (2006) *Tackling Human Trafficking – Consultation on Proposals for a UK Action Plan*. London. Home Office <http://www.homeoffice.gov.uk/documents/cons-2006-tack-human-trafficking/cons-2006-tackling-trafficking?view=Binary> [accessed 01.05.2008].
- Hammersmith and Fulham Press Office (2008) *Migrant Lifeline* [http://www.lbhf.gov.uk/Directory/News\\_and\\_Media/Press\\_office/Press\\_releases/82537\\_Migrant\\_lifeline.asp](http://www.lbhf.gov.uk/Directory/News_and_Media/Press_office/Press_releases/82537_Migrant_lifeline.asp) [accessed 03.05.2008].
- Home Office (2008a) Implications of drug use on sex work and sex markets: Interventions to address the drug problems of sex workers and sex markets <http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/drug-strategy/communities/guidance/sex-work-markets/implications> [accessed 06.05.2008].
- Home Office (2008b). *Drugs: protecting families and communities*. London: Home Office.
- Housing Rights Service (2006). *Housing rights of A8 nationals*. <http://www.housingrights.org.uk/publications/briefings/a8.htm> [accessed 06.05.2008].
- Maruna, S., Porter, L. & Carvalho, I. (2004). The Liverpool Desistence Study and Probation Practice: opening the dialogue. *Probation Journal*. Vol. 51. No. 3 September 2004. London. Sage.

Mills, K., Knight, T. & Roger Green, R. (2007) *Beyond Boundaries: offering substance misuse services to new migrants in London*. Centre for Community Research University of Hertfordshire March 2007.

McIntosh, J. & McKeganey, N. (2000) The Recovery from Dependent Drug Use: addicts' strategies for reducing the risk of relapse. *Drugs: education, prevention and policy*, Vol. 7, No. 2, 2000. Taylor & Francis Ltd.

McSweeney, T., Stevens, A. & Hunt, N. (2006) *The quasi-compulsory treatment of drug-dependent offenders in Europe: UK findings*. EISS University of Kent, QCT Europe, ICPR.

Pollard, N., Latorre, M. and Sriskandarajah, D. (2008) *Floodgates or turnstiles? Post-EU enlargement migration flows to (and from) the UK*. London. Institute for Public Policy Research.

<http://us.oneworld.net/external/?url=http%3A%2F%2Fwww.ippr.org%2Fpressreleases%2F%3Fid%3D3123> [accessed 01.05.2008].

Sangster, D., Shiner, M., Patel, K. and Sheikh, N. (2002) *Delivering drug services to Black and minority ethnic communities*. DPAS Paper 16. London: Home Office.

Zagrodniczek, K. (2008) *Return from the Street to Homeland*

[http://www.barkauk.org/downloads/sierpien2007/cooltura\\_nr32\\_2007\\_en.pdf](http://www.barkauk.org/downloads/sierpien2007/cooltura_nr32_2007_en.pdf) [accessed 03.05.2008].

**Appendix 1.4 Paper 4**

**Mills, K. and Knight, T. (2009). Offering substance misuse services to Accession Eight Migrants in London: findings from a qualitative study, *Drugs: education, prevention and policy*, 2009; 17, 6. 1–17. doi: 10.3109/09687630903200777**

## **Offering substance misuse services to Accession Eight migrants in London: Findings from a qualitative study**

KAREN MILLS<sup>1</sup> & TERRY KNIGHT<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup>*University of Hertfordshire, Hatfield, UK* and <sup>2</sup>*King's College London, Strand, London, UK*

### **Abstract**

This article reports findings from a study undertaken in two parts between November 2006 and May 2008, investigating the drug treatment needs of new migrants to the UK. The study explored the eligibility and treatment needs of new communities in London. This article reports findings in relation to EU Accession Eight (A8) nationals' entitlement and access to drug treatment. For this part of the study 20, in depth interviews were conducted with staff of Drug and Alcohol Action Teams and treatment services in seven London boroughs to identify levels of service provision, along with practitioners' interpretations of entitlement to services, perceptions of local need and gaps in treatment. Additionally, 19 interviews were conducted with related service providers. Six service users were interviewed. Findings show professionals are eager to address the needs of A8 migrants but services are providing limited treatment to A8 nationals. However, entitlements vary between boroughs and decisions are pragmatic, based upon assessments of clinical necessity but also financial constraints. Decisions made on this footing can lead to services being denied despite intense need and resulting in reduced opportunities for planning. The article concludes with observations as to how provision might develop to meet a changing context.

### **Introduction and background to the study**

On 1 May 2004, ten countries – Cyprus, Czech Republic, Estonia, Hungary, Latvia, Lithuania, Malta, Poland, Slovakia and Slovenia – joined the European Union (EU). While nationals of Malta and Cyprus had full free movement rights and rights to work throughout the EU, existing EU member states had the right to regulate access to their labour markets by nationals of the other eight

---

Correspondence: Karen Mills, University of Hertfordshire, Criminal Justice, Room 1F300 Wright Building, College Lane, Hatfield, AL10 9AB UK. Tel: 01707 28 6256. Fax: 01707 28 6205. E-mail: k.mills@herts.ac.uk

countries – the ‘Accession 8’ or ‘A8’. Following this expansion the UK Government made the decision, along with Ireland and Sweden, to allow migration from the A8 nations. However, transitional measures to regulate A8 nationals’ access to the UK labour market (via the Worker Registration Scheme) and to restrict access to social security benefits were put in place (Home Office, 2007, p. 1). These restrictions meant A8 nationals arriving in the UK after accession were not entitled to the housing or unemployment support available to UK nationals until they had completed one full year of registered work.

Recent studies (Pollard, Latorre, & Sriskandarajah, 2008) have shown that for the vast majority of Eastern European migrants, travel to and work in the UK forms part of an ordered life plan and is, for all concerned, a useful and beneficial experience. However, there are indications that a number of A8 migrants, as yet unquantifiable, have had difficulties with finding housing and employment upon arrival in the UK (Drinkwater, Eade, & Garapich, 2006; Homeless Link, 2006; Morris, 2004), and some London boroughs drug services are beginning to be approached by individuals seeking treatment (or being channelled via the Drug Interventions Programme (DIP) process). As a consequence of restrictions placed upon access to income related benefits (such as Income Support, Jobseekers Allowance, Pension Credit, Housing Benefit and Council Tax Benefit) and healthcare access limited to visitor’s rights only (discussed further below), some drugs services have been unwilling or unable to respond to these approaches.

Furthermore, the nature of their need is not by any means properly understood. While the past 5 years have seen some coalescence of research into the substance misuse needs of minority populations (Becker & Duffy, 2002; Sangster, Shiner, Patel, & Sheikh, 2002; Fountain, Bashford, & Winters, 2003; Mills, 2008), research projects have focussed in large part upon established populations – women, Black British and British Asian communities. The literature relating to newer populations is sparse. Hard data as to the numbers of migrants is not available (Hansard, 2006a) and without this as a starting point, understanding the levels and type of need is mere estimation and guesswork.

The current literature (Audit Commission, 2007; Homeless Link, 2006) identifies homelessness, language barriers, alcohol misuse and public service entitlement to health and social care as key issues for newly arrived populations, particularly those from the European Union accession countries. Recent research into A8 nationals in the UK is largely focussed on labour trends and public service provision (Anderson, Ruhs, Rogaly, & Spencer, 2006; Audit Commission, 2007; Gilpin, Henty, Lemos, Portes, & Bullen, 2006; Sriskandarajah, Cooley, & Reed, 2005). Findings from this work have limited direct application to drug service provision. Little is known about substance misuse among A8 nationals in the UK. There are many unclear areas, including: the prevalence and nature of substance misuse within newly arrived populations; how migration is affecting substance misuse in these populations and whether migrants are bringing domestic substance misuse patterns with them or adopting those found in the UK.

New migrants often exhibit high patterns of residential mobility early after their arrival (Cole et al., 2006; Robinson & Reeve, 2005; Travers, Tunstall,

Whitehead, & Pruvot, 2007) and this has been highlighted as presenting difficulties for services trying to engage with them. The UK popular press reports (Hetherington, 2007 among many others) that among newer populations there is an increasing need for significant public service support and many Local Government Authorities make associations between increased costs and the arrival of new populations in their boroughs (DCLG, 2008). It is important to make sure local authorities minimize local tensions by dispelling myths surrounding the costs of migrant workers (Audit Commission, 2007) and supporting community cohesion (DCLG, 2008). In reality, A8 migrant groups place fewer demands on public services (Hansard, 2006b; Travers et al., 2007), perhaps because these groups also tend to be young (83% aged between 18 and 34) with no dependent children (Sriskandarajah et al., 2005; DCLG, 2008). So, although local authorities encounter highly visible costs to account for concerns associated with particular households (such as translation services and specialist support for the homeless) (Travers et al., 2007) with rapid population change amplifying these pressures (DCLG, 2008), many recent migrants are making relatively large contributions to the public purse (DCLG, 2008, 2009; Sriskandarajah et al., 2005).

The Audit Commission (2007) makes suggestions as to how the UK Government and regional bodies can help local areas to respond to the challenges of emerging populations by developing regional strategies, and coordinating their own activities to support local areas with data and information so they can prepare for future increases in migration. However, it suggests that local authorities (which include substance misuse services) are responsible for maintaining an understanding of how their local areas are changing by monitoring data and intelligence. The Department for Communities and Local Government Paper 'Managing the impacts of migration: a cross government approach' (DCLG, 2008), underlines the fact that local mechanisms are most effective in managing local need but notes the need for national, government led support for these initiatives. The Audit Commission (2007) suggests local authorities address language, advice and information needs and that they need to be active in modifying services to meet the needs of their changing populations. This is especially important for treatment services because drug and alcohol knowledge and awareness has been found to be low in BME communities (Banton, Dhillon, Johnson, & Subhra, 2006; Mills, Brooks, Sender, & Green, 2006).

Concerns about homelessness, rough sleeping and alcohol consumption among A8 migrants are increasing (Homeless Link, 2006; McLaughlin, 2006; Morris, 2004; St Mungo's, 2005; Travers et al., 2007). The Department of Communities and Local Government's (DCLG, 2006) Statutory Homelessness Statistical Releases do not publish the nationalities of those they define as both homeless and entitled to local authority assistance, an omission shared by the National Drug Treatment Monitoring System (NDTMS) at the time of this research. Even where entitlement is established, homeless people with substance misuse problems often live extremely chaotic lives and find it particularly difficult to recognize their own support needs or seek help and tackle their

situation (Randall, 1998). Exclusionary bureaucracy and the fact that unregistered A8 nationals have no access to welfare benefits compounds this vulnerability to rough sleeping and exclusion, conflicting with the Government's Community Cohesion Agenda (Home Office, 2005a). It is axiomatic to say that the voices of newly arrived populations are rarely heard and that gathering their opinions is not a straightforward process, but findings from research in other UK cities reveal that where individuals from new communities are not integrated into social networks there appears to be an increased risk of substance misuse (Mills et al., 2006).

The Department of Health (2006) suggests A8 nationals should receive free primary medical care (i.e. that which is deemed 'clinically necessary') as with other 'visitors' to the UK and place emphasis on lawful residence, tax and national insurance contributions as the main qualifying criterion for receiving free GP care (Homeless Link website, 01/02/2007).

However, entitlement to income-related benefit is linked to a person's ability to prove their 'right to reside' and 'habitual residence' in the UK, both of which are based on proof of nationality and economic activity. Although economic activity may be part time it must be judged by the Department of Work and Pensions to be 'genuine and effective' and not of such a small scale as to be 'marginal and ancillary' (Kennedy & Wilson, 2004).

Those who have been in the UK for more than 2 years are not required to demonstrate a right to reside or be subject to the habitual residence test (Kennedy & Wilson, 2004). As such, it appears that current 'workers' and those who have completed 12 months work on the Workers Registration Scheme (WRS) or been in the UK for more than 2 years should be able to fully access health services and those who are not 'workers' should be treated according to visitors rights as the European Commission (website, 30/04/2004) says:

*These restrictions only apply to access to the labour market, and not to access to social security benefits or entitlement to social advantages.*

*European Commission (website, 30/04/2004)*

Moreover, these restrictions will end in 2011 and should be utilized to accommodate the *transition to 'complete freedom of movement for workers from new Member States'* (European Commission website, 30/04/2004).

These interpretations are based on parliamentary documents and discussions. Such guidelines are difficult to source from the Department of Health and National Health Service, and though the Department of Health has updated and clarified guidance (Department of Health, 2007) the issue remains a subject of contention amongst clinicians (Cassidy, 2008). As a consequence drug services lack information when trying to provide for A8 migrants.

From these observations it can be seen that there is a pressing need to clarify the minutiae of eligibility, draw together and follow up economy-based research studies and to provide accurate information about the needs of new populations (Audit Commission, 2007) in order to enable Drug and Alcohol Action Teams (DAATs) to make informed decisions concerning service delivery. This research



project, based upon work undertaken in London in 2007, describes the problems which the current lack of knowledge and clarity is creating in the field and offers some observations about levels of need and solutions.

## **Methodology**

In pursuing this piece of research, data were collected from semi-structured interviews with ‘key informants’, including representatives of drug agencies, community groups and organizations supporting newly arrived groups. All interviews were audio recorded and subsequently transcribed.

A sample of London boroughs was generated by identifying those with existing challenges in working with new populations.

A research project steering group advised, directed and commented on the research throughout. The group was composed of representatives from the project’s funders, the research team and key service commissioners and providers. The group were consulted about the boroughs which might be useful partners. Key features in the selection were

- a geographical spread
- need identified or an interest expressed in the research by the DAAT
- diverse populations with known groups of new migrants.

In total, 45 interviews were undertaken as follows: DAAT Joint Commissioning Managers (4), DAAT Information/Data Managers (6), DAAT Managers (2), DIP Managers (2), DAAT Communities Coordinator (2), Drug Treatment Service Managers (2) and Staff (2), Voluntary sector Staff (13), Local Authority Staff (2), Police (1), Rough Sleepers Services (2), Prison Teams (1), Service Users (6).

Interview schedules were prepared by the research team and agreed with the steering group. These schedules were reconfigured to meet the knowledge of five broad groups in the sample: DAAT joint commissioning managers, DAAT information managers, DAAT/Local Authority diversity officers and members of community and service users from newly arrived populations. Initial interviews were undertaken with key personnel within the DAAT in order to collect data about current practice and levels of information. Further interviews were undertaken with DAAT and local authority staff holding particular responsibility for diversity and community engagement to learn about the communities in the borough. These initial interviews triggered the involvement of treatment services which led in turn to interviews with wider community groups – some specific to new populations and others meeting broader support needs of vulnerable individuals. Similarly some interviews were undertaken with key London-wide services (prison staff, second tier agencies) as part of the investigation into the types and needs of newly arrived populations. Finally, interviews were conducted with service users in a variety of settings – self-help groups, day centres and ‘drop ins’ – to gather some information on their experiences. The majority of these

interviews were undertaken 'face-to-face'; however, circumstances demanded that eight interviews were conducted by telephone

The majority of interviewees supported the project as an aspect of their working role. Nonetheless confidentiality remains an ethical priority. In order to preserve the anonymity of respondents, interview tapes and transcripts were held exclusively by the research team and not shared with any other parties.

Data was analysed by means of a Framework Analysis (Ritchie & Lewis, 2003). This method of qualitative analysis was selected because it allowed the pre-set aims and objectives of the research to be investigated, while maintaining the integrity of the accounts and observations of the interviewees (ibid). The *a priori* focus meant that data were extracted for analysis on the basis of a pre-defined thematic analysis matrix. The themes making up the matrix were: numbers and levels of newly arrived populations in services; information recording, sharing and use; substance misuse among A8 nationals; eligibility, primary care team<sup>1</sup> (PCT) response and the impact on service delivery; related needs of eastern European migrants; towards solutions.

All analysis was undertaken by both authors. The short time allocated to the research by its funders and ethical considerations required that analyses were not distributed for comment to research participants but to go some way towards their verification, aggregated analyses were presented to the project steering group for comment and discussion.

## **Findings**

This section does not present all information arising from the research project. Some items – concerning information gathering and recording, for example, are of greatest interest to service commissioners and providers. In order to open discussion, this article concentrates upon perceptions of numbers seeking treatment, service responses to this apparent influx and the needs of migrants discovered thus far.

### *Levels of demand and service restrictions*

The authors are acutely aware of the importance of avoiding caricature in describing groups of people. Nevertheless this research did appear to identify three very broad groups of post-2004 A8 migrants. The first have developed networks within the UK and make a significant contribution within the economy. A second group appears to be less well prepared for transition to a new country and with poor skills in English and little financial backup, its members are vulnerable to exploitation. Unless housing and employment are obtained, these individuals can fall into complete destitution as they have no resort whatsoever to public funds. The needs of this group fell outside the scope of this research project. However, other research (HM Treasury, 2006) would indicate that the

input of initial employment and language support enables members of this group to make a proper transition into the life of the nation.

This research did observe a third group: while much smaller in number, its members did appear to have much more entrenched problems. Staff in homelessness services perceived the difficulties they present as being analogous to those of other rough sleepers: health and mental health problems or drug and alcohol use. It would seem to be members of this group who are presenting at drug services. The extent to which drug misuse was a pre-existing problem could not be ascertained firmly, but one drugs worker observed:

*You don't come here looking for work and just end up on heroin.*

*Drug Treatment Worker*

Some sense of growing numbers of European migrants was reflected in all boroughs visited. Seventeen respondents (40%) commented that the number of migrants from Eastern Europe was increasing. The opinions of workers in arrest referral provided a sense of a growing trend where numbers were described as 'quite a few'. This is borne out by respondent's reports that at one central London police station 10% of its arrests were of A8 nationals. This sense of an impending increase in demand for services resonated with information from frontline homeless services. When asked, staff within homeless services estimated the numbers of service users from A8 countries as approximately one third of the whole. However when counted, the numbers concerned were discovered to be in the order of 15% – concordant with other research findings (Homeless Link, 2006).

It was, however, clear from the findings of this research that current information systems are unequal to assisting services in gathering proper information in managing and developing services in relation to new migrant groups. The current NDTMS offer no data at all in relation to migrants from Eastern Europe. Information Managers reported their efforts to gather information as to changing trends, but these relied upon informal systems and were not reliable.

Access to drug services varies between the London boroughs studied. While some successful work is being done with A8 nationals within existing resources, other A8 nationals are denied access to the treatment systems based on resource constraints.

Some boroughs described services offered to all with no restrictions, while in others there was evidence that treatment was abruptly terminated following the issuing of guidance on eligibility. Within most boroughs decision-making was undertaken on a pragmatic basis and clients were able to access not only harm reduction advice and needle exchange, but also prescribing services and open access counselling:

*We may refer them for GP prescribing as it is primary care and tier two<sup>2</sup> like needle exchanges. So open access services, plus anything from a GP. We wouldn't refer them onto anything structured, like a day programme.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

Interviewees described the difficulty of making good clinical decisions in the context of these restrictions

*We can't sanction that you use NHS money...on treating A8 nationals...but...Do whatever you think is clinically appropriate for that individual.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

*The open access fits into tier 1, 2...where there isn't any hard and fast money being handed over. You can come for groupwork; you're not really taking someone else's place because they have got some spare capacity...in the spirit of trying to help the individual.*

*Police Officer*

However, decisions were also based on concerns that typical weekday programmes restrict people's ability to work, a key factor for a group unable to access financial support:

*They aren't able to claim any benefits so if we were to put them on a treatment programme for 15 hours a week they wouldn't be able to work.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

Another DAAT manager perceived the guidance as being further obscured by pressures to fulfil targets for overall numbers in treatment.

Residential rehabilitation was not available to residents of any borough owing to restrictions on Community Care funding, but in one borough inpatient detox was available, provided this was not funded by the local authority.

Overall a picture emerged of services attempting to make provision for individuals in abject need, according to targets set for mainstream service users, but amid a general impression that any provision was contrary to central guidance. Equally, providers were aware that by doing so they might compound existing problems.

### *Service restrictions and criminal justice provision*

Differences in practice are perhaps most clearly seen when refracted through the lens of the DIP process. The explicit purpose of DIP is to tackle drug-related crime by influencing drug misusing offenders to engage in treatment. A mix of persuasion and coercion is brought to bear at every stage of the criminal justice process with a view to reducing crime and improving the health and life chances of drug users (Home Office, 2008). In five of the boroughs involved in the research project, access to DIP was open to A8 migrants (and a joint commissioner described referrals as flowing at the rate of two per week). However in two boroughs, migrants are denied access to provision, albeit reluctantly:

*Resources are so tight – what does the DIP manager do. Let those clients into treatment and then a [local borough] client doesn't get in? That is a conundrum.*

*Information Officer*

However, the consequences for individuals emerged as significant. Denied access to 'restrictions on bail' (bail on the condition of treatment) can lead to remands in custody. Interviewees perceived this as counter to the intentions of

the programme:

*'You've come to me...you're interested in treatment. I can't offer you treatment'. It seems to be going...against the ethos of the programme.*

*DIP Operations Manager*

In one borough, negotiations were in train to devise alternative local bail arrangements for such cases. However, in another, information about low levels of service provision had led to a reduction in referrals to arrest referral workers.

Other than in specific areas where A8 nationals appear to be settling in larger numbers, there was not a sense among respondents that this demand for services could not be met. In those boroughs, which are experiencing the largest inward migration, it was evident that some individuals perceived themselves as managing a scarce resource. One interviewee felt that at the outset hypothecating money is crucial:

*There is a need for ring fenced money if any is going to be spent on this group.*

*Council Policy Officer*

However, four interviewees viewed any spending as revenue neutral, with savings being made in other areas (Accident and Emergency presentations and Police service being specifically mentioned). In developing services, interviewees commented on the risk of creating a 'magnet' drawing new need into an area. Four interviewees mentioned this specifically, with one noting the undesired consequences for all concerned:

*The consequence would be an influx of individuals who are struggling in their own country and want to travel for services. They would inevitably be cut off and then people would be coming for services which no longer exist.*

*Homeless Day Centre Worker*

In spite of these fears, there was no indication in this research that individuals crossed Europe to seek treatment in a cynical manipulation of the system, with one service user revealing that he returned home for treatment.

Two interviewees commented upon the fact that the regulations on eligibility for services will change in 2011 as the restrictions on access to health care fall away:

*One of the strange things about this is that...in 2011 the rules around benefits have to be regulated across the European Union anyway. So you won't be able to have these barriers.*

*Homeless Link*

In some respects this change in eligibility was seen as a resolution of the problem:

*This is an interim arrangement from a policy point of view. It will resolve itself in 2011.*

*Homeless Day Centre Worker*

### *Treatment need and service responses*

*This policy (i.e. EU expansion) has been hugely successful for 99%.... It's just a small proportion...that are in a really bad way.*

*Deputy Rough Sleepers Manager*

Although the numbers experiencing problems were noted by respondents as being a small section of inward migrants from the EU, concerns were raised about the housing difficulties and language barriers experienced by the more vulnerable individuals. These were viewed as leading to difficulties with gaining satisfactory employment and problems negotiating British systems.

Interviews across London indicate that migrants from Eastern Europe are attempting to access treatment at all levels (needle exchange, arrest referral, prescribing, group counselling, DIP and prison-based schemes). In responding to that need some interviewees did comment upon the differences between British culture and that of Eastern Europe. This was perceived particularly by organizations with a Christian or Catholic ethos, who stated that migrants were likely to seek support from church organizations because of the importance of the church in their home countries.

However, it was the lack of access to public funds which was seen by respondents as most prohibitive in developing creative and culturally competent services:

*No recourse to public funds is the biggest problem for A8 nationals trying to access treatment. For example, the DAAT wanted to provide a holistic response to trafficked sex workers. However, no help could be provided.*

*DAAT Data Manager*

A further impediment was the informal nature of the tier 2 services for which migrants are universally eligible. One Drug Treatment Worker observed that many migrants have travelled to the UK specifically to seek building work. For these individuals the presence of visible 'track marks' on the upper body may create difficulties when trying to conceal drug use from employers and is therefore a strong disincentive against injecting in the arm. It was noted that in this case injecting users had moved immediately to injecting into the groin. However, the nature of needle exchanges where harm minimization advice might be provided is such that native speakers and interpreters are rarely available and harm reduction messages become harder to transmit.

Despite these difficulties some respondents reported success in penetrating and engaging migrant communities through GP<sup>3</sup> prescribing or via local 'walk in' centres which are able to offer a:

*Prescribing service, no appointment, quick prescription for methadone... has attracted many new communities we were not aware of... We had one Eastern European guy come in, then he brought a small group of friends the next day.*

*Joint Commissioning Manager*

Similarly there was some evidence to indicate that services were attempting to make good use of expertise at their disposal, these included secondments of Polish workers and the translation of leaflets into new languages in order to identify and engage with treatment naïve communities.

One interviewee commented forcefully on the benefits of engaging new migrants in existing services:

*I know personally... two A8 people... really chaotic drug users who were probably in and out of [the] custody suite 4 or 5 times a month... and were stabilised on methadone. Stopped committing the*



*burglaries they were committing to feed their habit. They were given B&B<sup>A</sup> accommodation just to stabilise them, both of them ended up working . . . money coming in. B&B packed up . . . and they ended up in a squat . . . but they go to work . . . and are receiving a script. As far as I'm concerned they might be . . . working illegally and living in a squat . . . the fact that they are getting scripted [means] they are not committing burglaries . . . From what was . . . 4 or 5 times a month in our custody suite in the last 6 months nothing at all.*

*Police Officer*

Overall, however, frontline staff expressed the view that, presented with drug users expressing a desire for change, there was nothing they could do:

*We would love to offer some of these guys detox who genuinely are sick of feeling sick every day.*

*Deputy Rough Sleepers Manager*

To some extent service users endorsed this with one describing himself as having been given 'the gift of desperation' while another said

*I was tired of abusing and being abused. The shame and guilt reaches a point where you can't even exist and I was tired of it all.*

*Narcotics Anonymous Member*

For both of these men it was Narcotics Anonymous rather than formal treatment which was available.

## **Discussion**

In undertaking this research the team met, at every stage of the process, individuals who were keen to offer a sound and responsive service to new communities. Frustration was expressed at structural, policy and practice impediments which can prevent this. It is these impediments that this discussion seeks to address.

### *Restricting services on the basis of overwhelming need*

The Audit Commission (2007) suggests that both national and local authorities have responsibilities to plan for new communities. A failure to meet these needs with employment and housing services, resulting in A8 migrants being left homeless and descending into substance misuse might be seen as a failure in this regard. Whether the responsibility for such failure lies at local or national level is a moot point.

Although the numbers of vulnerable migrants were described as extremely small in proportion to the whole, without firm data there remains a risk of escalating the extent of the need. This can be seen in the fact that homeless services, when interviewed, overestimated the numbers of service users as almost twice that indicated by this and other research (Homeless Link, 2006). This appears compounded by a lack of hard data – for example from NDTMS. Taken together these two may have consequences for service delivery; with a lack of proper information combining with perceived high levels of need to increase the likelihood of an overreaction in clamping down on new need. This fear about swamping of services can be seen in the response of some boroughs to the influx

of migrants. Overestimation of the numbers of vulnerable A8 migrants suggests the possibility that the restriction of services is a panicked response, informed not by actual numbers but by a fear of overwhelming demand were the door opened.

In these circumstances, lack of proper information might increase the likelihood of an overreaction resulting in a clamping down on new need. In addressing this problem, DAATs might do well to tap the information base of frontline services. By encouraging the gathering of softer data (spending on translation services, for example) indications of potential need might be flagged earlier and more accurately.

Furthermore, it may be that this inflation of numbers is influenced by the sheer destitution and desperation observed by workers in these agencies. Staff repeatedly expressed frustration at their inability to make any inroads into the needs of individuals who approach them and it is possible that a consequence is a conflation of individual extreme need with levels of need overall.

It is possible that changes in the economic climate will see a reduction in the numbers of potential service users. However this cannot be guaranteed: while registrations on the WRS have reduced in recent months (DCLG, 2009), Mills, Broome, and Green (2008a) posit that different impulses drive travel amongst this more vulnerable group and that therefore while economic changes may reduce the pull to the UK, factors of abuse, rurality and social exclusion continue to act as drivers of migration.

#### *Restricting criminal justice interventions*

Restricting access to services by definition results in the restriction of access to the DIP. The findings of this research project show that access to treatment through Criminal Justice routes is restricted in two ways. Firstly because of perceptions about eligibility and cost and secondly because of the impact which attendance would have upon an individual's capacity to work. The premise of the DIP is that expense of treatment is recouped nine-fold by savings in other areas (Home Office, 2005b). Of course any such savings occur at a national or at least pan-London level, while DIP funding remains a local expense. This creates a tension for local authorities. Nevertheless, savings are not based on nationality and closing DIP to A8 migrants would seem to be economically foolhardy and against natural justice. Furthermore, these findings indicate that as a consequence of lack of DIP provision, in some areas of London drug misusing A8 nationals are remanded in custody, or receive custodial sentences. Not only does this disturb working patterns, with the elevation in risk which is concomitant with unemployment, custodial disposals carry with them significant avoidable expense. The fact that once in a custodial setting, individuals are eligible for treatment but on release this ends as funding returns to local government would seem to compound the issue.

#### *Developing responsive services*

In responding to the needs of drug users from the European Union's Accession 8 nations, boroughs had widely differing policies. While all offered emergency care



and harm reduction advice, access to other services was very limited in some boroughs. As seen from the 'findings' section, guidance on eligibility is open to interpretation, but the research team did not find guidance which suggested that A8 migrants should be debarred from services automatically, nor was there firm evidence that drug services are overwhelmed by new service users.

Some boroughs were able to offer prescribing via GP/shared care arrangements and this together with open access and low threshold prescribing services appeared to be successful for this group. Interventions of this type are relatively inexpensive. The same could be said of harm reduction information in Eastern European languages. Since dangerous injecting practices are being observed and native speakers are not available in needle exchanges, the need for the development of this material is pressing.

However, the treatment needs of a Polish person who arrived in the UK prior to 2004 cannot be assumed to be the same as those of migrants arriving more recently. Wanigaratne, Dar, Abdulrahim, and Strang (2003) offer a definition of ethnicity which is composed of shared 'language, customs and recent common ancestry' (ibid p. 40), However, also mentioned is the notion of a common 'sense of belonging' (ibid p. 40). Since the Second World War, the countries of Eastern Europe have changed fundamentally on more than one occasion. It is open to question whether an individual who fled the Communist regimes of the post-war period experiences the same 'sense of belonging' as a post-expansion migrant. More research into these communities' needs is required in developing and rolling out treatment services.

In responding creatively to the needs of new communities as they are currently understood, interviewees offered a range of solutions. There was considerable debate, however, about the extent to which drugs services are central to those solutions or whether in fact drug misuse in new migrant communities is a product of the experience of migration and a symptom of the social exclusion that migrants face. It was questioned whether drugs services orientated increasingly around local Crime and Disorder Partnerships can offer appropriate services to communities where need is not expressed through crime.

On this point too, further investigation is needed, and the new Drug Strategy (Home Office, 2008) suggests that discussion of this issue would be welcome.

### *Towards solutions*

In a context of eligibility restrictions and finite resources, collaboration between DAATs, community groups and amongst partner agencies offers the greatest synergy in service provision. Such collaboration might allow the recruitment of peripatetic workers or volunteers from minority communities by boroughs where the nucleus of that community is not of sufficient size to allow DAATs to take such steps alone. The workforce pool of staff with these composite skills and attributes is inevitably small. Moreover, cross-borough working might support clients who feel most comfortable seeking treatment outside their own area.

In fact DAATs, having already embraced a multi-agency partnership model, are well placed to participate with other sectors in developing culturally competent services orientated around social need, of which drug misuse is a component. Engaging in discussion might allow DAATs to offer services to those communities whose drugs of choice are not highlighted in the Drug Strategy (Home Office, 2002), which currently has a primary focus upon heroin and crack cocaine.

In the longer term it might be possible to act collaboratively across Europe. Treatment expertise developed in the UK can be used to expand provision in Eastern Europe; the result could be not simply repatriating rootless migrants, but reconnecting people with links at home, developing human and social capital at source (DCLG, 2006).

Many of the solutions proposed above involve, to a greater or lesser extent the devolution of power and money to a more local level. The pursuance of these solutions was seen as on occasion cutting across the targets and performance indicators of centralized monitoring agencies. This creates a tension – the requirement for evidence being offset against the desire for timely action. Commissioners identified themselves as being steeped in governmental priorities and perceived themselves as gatekeepers of services: to be trusted with flexibility in this regard. However, this flow cannot be only one way. Services and DAATs themselves must think actively about the changing demography they observe and use existing mechanisms (for example treatment planning) to feed the information gathered back to the centre in order to highlight need and galvanize change. Only when this double loop (Morgan, 1997) has been achieved can organizations properly respond to the changing needs of a dynamic community.

## **Conclusion**

The origins of this research project lie in the appearance, borne on drug service commissioners and providers, that the influx of new migrants from Eastern Europe to the United Kingdom may precipitate a significant increase in demand for drug services. The findings of this research would indicate that this is not the case. While some individuals are approaching services for treatment, it would seem that these numbers are not large enough to compromise wider service delivery. Nor does it seem that there is a need to impose stringent eligibility criteria in order to stifle this demand. Indeed the imposition of such restrictions may have the negative consequence of increasing prison remands and sentences for this group.

This research project does offer some insights into the treatment needs of this group of service users. Low threshold prescribing showed promise here in attracting individuals into treatment, and as with other groups the need for harm reduction materials is important. Further research and the broadening out of service provision will undoubtedly add to the depth of this understanding. However, if services are to respond to the challenges of a dynamic population

services, providers and policy makers must be willing to cut across service types and budget headings to find new responses to the needs of new groups.

**Declaration of interest:** The authors report no conflicts of interest. The authors alone are responsible for the content and writing of the article.

## Notes

- [1] This is the title given to a local health organization responsible for managing local health services.
- [2] UK drug service commissioning is coordinated under the 'Models of care' framework (NTA, 2002, 2006). Interventions are tiered according to service users' needs and organizational assessment.
- [3] General Practitioner: Community-based Medical Doctors.
- [4] Bed & Breakfast.

## References

- Anderson, B., Ruhs, M., Rogaly, B., & Spencer, S. (2006). *Fair enough? Central and East European migrants in low-wage employment in the UK*. Oxford: Joseph Rowntree Foundation.
- Audit Commission. (2007). *Crossing borders, Responding to the local challenges of migrant workers*. London: Audit Commission.
- Banton, P. M., Dhillon, H., Johnson, M. R. D. & Subhra, G. (2006). *Alcohol issues and South Asian/ African Caribbean communities: Improving education, research and service development (Final report #28)* London: Alcohol Education & Research Council (AERC), November 2006. [http://www.aerc.org.uk/documents/pdfs/finalReports/AERC\\_FinalReport\\_0028\(full\).pdf](http://www.aerc.org.uk/documents/pdfs/finalReports/AERC_FinalReport_0028(full).pdf) [Accessed 12/06/2009].
- Becker, J. & Duffy, C. (2002). *Women drug users and drug service provision: Service level responses to engagement and retention*. DPAS Paper 17. London: Home Office.
- Cassidy, J. (2008) *NHS care for overseas patients: Free for all?* British Medical Journal, 337, 322–323. 1 August 2008. [http://www.bmj.com/cgi/content/full/337/aug01\\_2/a1111](http://www.bmj.com/cgi/content/full/337/aug01_2/a1111) [Accessed 12/06/2009].
- Cole, I., Robinson, D., Champion, T., Reeve, K., Bennington, J., Coward, S., et al. (2006). *A review of the evidence base on frequent moving among disadvantaged groups. A report to the Social Exclusion Unit*. London: HMSO.
- Council of the European Union. (2004). *EU Drugs Strategy (2005–2012)*. Note from the General Secretariat to the European Council. Brussels: EU.
- DCLG. (2006). *Getting connected: Guidelines for operating reconnections policies for rough sleepers – Outline framework*. DCLG website. <http://www.communities.gov.uk/publications/housing/gettingconnected> [Accessed 05/09/2007].
- DCLG. (2008) *Managing the impacts of migration: A cross-government approach*. London: Communities and Local Government Publications. <http://www.communities.gov.uk/documents/communities/pdf/838935.pdf> [Accessed 11/06/2009].
- DCLG. (2009). *Managing the impacts of migration: Improvements and innovation*. London: Communities and Local Government Publications. <http://resources.cohesioninstitute.org.uk/Publications/Documents/Document/DownloadDocumentsFile.aspx?recordId=1&file=PDFversion> [Accessed 11/06/2009].

- Department of Health. (2006). *Update on EU Enlargement & Overseas Visitors rights to Primary Care Treatment in the UK*. NHS Guidance to Primary Care Trusts in England, Local Health Boards in Wales, NHS Boards in Scotland, NHS Boards in Northern Ireland (ref: 7587). [http://www.migrantworkersnorthwest.org/web\\_services/attachments/EU%20Enlargement%20and%20Overseas%20Visitors%20entitlement%20to%20Primary%20Care%20Treatment%20in%20the%20UK.pdf](http://www.migrantworkersnorthwest.org/web_services/attachments/EU%20Enlargement%20and%20Overseas%20Visitors%20entitlement%20to%20Primary%20Care%20Treatment%20in%20the%20UK.pdf) [Accessed 12/06/2009].
- Department of Health. (2007) Overseas visitors. [http://www.dh.gov.uk/en/Healthcare/Entitlementsandcharges/OverseasVisitors/Browsable/DH\\_074373](http://www.dh.gov.uk/en/Healthcare/Entitlementsandcharges/OverseasVisitors/Browsable/DH_074373) [Accessed 12/06/2009].
- Drinkwater, S., Eade, J., & Garapich, M. (2006). 'Poles apart? EU enlargement and the labour market outcomes of immigrants in the UK'. IZA Discussion Paper No. 2410.
- European Commission (website). [http://www.europarl.europa.eu/omk/sipade3?L=EN&OBJID=83831&LEVEL=3&SAME\\_LEVEL=1&NAV=S&LSTDOC=Y](http://www.europarl.europa.eu/omk/sipade3?L=EN&OBJID=83831&LEVEL=3&SAME_LEVEL=1&NAV=S&LSTDOC=Y) [Accessed 14/03/2007].
- Fountain, J., Bashford, J., & Winters, M. (2003). *Black and Minority Ethnic Communities in England: A review of the literature*. London: National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse & University of Central Lancashire, Centre for Ethnicity and Health.
- Gilpin, N., Henty, M., Lemos, S., Portes, J., & Bullen, C. (2006). *The impact of free movement of workers from Central and Eastern Europe on the UK labour market*. Department of Work and Pensions Working Paper No. 29. London: Department of Work and Pensions.
- Hansard. (2006a). Column 1646W: Response from Secretary of State for the Home Department to Damian Green MP. <http://www.publications.parliament.uk/pa/cm200506/cmhansrd/v060504/text/60504w32.htm> [Accessed 07/06/2007].
- Hansard. (2006b). *Migration from Central and Eastern Europe to the United Kingdom*, Research Paper 06/49, Social Indicators. London: House of Commons Library.
- Hetherington, P. (2007). *At full strain*. The Guardian. Wednesday 25.09.2007.
- HM Treasury. (2006). *Invest to save budget: Third sector projects*. London: HM Treasury.
- Homeless Link. (2006). *A8 nationals in London homelessness services*. Research Report. London: Homeless Link.
- Homeless Link (website). (2007). *Access to healthcare*. <http://www.homeless.org.uk/inyourarealondon/policy/a8/health> [Accessed 01/02/2007].
- Home Office. (2002). *Updated drug strategy 2002*. London: Home Office.
- Home Office. (2005a). *Improving opportunity, strengthening society: The Government's strategy to increase race equality and community cohesion*. London: Race, Cohesion Equality and Faith Directorate.
- Home Office. (2005b). *Tackling drugs, changing lives: Delivering the difference*. London: Home Office. <http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/drug-strategy/delivering-difference.pdf?view=Binary> [Accessed 23/01/2009].
- Home Office (2007) *Accession monitoring report (May 2004–December 2006)*. A joint online report by the Home Office, Department for Work and Pensions, HM Revenue & Customs and Department for Communities and Local Government. London: Immigration and Nationality Directorate. [http://www.ukba.homeoffice.gov.uk/sitecontent/documents/aboutus/reports/accession\\_monitoring\\_report/report10/may04dec06.pdf?view=Binary](http://www.ukba.homeoffice.gov.uk/sitecontent/documents/aboutus/reports/accession_monitoring_report/report10/may04dec06.pdf?view=Binary) [Accessed 12/06/2009].
- Home Office. (2008). *Drugs: Protecting families and communities. The 2008 drug strategy*. London: Home Office.
- Kennedy, S. & Wilson, W. (2004). *EU enlargement: Entitlement to social security benefits, tax credits and housing assistance*. House of Commons Library, SN/SP/3092, 19 July 2004. London: House of Commons Library.
- McLaughlin, D. (2006). *Charity mounts a UK rescue mission to help thousands of penniless and homeless immigrants*. Observer Newspaper 13.08.2006.
- Mills, K. (2008). Race, ethnicity and drug use: A brief introduction. In H. S. Bhui (Ed.), *Race and criminal justice* (pp. 206–218). London: Sage.
- Mills, K., Brooks, S., Sender, H., & Green, R. (2006). *Assessing drug services in Peterborough: A study of Black and Minority Ethnic Communities*. London: Home Office.

- Mills, K., Broome, K., & Green, R. (2008a). *Beyond Boundaries: II. A8 and A2 nationals in London: Drug treatment needs and referral pathways*. Hatfield: University of Hertfordshire, Centre for Community Research.
- Morgan, G. (1997) *Images of organisation*. California: Sage.
- Morris, E. (2004). *Report on the East European Homeless People in London*. London: East European Advice Centre. [http://www.eeac.org.uk/Surveys\\_2.html](http://www.eeac.org.uk/Surveys_2.html) [Accessed 01/02/2007].
- NTA. (2002). *Models of care for the treatment of drug misusers: Promoting quality, efficiency and effectiveness in drug misuse treatment services in England: Part 2. Full reference report*. London: National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse. [http://www.nta.nhs.uk/publications/documents/nta\\_modelsofcare2\\_2002\\_moc2.pdf](http://www.nta.nhs.uk/publications/documents/nta_modelsofcare2_2002_moc2.pdf) [Accessed 23/01/2009].
- NTA. (2006). *Models of care for treatment of adult drug misusers: Update 2006*. London: National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse. [http://www.nta.nhs.uk/publications/documents/nta\\_modelsofcare\\_update\\_2006\\_moc3.pdf](http://www.nta.nhs.uk/publications/documents/nta_modelsofcare_update_2006_moc3.pdf) [Accessed 23/01/2009].
- Pollard, N., Latorre, M., & Sriskandarajah, D. (2008) *Floodgates or turnstiles? Post EU enlargement migration flows to (and from) the UK*. London: Institute for Public Policy Research.
- Randall, G. (1998). *Rough sleeping: A review of the research*. London: HMSO.
- Ritchie, J., & Lewis, J. (2003). *Qualitative research practice: A guide for social science students and researchers*. London: Sage.
- Robinson, D., & Reeve, K. (2005). *The experiences and Consequences of new immigration at the neighbourhood level*. Interim Report to the Joseph Rowntree Foundation.
- Sangster, D., Shiner, M., Patel, K., & Sheikh, N. (2002). *Delivering drug services to Black & Minority Ethnic Communities*. DPAS Paper 16. London: Home Office.
- Sriskandarajah, D., Cooley, L., & Reed, H. (2005). *Paying their way, the fiscal contribution of immigrants in the UK*. London: IPPR.
- St Mungo's. (2005). *Street drinkers ASB link worker*. Report to Acton Area Committee local community. [http://www.ealing.gov.uk/ealing3/export/sites/ealingweb/services/council/committees/agendas\\_minutes\\_reports/area\\_committee/acton\\_area\\_committee/17\\_May\\_2005\\_-\\_22\\_may\\_2006/\\_28\\_July\\_2005/Item7-ASBStreetDrinkersLinkWorker.doc](http://www.ealing.gov.uk/ealing3/export/sites/ealingweb/services/council/committees/agendas_minutes_reports/area_committee/acton_area_committee/17_May_2005_-_22_may_2006/_28_July_2005/Item7-ASBStreetDrinkersLinkWorker.doc) [Accessed 10/01/2007].
- Travers, T., Tunstall, R. Whitehead, C., & Pruvot, S. (2007). *Population mobility and service provision*. Report for London Councils. <http://www.londoncouncils.gov.uk/localgovernmentfinance/publications/populationmobilityandserviceprovision.htm> [Accessed 12/06/2009].
- Wanigaratne, S., Dar, K., Abdulrahim, D. & Strang, J. (2003). Ethnicity and Drug Use: Exploring the nature of particular relationships among diverse populations in the United Kingdom. *Drugs: education, prevention and policy* (Vol. 10, No. 1).

**Appendix 1.5 Paper 5**

**Mills, K. (2009). Racism, Ethnicity and Drug Misuse: a brief introduction. In Bhui, H.S. (Ed.). *Race and Criminal Justice*. London: Sage.**

# TWELVE

## Racism, Ethnicity, and Drug Misuse: A Brief Introduction

*Karen Mills*

### Introduction

In recent years there has been a growing body of research into the drug treatment needs of black and minority ethnic groups in the UK, although the same is not true across Europe (EMCDDA, 2000; Fountain *et al.*, 2004). This research shows that the social and treatment needs of black and minority ethnic drug users are as varied as those of any other set of individuals. Drugs of choice and mode of administration vary between communities – drugs of greatest prevalence are different in the black Caribbean and Asian communities for example, and are affected by both geography and life experience (Sangster *et al.*, 2002; Mills *et al.*, 2007). A balance must be struck between developing broad provision and meeting individual need. With a new drug strategy in place (Home Office, 2008), the time is now ripe to review drug service provision as it relates to black and minority ethnic communities and consider how well-judged changes might serve to translate research evidence into best practice.

This chapter explores the prevalence and nature of drug use in black and minority ethnic communities, as well as the treatment needs of black and minority ethnic drug users and the extent to which they are being addressed. This discussion is complemented by research evidence into good practice in the area. The chapter concludes with an examination of the ways in which drug treatment services might need to develop to respond to Britain's constantly changing demography.

### **Black and Minority Ethnic Communities and the Prevalence of Drug Misuse**

The history of drug use in Britain abounds with stereotypes. In the broad context of endemic and institutional racism (MacPherson, 1999) it is unsurprising



that many of these centre on the prevalence and perceived dangerousness of black drug users. Thompson (2001) has created a seminal model for the understanding of racism in the British context. His description of racism as operating at the *personal*, *cultural*, and *structural* levels can be seen in operation in wider British society and in relation to the assumptions concerning race and drug misuse. For example, at a cultural level racism attaches the negative stereotypes of drug misuse to particular cultures. Though they mutate over time, these cultural stereotypes are remarkably persistent, whether it be in the form of the evil drug-wielding 'oriental' menace of Dr. Fu Manchu (Rohmer, 1913), the association between African-American jazz music and a supposed drugs 'epidemic' (Yates, 2002), or the violent threat posed by Jamaican 'Yardy' drug dealers (Thompson, 2003). The reality of the situation is rather more complex, and as a result, very difficult to map accurately. Baker (1997) describes the paucity of knowledge about drug use, particularly in minority communities, as inviting 'wishful thinking, anecdotal assertions, propaganda, rumour, exaggeration, and potentially wildly inaccurate guesswork' (Baker, 1997, quoted in Wanigaratne *et al.*, 2003: 40).

One study developed a model for extrapolating drug use overall from the numbers of drug-related deaths (De Angelis, 2004), but this was restricted to opiate use and offered only limited evidence of the much wider range of drugs used by minority ethnic communities. Furthermore, since problem drug users form only a small proportion of the population<sup>1</sup>, and since minority ethnic groups form only a small sub-section of that group, even very large minority population samples can yield imprecise results as to the prevalence of drug use and problem drug use (Ramsey *et al.*, 2001). In an attempt to overcome this problem, the 2000 British Crime Survey incorporated 'booster samples' of larger minority groups (Ramsey *et al.*, 2001), a notable finding being the relatively higher use of illicit drugs amongst people of dual heritage (Aust and Smith, 2003).

Sangster *et al.* (2002) were able to provide a clearer view of the nature and extent of drug use in minority populations. Focusing on the issue directly and combining literature search with targeted interviews to examine specific needs, they highlighted the pattern of crack cocaine and cannabis use among black Caribbean people and the preference for smoking (rather than injecting) heroin in South Asian communities. They also point out the subtle geographical differences and difficulties in categorizing cultural difference. Among new communities (Mills *et al.*, 2006, 2007), drug use can be seen to be influenced both by the trends they experience in the UK (e.g., Polish migrants being influenced by *khat* use among the London Somali community) and by the patterns of use brought from a country of origin (e.g., opium as a drug of choice among Peterborough's Iranian community). However, as Fountain *et al.* (2003)

---

<sup>1</sup>Hough (2002: 987) estimates that while some two million individuals use illegal drugs each month, the 'number of problem drug users is unlikely to exceed 200,000'.



point out, some trends are judged by the numbers presenting to services and are therefore possibly skewed by the services available, rather than being a reliable measure of actual need (see also Shaw *et al.*, 2007).

### **Drug Misuse, Social Inequality, and Race**

A large body of research, dating back to the 1980s, highlights the fact that drug misuse is concentrated in areas of greatest deprivation (Fountain *et al.*, 2003). Seddon (2006) elaborates upon the social context of the drugs–crime nexus, and Buchanan (2006) stresses the extent to which disadvantage acts to limit and fracture the lives of drug users. McIntosh *et al.* (2000) offer a powerful description of the ways in which drug users must repair these ‘spoiled identities’ (p. 181) if they are to protect themselves from relapse into drug misuse in the long term. Housing, employment, and social structures – the hallmarks of full inclusion within society – are key to this process of restoration.

The 2001–02 British Crime Survey draws out a connection between poverty and heroin use, just as there is an association between affluence and the use of powder cocaine (Aust & Condon, 2003). However, the link between ethnicity, social exclusion, and drug use is by no means clear. The Social Exclusion Unit (1998) commented that the majority of England’s black and minority ethnic communities are concentrated in some of the most deprived inner city areas. Furthermore, many of these communities are young and growing, with large numbers of under-25s. As drug use is more likely amongst younger age groups, higher usage would therefore be expected amongst black and minority ethnic communities. However, the evidence indicates that, nationally, the prevalence of illegal use is actually less among minority ethnic communities than white communities (GLADA 2003, 2007). This is particularly the case among South Asians, who report much lower drug use than white people. (Fountain *et al.*, 2003). Theories about the reasons for this lower reported prevalence among minority groups include protective factors afforded by strong family supports and cultural taboos against admitting to drug use (Sangster *et al.*, 2002)<sup>2</sup>. Sangster *et al.* (2002) point to the fact that drug seekers of all races and ethnicities visit areas of ‘known’ drug prevalence in order to purchase drugs to consume elsewhere. Since the drugs market operates strictly within the laws of market forces, open and closed drugs markets – street sales and crack houses – develop to provide for this ‘need’. In the process these neighbourhoods become places of high crime, noise, and nuisance and crack houses develop in the homes of the most vulnerable (GLADA, 2003). This developing of markets in response to a myth of availability reconciles the apparent opposites that levels of drug use are

---

<sup>2</sup>As noted earlier, the only substantial difference from this trend is higher use among individuals of dual heritage than would seem to be the case among other minority groups (Aust & Smith, 2003). However, this needs to be replicated in other studies before it can be seen as a conclusive difference.

actually higher among white users than black and minority ethnic users but that, nevertheless, drug misuse tears minority communities apart (Sangster *et al.*, 2002).

### **Community Stigmas and Strengths**

Social exclusion is not the only factor which influences the lives of black and minority ethnic drug users. Low levels of drug awareness are discernible in all minority communities (Bashford *et al.*, 2003; Mills *et al.*, 2007). These levels of ignorance can cause problems in themselves – for example, in some Asian communities young people with addictions might be sent back to Pakistan in the belief that this will offer some respite, while in fact heroin is nearer its source and cheaper for the user (Bashford *et al.*, 2003). Furthermore, a lack of parental knowledge can intensify pressures upon Asian young people who are conversant with and under pressure to use drugs but have an important avenue for advice and discussion closed to them (Mills *et al.*, 2007).

In newer communities, and among established communities where older members remain non-English-speaking, there may quite literally be no shared language to discuss drugs problems. Some languages (e.g., Farsi) simply have no pejorative words that equate to ‘illegal drugs’ and must rely on more generic terms (medicines). Some minority groups display a strong element of denial, wanting to see drug problems as affecting the host community and not their own lives (Mills *et al.*, 2006). Such attitudes risk feeding stereotypes that some minority communities – particularly those from South Asia – are a low-risk group with no need for services (Bashford *et al.*, 2003). This sense of the betrayal of fundamental cultural mores, sometimes described as the ‘stigma’ attached to drugs, is often associated with Asian or Muslim communities. It is linked to issues of cultural and religious doctrine and is a significant feature affecting the openness with which drugs issues can be discussed in some black and minority ethnic groups (Pearson & Patel, 1998). Stigma applies both to the use of drugs and to talking about drug-related issues – with a sense that such discussion serves to normalize and offer encouragement towards drug use. In breaching these rules, individuals risk exclusion from family, and families risk exclusion from the wider community. Evidence of stigma can be seen both in established minority communities and among newly arrived populations. Mills *et al.* (2007) comment that this reticence can extend to community members denying the impact of drugs upon their lives even though, in their experience of migration and displacement, they have witnessed or faced the use of drugs as a weapon of war. In these newer community groups, stigma is made more acute by the fact that networks are limited and communities are sometimes vanishingly small – ostracism in these circumstances is total and potentially lifelong (Mills *et al.*, 2007).

Patel *et al.* (2004) explore the vulnerability to drug misuse of unaccompanied minors arriving in the UK. These young people, without the points of reference

provided by family, are subject to influences from new friends and street culture. Patel *et al.* (2004) point out that young refugees are not a homogenous and easily defined group. Mills *et al.*'s (2007) research found that some of these young people had been sent abroad by their parents to escape the repercussions of a regime change, and that a previously privileged background had left them unfit for their new life. In seeking acceptance amongst new peers they turned to the credibility they felt was offered by drugs.

However, these vulnerabilities are only part of the picture and great strength lies at the heart of minority communities. Most asylum seekers travel only as far as the borders of the next country (Refugee Action, 2005). Only the richest, most powerful, and most capable are likely to journey as far as Europe and to the UK (Mills *et al.*, 2007). Studies in Lambeth, London (see Mills *et al.*, 2007), show that 48 per cent of the borough's Somali community are educated to degree level or above. Harnessing this untapped potential (and a similar percentage of that community are unemployed) might be the key to overcoming social exclusion in these communities and consequently to helping address and prevent drug misuse.

### **Delivering Services to Black and Minority Ethnic Groups**

Widespread drug misuse in the UK is a relatively recent phenomenon. Prior to the 1980s addiction was limited to a small number of white, middle-class users dependent upon heroin (Strang & Gossop, 2005; Pearson & Patel, 2007). During the 1980s, however, the availability of heroin in UK cities mushroomed (Yates, 2002). At this time the issue was refracted through the lens of public health and the main problem was seen as the transmission of HIV/AIDS (Robertson, 2005). The response from the UK press was fierce and triggered the public health responses of mass HIV-awareness advertising and a rapid growth in treatment services (ACMD, 1982; Edwards, 1989). At this stage, however, heroin use was seen as a white, male issue. Treatment services concentrated their efforts on this section of the population, and treatment grew up around these needs (Pearson & Patel, 2007). The focus of treatment since has been upon substitute prescribing, and since no comparable treatment option exists in relation to crack cocaine, these services were slow to grow (Bottomley, 1999), with negative consequences for black crack users. Similarly, the fact that services for opiate users grew up in response to HIV/AIDS meant that stress was laid on the dangers of injection as a mode of administration, and the substitution of heroin smoking as a less dangerous form of use. For South Asian users, however, where the chosen mode of administration is smoking (Cottew and Oyefeso, 2005), such advice can lead to needs being marginalized and underestimated (Sangster *et al.*, 2002).

This history casts a long shadow. While services might have changed dramatically, black and minority ethnic service users remain estranged from

services that are perceived as unwelcoming and inappropriate (Home Office, 2002; South, 2002). Interestingly, in some areas, evidence is emerging that where young black men are engaged by services, their retention is as good as it is for white service users<sup>3</sup>. If this is confirmed to be the case, then there are learning points to make good practice more widespread and issues for services in advertising their presence.

More recently the focus – and the funding – of drug treatment has been upon those drugs that cause greatest harm in terms of crime. While this has led to a growth in the development of crack services – many offering cognitive behavioural therapies – this does cause a further set of tensions. Firstly, minority communities have tended to have negative experiences of the criminal justice system (Bowling and Philips 2002; see also Smith's Chapter 2 in this volume). Unless actively overturned, the misgivings stemming from a history of negative experiences can have a similarly negative impact upon an individual's engagement with the treatment process. If such treatment is quasi-compulsory via a drug rehabilitation requirement (McSweeney *et al.*, 2006), this has implications for equal access to justice. If retention is compromised by previous negative experiences, then the consequent breaching of an order will serve to accelerate an individual's journey through the criminal justice system.

Furthermore, there is a neglect of those drugs and, consequently, of the communities more associated with particular drugs and are not strongly connected to crime and disorder. *Khat* is a particular case in point here. Used extensively by the Somali and Yemeni communities and strongly associated with deprivation, unemployment, and exclusion (which would not appear to be the case in Somalia and Yemen itself), this drug has until recently received only low priority in strategy documents as it is not a Class 'A' drug (Havell, 2004), and its use not a cause of crime. Indeed it can be argued that within the current framework – focusing as it does upon crime and disorder – to include *khat* use would be inappropriate (Mills *et al.*, 2007) and serve to criminalize a whole new section of the public. While *khat* use does create problems for the families and individuals who use it the solution lies not in judicial measures, but in inclusive, community solutions to what is in fact a symptom of social exclusion (Havell, 2004; Buchanan, 2004). Buchanan (2006) goes so far as to argue that if the problems of drug misuse stem from social exclusion, then drug treatment cannot act to resolve them (McKeganey, 2008). It is heartening to observe that the latest drug strategy makes specific mention of wider problems (Home Office, 2008), possibly heralding a broadening of strategy to include the much more intractable problem of social inclusion.

---

<sup>3</sup>This is a finding of an unpublished study commissioned by the National Treatment Agency. Source: personal communication with senior NTA official.

## Service Responses

Responding to the drug treatment needs of black and minority ethnic groups requires effort at all levels. Fundamental requirements are enshrined in law (Drug Strategy Directorate, 2003), and the Race Relations (Amendment) Act 2000 speaks of the need to eradicate discrimination and develop action plans for race equality. In practical terms the starting point for developing services is a local needs assessment, and increasingly needs assessments accentuate the needs of black and minority ethnic service users within local crime reduction partnerships. From this starting point, however, clear guidance is required to support commissioners and providers in promoting good practice. Sangster *et al.* (2002) emphasize the importance of 'cultural competence'. This concept, underlining the need for provision to be sensitive, specific, and appropriate (Sangster *et al.*, 2002), is active and incremental, with services striving to build upon existing good practice. The Race and Drugs Project (2005) offers explicit action points to services at every stage of development in order to support them in making race equality explicit.

Good practice, then, begins with policy development. Here it is crucial that policies are developed and reviewed in conjunction with local minority communities, and with key partners to ensure that all participants in service delivery are committed to processes of equality (Race and Drugs Project, 2005). In implementation, there is a need to embed race equality at all levels and to ring-fence funding for its delivery. This includes the representation at all levels of black and minority ethnic staff (Havell, 2004). Sangster *et al.* (2002) stress the dangers of interpreting this last point as crude 'ethnic matching'. It cannot be assumed that clients will wish to see a worker from their own ethnic background. Indeed, concerns about confidentiality may mean that staff from outside the community are preferred (Mills *et al.*, 2006, 2007), though a balance must be struck in each case between the requirement to demonstrate privacy actively and the possibility of offering services in an individual's own language (Fountain *et al.*, 2003). Clearly at its best, a process of training and cross-fertilization can occur within staff groups to a point where all frontline staff are meshed into community needs and are able to offer an appropriate and responsive service (Bashford *et al.*, 2003).

When delivering services there is a need to target publicity appropriately, including giving specific thought to the needs of women from minority ethnic groups (Race and Drugs Project, 2005), and to ensuring that service users can recognize that services are not threatening. This might include the presentation of a waiting room with provision of culturally specific pictures and newspapers to show to new service users that the diverse needs of local minority groups are considered from the first (Sangster *et al.*, 2002). Alone, however, these symbols are tokenistic and alienating. They must be backed up with a familiarity with the needs of communities (Home Office, 2006), proper staff training, and adequate resources.

For some communities, services need to be reconfigured entirely. Differences of opinion are evident about the extent to which it is the goal of services to be delivered via mainstream mechanisms (Mills *et al.*, 2007). These have the advantage of greater stability via core funding (Sangster *et al.*, 2002; Havell, 2004), but not all service users are at a point where access to these is possible. While Sangster *et al.* (2002) envisage a process whereby over time specialist services might be integrated into mainstream provision, it must be remembered that the demography of the UK is fluid and that new groups might always require some degree of separate provision. In developing new models for services, a balance must on occasion be struck between the need to maintain the privacy of individual service users and the capacity to draw upon the strength that family networks can provide (Mills *et al.*, 2006). In Mills *et al.*'s (2006) research, service users from Asian communities expressed a strong desire to enter into discussion with parents and family but needed mediation and education to facilitate this. Overall there is a need for the democratization of services, that is a sharing of power and the cross fertilization of ideas and knowledge so that the voices of minority communities can be heard more clearly and responded to more actively (Race and Drugs Project, 2005; Fountain *et al.*, 2003).

### **Conclusion: Translating Knowledge into Action**

While it is not possible to draw general conclusions that apply to all places at all times, existing research shows that, in general terms, drug use is lower in black communities than in white. The relatively higher level of crack cocaine and cannabis use amongst black Caribbean people should be seen in this context. Heroin use is highest among white service users and there is relatively low usage of any drug amongst South Asians. In terms of any drug treatment needs, historically, members of black and minority ethnic communities have been described as 'hard to reach'. However, it might be more accurate to say that the nature of the treatment need among these groups is different and that it is service provision that has neglected to conform itself effectively to their needs. The impact of poverty and exclusion, together with individuals' own experience of migration trauma and of racism, combine to catalyse vulnerability. While research into good practice has advanced, there is considerable delay in the implementation of findings. New research indicates the persistence of issues of shame and stigma, continued fears of a lack of confidentiality, and a lack of cultural and religious competence (LDAN, 2007). In part, problems persist because the challenges are diffuse and the landscape apparently shifting. But the guidance offered centrally also lacks specificity. For example, in advising best practice in relation to asylum seekers, the Home Office diversity manual states 'Service providers need to be able to address the differing needs of all these groups' (Home Office, 2006: 35). While at the same

time, demands in relation to waiting times, overall numbers in treatment, and attrition are extremely specific, couched as targets and increasingly cash-linked (NTA, 2007). Behn's aphorism about performance management: 'what gets measured is what gets done' (Behn, 2003: 599), is clearly relevant here.

In the meantime, the demography of the UK changes with new minority groups arriving – for example, from an expanding European Union and asylum seekers from the world's most troubled nations. The new Drug Strategy, set to direct policy until 2018 (Home Office, 2008), does emphasize the need for attention to the needs of black and minority ethnic communities. Drugs like *khat*, which have not previously been given attention, are now noted and responses to local needs assessment in relation to minority communities are stressed. It remains to be seen whether and when strategy becomes action.

### Summary

This chapter examines the racist stereotypes that underpin many of the assumptions about drug use by members of minority groups, before exploring the rather more complex reality of drug use within minority ethnic communities. While the evidence does not lend itself to many firm conclusions, it does show that overall drug use is actually less prevalent among minority ethnic groups. The specific risk factors that apply to minority ethnic communities are investigated, with a particular focus on the part played by social exclusion. The chapter assesses how these risks are counterbalanced by protective forces in play for some communities – these include community, family, and faith – although these forces can also alienate and exclude individual drug users.

A brief history of the development of drug treatment services shows how minority groups have often been excluded from provision. The treatment needs of service users from minority groups are outlined, together with an assessment of the efforts which providers have made to meet these needs. While research is providing a fuller picture of what is required, progress by treatment providers remains slow. The chapter concludes with some thoughts about recent policy developments – it remains to be seen if the expressed aspirations can improve the quality of service delivery.

### Key Texts

Fountain, J., Bashford, J. and Winters, M. (2003) Black and Minority Ethnic Communities in England: A review of the Literature on Drug Use and Related Service Provision. National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse and the Centre for Ethnicity and Health, London: NTA.



Mills, K., Brooks, S., Sender, H. and Green, R. (2006) *Accessing Drug Services in Peterborough: A Study of Black and Minority Ethnic Communities*. London Home Office and Centre for Community Research University of Hertfordshire Hatfield. [http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/dip/Peterborough\\_BME\\_report?view=Binary](http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/dip/Peterborough_BME_report?view=Binary).

Sangster, D., Shiner, M., Patel, K. and Sheikh N. (2002) *Delivering Drug Services to Black & Minority Ethnic Communities*. DPAS paper 16. Home Office.

## References

- Advisory Council on the Misuse of Drugs (ACMD). (1982) *Treatment and Rehabilitation*. Report of the Advisory Council on the Misuse of Drugs. London: HMSO.
- Aust, R. & Condon, J. (2003) *Geographical Variations in Drug Use. Key Findings From the 2001/02 British Crime Survey*. 4 December 2003. London: Home Office.
- Aust, R. & Smith, N. (2003) *Ethnicity and Drug Use: Key Findings From the 2001/2002 British Crime Survey*. Home Office Findings Number 209. London: HMSO.
- Bashford, J., Buffin, J., & Patel, K. (2003) *The Department of Health's Black and Minority Ethnic Drug Misuse Needs Assessment Project. Report 2: The Findings*. Preston: Centre for Ethnicity and Health.
- Behn, R.D. (2003) 'Why measure performance? Different purposes require different measures', *Public Administration Review*, 63(5), 586–606.
- Bottomley, T. (1999) 'Life in the slow lane: are we serious about services for stimulant users?' *Druglink*, May/June, 12–14.
- Bowling, B. & Phillips, C. (2002) *Racism, Crime and Justice*. Harlow: Longman.
- Buchanan, J. (2004) 'Missing links? Problem drug use and social exclusion', *Probation Journal*, 51(4), 387–97.
- Buchanan, J. (2006) 'Understanding problematic drug use: a medical matter or a social issue?' *British Journal of Community Justice*, 4(2).
- Cottew, G. & Oyefeso, A. (2005) 'Illicit drug use among Bangladeshi women living in the United Kingdom: An exploratory qualitative study of a hidden population in East London', *Drugs: Education, Prevention and Policy*, 12 Issue 3.
- De Angelis, D., Hickman, M. & Yang, S. (2004) 'Estimating long-term trends in the incidence and prevalence of opiate use/injecting drug use and the number of former users: back-calculation methods and opiate overdose deaths', *American Journal of Epidemiology*, 160(10), 994–1004.
- Drug Strategy Directorate (2003) *Diversity fact sheet February 2003 Race relations amendment act 2000: what does it mean in practice?* <http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/diversity/RRAA-diversity-factsheet.pdf?view=Binary> accessed 01.03.2008.



- Edwards, G. (1989) What drives British drug policies? *Addiction*, 84 (2), 219–26.
- European Monitoring Centre for Drugs and Drug Addiction (2000) EMCDDA Scientific Report, Mapping Available Information on Social Exclusion and Drugs, Focusing on 'Minorities' Across 15 EU Member States. Lisboa: EMCDDA.
- Fountain, J., Bashford, J. & Winters, M. (2003) Black and Minority Ethnic Communities in England: A Review of the Literature on Drug Use and Related Service Provision. National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse and the Centre for Ethnicity and Health, London: NTA.
- Fountain, J., Bashford, J., Underwood, S., Khurana, J., Winters, M., Carpentier, C. & Patel, K. (2004). Drug use amongst Black and minority ethnic communities in the European Union and Norway. *Probation Journal*, 51(4), 362–78.
- Greater London Alcohol and Drug Alliance (GLADA) (2003) *London: The Highs and Lows*. London: Greater London Authority.
- Greater London Alcohol and Drug Alliance (GLADA) (2007) *London: The Highs and Lows 2*. London: Greater London Authority.
- Havell, C. (2004) *Khat use in Somali, Ethiopian and Yemeni communities in England: Issues and Solutions*. London: Turning Point & Home Office.
- Home Office (1998) *Tackling Drugs to Build a Better Britain*. London: Home Office.
- Home Office (2002) *Updated Drug Strategy*. London: Home Office.
- Home Office (2004) *Tackling Drugs: Changing Lives*. London: Home Office.
- Home Office (2006) *Home Office Diversity Manual*. London: HMSO. <http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/diversity/DiversityManual?view=Binary> accessed 28.01.2008.
- Home Office (2008) *Drugs: Protecting Families and Communities. The 2008 Drug Strategy*. London: Home Office.
- Hough, M. (2002) 'Controlling/policing substance use(rs): drug user treatment within a criminal justice context', *Substance Use & Misuse*, 37(8–10), 985–96.
- London Drug & Alcohol Network (LDAN) (2007) *LDAN News*. December 2007. London: LDAN.
- MacPherson, W. (1999) *The Report of the Stephen Lawrence Inquiry*. London: The Stationery Office.
- Manning, P. (2007) *Drugs and popular Culture*. Devon: Willan.
- McIntosh, J. & McKeganey, N. (2000) 'The recovery from dependent drug use: addicts' strategies for reducing the risk of relapse', *Drugs: Education, Prevention and Policy*, 7(2), 2000.
- McKeganey, N. (2008) Recovery is key. *Druglink*, March/April 2008, 18–19.
- McSweeney, T., Stevens, A. & Hunt, N. (2006) The Quasi-compulsory Treatment of Drug-Dependent Offenders in Europe: Final National Report – England. EISS, Kent; QCT Europe: Institute for Criminal Policy Research.
- Mills, K., Brooks, S., Sender, H. & Green, R. (2006) *Accessing Drug Services in Peterborough: A Study of Black and Minority Ethnic Communities*. London: Home Office and Centre for Community Research University

- of Hertfordshire Hatfield. [http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/dip/Peterborough\\_BME\\_report?view=Binary](http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/dip/Peterborough_BME_report?view=Binary). Accessed 01.03.2008.
- Mills, K., Knight, T. & Green, R. (2007) *Beyond Boundaries: Offering Substance Misuse Services to New Migrants in London*. University of Hertfordshire.
- National Treatment Agency (NTA) (2007) *Waiting Times and Access to Treatment* [http://www.nta.nhs.uk/areas/waiting\\_times/default.aspx](http://www.nta.nhs.uk/areas/waiting_times/default.aspx) accessed 28.01.2008.
- Nutt, D., King, L.A., Saulsbury, W. & Blakemore, C. (2007) Development of a rational scale to assess the harm of drugs of potential misuse. *The Lancet*. 369(9566), 1047–53.
- Patel, K., Buffin, J., Underwood, S., Khurana, J., McQuade, C., Brako, M., Keeling, P. & Crawley, H. (2004) *Young Refugees and Asylum Seekers in Greater London: Vulnerability to Problematic Drug Use*. London: GLADA and the Centre for Ethnicity and Health.
- Pearson, G. & Patel, K. (1998) Drugs, deprivation and ethnicity: outreach among Asian drug users in a Northern English City. *Journal of Drug Issues* 28(1), 199–224.
- Pearson, G. and Patel, K. (2007) *Drugs, Deprivation and Ethnicity: Outreach Among Asian Drug Users in a Northern English City*. Faculty of Health, Centre for Ethnicity & Health & Institute for Philosophy, Diversity and Mental Health. University of central Lancashire <http://www.uclan.ac.uk/facs/health/ethnicity/reports/drugsdeprivationandprivacy.htm> accessed 01.02.2008.
- Race and Drugs Project (2005). *An Organisational Aide Memoir for Drug and Allied services. Action Points for Change: Enhancing Good Practice by Making Explicit the Dimension of Race Equality. Revised EU version*. Enfield: University of Middlesex.
- Ramsey, M., Baker, P., Goulden, C., Sharp, C. and Sondhi, A. (2001) *Drug Misuse Declared in 2000: Results from the British Crime Survey*. Home Office Research Study 224. London: Home Office Research, Development and Statistics Directorate.
- September 2001 <http://www.homeoffice.gov.uk/rds/pdfs/hors224.pdf> accessed 01.02.2008.
- Refugee Action (2005) *Briefing: Journey of the Asylum Seeker*. <http://www.refugee-action.org.uk/information/learningaboutasylum.aspx>.
- Reid, G., Campbell, A., Beyer, L. & Crofts, N. (2001) 'Ethnic communities' vulnerability to involvement with illicit drugs'. *Drugs: Education, Prevention and Policy*, 8(4), 350–74.
- Robertson, R. (2005) 'The arrival of HIV' in J. Strang, & M. Gossop, (eds), (2002) *Heroin Addiction and the British System: Volume 1 Origins and Evolution*. Oxford: Routledge.
- Rohmer, S. (1913) *The Mystery of Dr. Fu Manchu*. London: Cassell & Co.
- Sangster, D., Shiner, M., Patel, K. & Sheikh, N. (2002) *Delivering Drug Services to Black & Minority Ethnic Communities*. DPAS paper 16. London: Home Office.
- Seddon, T. (2006) Drugs, crime and social exclusion: social context and social theory in British drugs–crime research. *British Journal of Criminology*. 46, 680–703.

- Shaw, A., Egan, J. & Gillespie, M. (2007). *Drugs and Poverty: A Literature Review*. A report produced by the Scottish Drugs Forum (SDF) on behalf of the Scottish Association of Alcohol and Drug Action Teams. Glasgow: Glasgow Caledonian University.
- Skellington, R. (1996) *'Race' in Britain Today*. London: Sage.
- Social Exclusion Unit (SEU) (1998). *Bringing People Together: A National Strategy For Neighbourhood Renewal*. London: Stationery Office.
- South, N. (2002) 'Drugs, alcohol and crime' in M. Maguire, R. Morgan & R. Reiner (eds), *The Oxford Handbook of Criminology*, Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Strang, J. & Gossop, M. (2005) *Heroin Addiction and the British System. Volume 1 Origins and Evolution*. Oxford: Routledge.
- Thompson, N. (2001) *Anti-Discriminatory Practice* (3rd edn.) Basingstoke: Palgrave.
- Thompson, T. (2003). 'Without a gun, you're dead', *The Observer*. London: September 21, 2003.
- Wanigaratne, S., Dar, K., Abdulrahim, D. & Strang, J. (2003) Ethnicity and drug use: exploring the nature of particular relationships among diverse populations in the United Kingdom. *Drugs: Education, Prevention & Policy*. 10(1), 2003.
- Yates, R. (1999) Only available in black: the limiting of addiction services in the twentieth century. *Uteseksjonen 30 Ar Pa Gata*. November. Oslo Uteseksjonen.
- Yates, R. (2002) A brief history of British drugs policy, 1950–2001. *Drugs: Education, Prevention & Policy*. 9(2), 2002.

**Appendix 1.6 Paper 6**

**Mills, K. (2012). Under the Radar: impact of policies of localism on substance misuse services for refugee and asylum seeking communities. *International Social Work*, Vol. 55, Number 5, September 2012.**

# Under the radar: Impact of policies of localism on substance misuse services for refugee and asylum seeking communities

*International Social Work*  
55(5) 662–674

© The Author(s) 2012

Reprints and permission: [sagepub.co.uk/journalsPermissions.nav](http://sagepub.co.uk/journalsPermissions.nav)

DOI: 10.1177/0020872812447637

[isw.sagepub.com](http://isw.sagepub.com)



**Karen Mills**

University of Hertfordshire, UK

## Abstract

Drug services struggle to respond to the UK's minority communities. Despite some success, suspicion persists. The UK government has advanced localism as a mechanism for supporting communities in developing systems which will meet their needs. Drawing upon three research projects, this article examines the needs of asylum seekers and refugees, the formation of communities and the barriers which leave individuals unnoticed. It explores the potential of localism to engage and support drug users in new communities.

## Keywords

asylum, Big Society, drug treatment, drugs, localism, refugee, substance misuse

Notions of 'localism' are widespread in the discourses of politics, economics, globalization and sustainability, at a European level and internationally. The notion of 'subsidiarity' is a guiding organizational principle of the European Union, and Mohan and Stokke (2000) describe the confluence of

---

**Corresponding author:** Karen Mills, School of Nursing, Midwifery and Social Work, University of Hertfordshire, Room 1F300, Wright Building, College Lane, Hatfield AL10 9AB, UK.

Email: [k.mills@herts.ac.uk](mailto:k.mills@herts.ac.uk)

interests which results in the 'paradoxical consensus' (p. 263) of widely opposing political forces hailing the benefit of localism for communities. This impetus towards localism can be observed in UK political activity over the course of the past 15 years (Taylor, 2003).

Localism appeals to those who want to hear the voices of communities who are 'hard to reach'. Refugee communities fall squarely into that category in terms of both research and practice, and this article discusses whether the pursuit of local drug treatment can offer new approaches or whether barriers to service delivery remain insuperable.

## What is localism?

Concepts of localism were embedded in the policy agenda of the recent Labour administration. Lodge and Muir (2010) trace Labour's interest in pluralist politics to their exclusion from power during the 1980s and 1990s and the corresponding investment in constitutional reform as a brake on executive power.

Taylor (2003) observes politicians as perceiving the potential of localism to answer problems of democratic participation and social inclusion at local, regional and national levels. All these can be seen in the New Labour administration. Examples of national restructuring are the Acts of devolution which passed administrative, judicial and fiscal powers to Assemblies in Wales (Government of Wales Act 1998) and Northern Ireland (Northern Ireland Act 1998) and to the Scottish Parliament (Scotland Act 1998). At a regional level powers were devolved to local mayors (Labour Party, 1997); the 1997 manifesto envisaged further powers passing to local councils (Labour Party, 1997). Locally, community development operated as a tool for public policy development (Taylor, 2003). In truth, however, this rhetoric was not fulfilled. The Labour Party in government held political power to itself with a complex framework of centrally set targets, oversight and governance (Bache, 2003; Smith, 2010).

Drug treatment demonstrates the central control and targets-based supervision of the delivery of local services. 'Tackling Drugs Together' (Home Office, 1995) established procedures for local needs assessment and commissioning under the aegis of local joint commissioners. While budget streams have changed, this framework remains in place some 15 years later. Under Labour, the control exerted by national targets was super-imposed upon this model. Key indicators of impact and quality were rolled out from the centre with adherence to targets overseen by the National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse. With objective evidence of treatment efficacy (Gossop et al., 1998, 1999) and a perceived financial saving seen to flow from drug treatment (Home Office, 2008), money was pumped into the

system; numbers in treatment doubled and new initiatives for drug misusing offenders flourished. Entry into treatment has become much easier for the majority of drug users with shorter waiting times, lower thresholds for service delivery and improved outcomes. However, a concentration on the link between drugs and crime has meant that provision has focused upon Class 'A' drugs (heroin and crack cocaine) with central government, maintaining a clear line of sight between national policy and local implementation. This restricts services in delivering treatment to communities who, as will be seen below, have different patterns of use or balance of social and criminal needs.

### *Localism and the Big Society*

The economic downturn in 2008 created conditions where the two main UK political parties could establish a clear demarcation of policy. Faced with the imperative to reduce the economic deficit, Labour's intended response was to increase taxation and bolster growth, while the Conservatives proposed the reduction in the size of the state, with welfare capacity maintained through the development of the 'Big Society' (Smith, 2010).

Elected in May 2010 the UK Coalition Government stated an intention to shift power from Westminster to local areas, the goal being to reduce the state, increase democratic engagement and empower communities (Goodwin, 2011). Localism under the coalition has been expressed in the Localism Act (2010) (DCLG, 2011) devolving power for housing and planning to local government (DCLG, 2010). In addition, in his leadership of the Conservative Party, the Prime Minister has popularized the term the 'Big Society' as a banner under which the key themes of modern Conservative/Coalition decentralization can muster. It is envisaged that every part of government will employ six key drivers to transfer power from Whitehall to the citizenry. The mechanisms which exemplify this process are: reducing bureaucracy; empowering community decision-making; increasing local control of public finance; diversifying the supply of public services; increasing transparency in government and strengthening accountability (DCLG, 2010). At its most effective the 'Big Society' has the scope to achieve a genuine relinquishing of power by Westminster government (Goodwin, 2011).

### *Localism and drug treatment*

Drug treatment in England and Wales demonstrates several of the hallmarks of localism, particularly local control of finance and diversifying supply of services. Treatment is nested within, and affected by, broader trends within health provision. The 2010 White Paper 'Equity and Excellence' proposed

significant organizational change to 'strengthen the local democratic legitimacy of the NHS' (HM Government, 2010: 34). The architecture of these changes is yet to be finalized – political manoeuvring, public opposition and the voices of health service professionals having acted as a brake on the legislative process. However, the consequence for drug treatment is to move funding for drug and alcohol treatment from central control to local government, with responsibility for health priorities and spending decisions vested in local 'Health and Wellbeing Boards' (Department of Health, 2011). Furthermore, the Drug Strategy (Home Office, 2010) emphasized recovery from dependency, with that recovery being supported by treatment agencies and the wider community (Home Office, 2010). These features of local control and recovery combine within a new outcome-based commissioning system. This shift in NHS procurement will allow 'any willing provider' to bid to offer services to drug users and be judged (and paid) on the basis of the successful outcome of their intervention, rather than upon the process.

Simultaneously, the sector has seen the development of ideas of asset-based recovery. Drawing on recovery and strengths-based approaches seen in the fields of justice and mental health (Carpenter, 2002; Farrell, 2004), treatment services work to stimulate the capacity within individuals in order to reduce drug use and concomitant crime and promote long-term recovery.

### *Localism in new communities*

In examining the extent to which the trends of localism and asset-based approaches support the needs of the UK's emerging communities, this article draws on three recent studies focusing on asylum seeking and refugee communities in the UK. These drew on the voices of different interest groups to examine the drivers and the barriers to seeking support from drug treatment services.

The first study, undertaken in the east of England (Mills et al., 2006), explored attitudes to drugs and treatment services. The area studied is a dispersal area within the UK (Sales, 2002) and the 29 respondents (of a wider sample of 96 interviewees) were refugees and asylum seekers from Middle Eastern countries.<sup>1</sup> Interviews were undertaken by speakers of the respondents' mother tongue then transcribed into English. The identity of the respondents was not known at any stage to the research team, a factor crucial to promoting free discussion in this group. Equally, respondents were not asked to identify their asylum status, the limitation this imposed being balanced with enhanced freedom of expression. The majority of respondents were male ( $n = 27$ ) and the sample was relatively young with 20 interviewees being under 30; none were over 45. The refugee community



in the area is composed generally of young men who fled the Iraq war and who are being joined by other family only insofar as their status has been resolved.

The second sample (Mills et al., 2007) was drawn from service providers within a London-based study. Here semi-structured interviews were undertaken with specialist staff in 40 drug and refugee support services within seven London boroughs.

The third study (Sikora et al., 2010) also took place within a UK dispersal area. It drew on a sample of eight refugees (from a wider sample of 58 interviewees) and 44 providers to explore need and service provision for emerging communities in the southeast of England.

The commissioning of the studies and the responses of the group of service providers in the London study show that there is some awareness of the problems faced by individuals seeking refuge in the UK; however, mainstream providers were not alert to the nature or extent of local populations. As an example, information provided to the London study by drugs agencies stated that recent needs assessment had revealed that the largest local minority community was of Somali refugees. Local refugee organizations refuted this, saying that it was in fact only the third largest but that the Somali community had begun to coalesce and consequently be noticed:

It takes five, six, seven years maybe from when the conflict is at its height to when communities are settled enough to set up community organizations . . . it then takes four or five years for those community organizations to develop enough for anybody to know what they're doing. It takes maybe 10 years before local authority start to recognize that they have got a big community. There are about 15 Somali organizations in [the borough], and it's only really in the last two or three years that they . . . have started being heard. (Refugee Worker, London)

Griffiths et al. (2005) highlight the role of Refugee Community Organizations in supporting new communities both in meeting basic needs early in this process and in negotiating the contested ground of settlement and integration as communities coalesce. However, in relation to drug treatment this process has additional complications. Problematic drug users in refugee communities may wish to remain concealed. In part this can be ascribed to a fear of deportation. Forty-five percent of individuals in the east of England study commented upon the importance of securing refugee status and not acting to undermine the process. Respondents were wary of acknowledging the extent of their own drug use and only one described himself as a drug addict.

Equally persistent is the stigma of drug use. Documented in the literature (Fountain, 2010; Fountain et al., 2003; Mills, 2009; Sangster et al., 2002),

this was prevalent in all three of these studies – mentioned by 93 percent of the east of England respondents. Furthermore, communities forming in England are small and do not see themselves as ‘local’, but as national or even European in their orientation. As a result, the ostracism which may result from acknowledging a drug problem may be total, lifelong and global.

Because [the] only people they have to turn to for all their needs . . . are members of their own community and those members – just as in any community – tend to be . . . critical about drug use . . . [it’s a] handful of people, but they are very excluded people . . . excluded from their own community as well as excluded – simply because of being asylum seekers or refugees – from the community at large and on top of that the exclusion any drug user would face. (Refugee Worker, London)

This factor accentuates the reality of individuals’ fear of a loss of confidentiality in approaching services: that information will leak back to family, friends and community with devastating consequences.

Vulnerability to drug use associated with the stress of acculturation is noted by Johnson (1996). The east of England study noted young men as being vulnerable to a mix of dynamic risk factors: rootlessness; disengagement from services and lack of family support. The London study echoed this challenge of acculturation for unaccompanied minors who have fled from privileged backgrounds, are emotionally unprepared for UK life and experience a great deal of pressure to conform to new and unfamiliar norms (Patel et al., 2004).

Interviewees in the London study made particular mention of drug use as an aspect of modern war, a factor which has resonances with Keller et al. (2003) and Pumariega et al. (2005). Traumatic experiences characterize the expulsion, journey and arrival of a great many asylum seekers with consequent elevation in post-traumatic stress and drug use (Sowey, 2005).

The drugs which respondents perceived as problematic were much broader than those contained within the current UK Drug Strategy. Twenty-one percent of respondents in the east of England group mentioned opium/heroin as problematic within their communities. Cocaine and crack were hardly mentioned, while cannabis was mentioned by 31 percent and cigarettes or naswar (a tobacco-like drug) (Merchant et al., 2000) by 51 percent. Alcohol was viewed as problematic by 48 percent of interviewees and tea was viewed as overused by 10 percent of interviewees. The method of administration of drugs was different from that common in the UK and reminiscent of drug use in interviewees’ home nations. For example, respondents mentioned the use of opium smoked using a hot wire plunged into an opium pot.

In the London context the use of khat was described as problematic – and contrasted with the social use of khat in the local Somali context. The social impact of khat use was identified by several respondents. The impact of trauma and of the process of migration as well as acculturation was noted by respondents as having an impact upon the drug use and the consequent need for services. However, this created tensions in service delivery:

It's been put to us that we should be doing something about khat . . . I don't doubt that there is a need there . . . providing structured drug treatment for people who are chewing khat in response to feelings of isolation and being a minority within our community . . . having post-traumatic stress disorder, having mental health issues. I can see the need. The issue then is when you are told that the only solution to that need is providing drug treatment . . . and making those people come off that drug . . . instead of going right back to the beginning and thinking systematically about how we support any emerging community, any settling community in our borough. (Joint Commissioning Manager)

The strong link under the Labour administration between treatment provision and crime prevention undermines the provision of services to meet social needs. One Joint Commissioning Manager in the London study put it thus:

Crime and disorder partnership is the wrong focus because this is nothing to do with crime or disorder. It's about wider social care. (Joint Commissioning Manager)

Seventy-two percent of respondents in the east of England study described carrying with them the myths and perceptions of justice and treatment at home and ascribing them to the UK context. It is interesting to note that these findings, and also those contained in Fountain (2010), show the same persistent mythology about the inadequacy of treatment services despite advances in treatment provision and research to suggest that the retention of people from minority ethnic communities who enter treatment is as good as that of their white counterparts (NDTMS, undated).

The London study noted the assets held by refugee communities in terms of human capital. The education and resource of individuals in flight from governmental upheaval was evident in the responses of staff and in the needs assessments carried out by treatment services – one of which revealed that 48 percent of the local Somali population is educated to degree level or above.

## Discussion: Localism in action

These findings suggest an unmet need for drug treatment in refugee communities and prompt the question of whether refugee and asylum seeking communities hold the wherewithal to enlist in the UK's Big Society, or whether the impulse of localism will exclude these new communities from treatment pressing them into the ranks of the socially dispossessed.

These findings would suggest that there are significant factors which inhibit refugee and asylum seeking communities from seeking support from drugs services. Newly arrived populations carry with them residual fears of the power of governmental institutions and a persistent mythology about drug treatment. Fear of deportation back to a situation of war or oppression, certainty that admitting a problem will count against any asylum application and an abiding sense that drug treatment offers only punishment and degradation combine to form a barrier to seeking help. Moreover, these findings show the isolation of minority groups within the wider community, and the isolation of drug users within communities themselves. Shame and stigma lead drug users to remain silent about the issues they face, rather than risk exposure. Moreover, the nature of drug use in the minority communities studied would appear to be different from what is broadly anticipated within recent strategy. A wider conception of what constitutes problematic use and drugs of abuse, and the social disintegration which follows, is such that current policy – predicated on criminal behaviour – meets the needs of refugee communities in only the most partial of ways.

The vision of localism is predicated upon the notion that services will follow the clamour of local activism, but the slow formation of new communities within areas militates against their voices being heard. McCabe (2010) describes local communities which exist beyond the sight of local partnerships as 'below the radar'. Refugee communities lie still further out of sight, well under the radar of current mainstream drug service delivery. Small communities form glacially slowly and develop as national, European and global diasporas – not local in their perspective. These individuals remain truly 'hard to reach'.

With these features as a constant background, can a local agenda break through barriers and support inclusion? The commissioning and delivery of treatment services will fall to local 'Health and Wellbeing Boards' (Department of Health, 2011). If these are well constituted (and the planning for their formation remains in its infancy) they hold potential to craft services which will balance the conflicting needs and tensions inherent in the provision of services to minority groups. If boards are not well framed, however, the potential for ideologies to grow up and services to develop along lines which are partisan and exclusive is significant (Alcock, 2010).

Kisby (2010) and Parvin (2009) both suggest that a shift towards localism in politics will actively disadvantage ethnic minority communities. Existing services for refugee groups might, under a Big Society, develop a collective voice, loud enough to penetrate the walls of the establishment. This would be no guarantee that such organizations could overcome fears about confidentiality that were a feature of these studies. Nor does it address the fact that refugee communities are by definition global in their composition, outward facing in their perspective. However, the present situation affords no voice at all to new communities, there is little scope for refugee groups to join in creative partnership with statutory agencies and their knowledge of drug use in these communities is lost. Shifting the balance of power would fit the rhetoric of the Big Society. But local refugee groups have very limited funding and little extra capacity for development and campaigning. The proposals for funding small community groups within a new political framework are rather under-developed. The Prime Minister has floated the notion of a Big Society bank (Alcock, 2010), utilizing the untapped resources in dormant bank accounts, but it remains debatable whether the £400m released would be sufficient to grow third sector organizations to fulfil this new function. The issue of continued funding lies at the heart of the matter. Voluntarism cannot meet the case; political will and local action must be matched by consistent funding if any shift is to be made.

Such funding is not available to the UK Coalition Government. Recession presents a threat to the rollout of local agendas with profitability declining, social impact bonds (see e.g. Social Finance, 2011) potentially appearing less fertile, and charitable giving reducing alongside income (Goodwin, 2011). Taylor-Goobey and Stoker (2011) posit that UK fiscal cuts exceed those observed in other EU nations, with the Department of Communities and Local Government being significantly affected. Cuts of this intensity may reduce capacity within a third sector which remains heavily dependent upon grants and subsidies from central sources. This is especially so as funds as well as power will be devolved to local institutions. Localism without any hypothecation of resources has in the past led to reduced services overall and especially for minority groups. Ring-fencing is not envisaged for the implementation of the Big Society (Evans, 2011). This in turn raises the intensely political question of whether the 'Big Society' is a genuine attempt to restructure power relations in the UK or an old-fashioned attempt to reduce services for the poor while facilitating tax cuts for the wealthy (Kisby, 2010; Smith, 2010).

And if funding were available to new communities, what other services must wither instead? Racist and nationalist attitudes harden in a context of financial uncertainty (Sibbitt, 1997). Unemployment and perceived inequities

in service provision act as catalysts in fomenting race hate. The popular media and the political discourse are seeded with notions of new communities being invasive, malingering and threatening. Were drugs services for these new groups to be developed at the apparent 'expense' of the indigenous population, the outcry would be significant and the possible consequences for individuals might be grave. If a spirit of inequity and exclusion lies at the heart of localism it will quash unheard voices and provoke bigotry.

But localism does offer the promise of a greater prize for new communities. These findings show that the asylum seekers whose destination is Europe have just the personal resources to benefit from asset-based treatment and ultimately contribute to the Big Society. Strength and acumen are the hallmarks of their history and of their journey. Their experiences have taken a toll in terms of trauma, mental strain and consequent drug problems, and a pressing need for services exists. Mainstream drugs services have not had success to date in overcoming barriers to drug use early in the drug using careers of these individuals. What is needed is truly responsive provision.

## Conclusion

The traditions of Conservative administration have strong roots in social responsibility and the commitment to 'do good' (ACEVO, 2011; Disraeli, 1845). Those roots have become attenuated as a result of ideologies which state that 'there is no such thing as society' (Thatcher, 1987) and policy which places a focus on individualism. The Big Society may represent an attempt to return to those roots. If this is the case, it has not occurred at the most auspicious time and the initiative must attempt to establish itself in the context of drastic cuts.

These findings do demonstrate a significant gap in treatment provision which it might be possible for an initiative such as the Big Society to fill. If this were to be realized, then refugees and community agencies might find a mechanism to identify authentic needs and develop drugs services in response. But without active effort to bring new communities up from under the radar, coupled with considerable creativity and consistent funding on the part of the architects of localism, progress will not be achieved and the situation for refugees may in fact worsen. The unfolding of this process will reveal whether inclusion or budget restraint is the true driver of policy.

## Funding

The research projects contained in this work were funded by The National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse, Peterborough Drug and Alcohol Action Team and East Sussex County Council.

## Note

1. A further section of the wider sample was composed of interviewees from African countries. These are not included in this article as their reasons for migration cannot be confidently inferred from the interview responses or from the background information provided by the research commissioner.

## References

- Alcock, P. (2010) 'Building the Big Society', *Voluntary Sector Review* 1(3): 379–89.
- ACEVO (2011) *Powerful People, Responsible Society: The Report of the Commission on Big Society*. London: ACEVO.
- Bache, I. (2003) 'Governing through Governance: Education Policy Control under New Labour', *Political Studies* 51: 300–14.
- Carpenter, J. (2002) 'Mental Health Recovery Paradigm: Implications for Social Work', *Health & Social Work* 27(2): 86–94.
- DCLG (2010) *Decentralisation and the Localism Bill and Essential Guide*. London: DCLG.
- DCLG (2011) *A Plain English Guide to the Localism Bill*. London: Department of Communities and Local Government.
- Department of Health (2011) 'Health and Wellbeing Boards', available online at <http://www.dh.gov.uk/health/2011/10/health-and-wellbeing-boards/> (accessed 26 October 2011).
- Disraeli, B. (1845) *Sybil, or The Two Nations*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Evans, K. (2011) "'Big Society' in the UK: A Policy Review", *Children & Society* 25(2): 164–71.
- Farrell, S. (2004) 'Social Capital and Offender Reintegration: Making Probation Desistance Focused', in S. Maruna and R. Immarigeon (eds) *After Crime and Punishment: Pathways to Offender Reintegration*. Cullompton, Devon: Willan.
- Fountain, J. (2010) 'Diverse Communities, Diverse Needs: Delivering Information on Drugs and Drugs Services to Members of Black and Minority Ethnic Communities', in J. Barlow (ed.) *Substance Misuse: Implications of Research Policy and Practice*. London: Jessica Kingsley.
- Fountain, J., J. Bashford and M. Winters (2003) *Black and Minority Ethnic Communities in England: A Review of the Literature*. London: National Treatment Agency for Substance Misuse and University of Central Lancashire, Centre for Ethnicity and Health.
- Goodwin, M. (2011) 'English Education Policy after New Labour: Big Society or Back to Basics?', *The Political Quarterly* 82(3): 407–24.
- Gossop, M., J. Marsden and D. Stewart (1998) *NTORS at One Year*. London: Department of Health.
- Gossop, M., J. Marsden and D. Stewart (1999) *NTORS Two Year Outcomes*. London: Department of Health.
- Griffiths, D., N. Sigona and R. Zetter (2005) *Refugee Community Organisations and Dispersal: Networks, Resources and Social Capital*. Bristol: Policy Press.



- HM Government (2010) *Equity and Excellence: Liberating the NHS*. London: Department of Health. Available online at: [http://www.dh.gov.uk/prod\\_consum\\_dh/groups/dh\\_digitalassets/@dh/@en/@ps/documents/digitalasset/dh\\_117794.pdf](http://www.dh.gov.uk/prod_consum_dh/groups/dh_digitalassets/@dh/@en/@ps/documents/digitalasset/dh_117794.pdf) (accessed 3 October 2011).
- Home Office (1995) *Tackling Drugs Together: A Strategy for England, 1995–98*. London: Home Office.
- Home Office (2008) *Protecting Families and Communities, the 2008 Drug Strategy*. London: Home Office.
- Home Office (2010) *Drug Strategy 2010: Reducing Demand, Restricting Supply, Building Recovery: Supporting People to Live a Drug-free Life*. London: Home Office.
- Johnson, T.P. (1996) 'Alcohol Use amongst Displaced Persons: An Overview', *Substance Use and Misuse* 31(13): 1853–89.
- Keller, A.S., B. Rosenfeld, C. Trinh-Shevrin, C. Meserve, E. Sachs and J.A. Levis (2003) 'Mental Health of Detained Asylum Seekers', *The Lancet* 326: 1721–3.
- Kisby, B. (2010) 'The Big Society: Power to the People?', *Political Quarterly* 81(4): 484–91.
- Labour Party (1997) 'New Labour because Britain Deserves Better', available online at: <http://www.labour-party.org.uk/manifestos/1997/1997-labour-manifesto.shtml> (accessed 26 October 2011).
- Lodge, G. and R. Muir (2010) 'Localism Under New Labour', *Political Quarterly* 81(s1): S96–S107.
- McCabe, A. (2010) 'Below the Radar in a Big Society? Reflections on Community Engagement, Empowerment and Social Action in a Changing Policy Context', Working Paper 51, Third Sector Research Centre, Birmingham.
- Merchant, A., S.S.M. Husain, M. Hosain, F.F. Fikree, W. Pitiphat, A.R. Siddiqui, S.J. Hayder, S.M. Haider, M. Ikram, S.-K. Chuang and S.A. Saeed (2000) 'Paan without Tobacco: An Independent Risk Factor for Oral Cancer', *International Journal of Cancer* 86: 128–31.
- Mills, K. (2009) 'Racism, Ethnicity and Drug Misuse: A Brief Introduction', in H.S. Bhui (ed.) *Race and Criminal Justice*. London: SAGE.
- Mills, K., S. Brooks, H. Sender and R. Green (2006) 'Accessing Drug Services in Peterborough: A Study of Black and Minority Ethnic Communities', University of Hertfordshire/Home Office, London. Available online at: [http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/dip/Peterborough\\_BME\\_report?view=Binary](http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/dip/Peterborough_BME_report?view=Binary) (accessed 3 July 2009).
- Mills, K., T. Knight and R. Green (2007) 'Beyond Boundaries: Offering Substance Misuse Services to New Migrants in London', University of Hertfordshire.
- Mohan, G. and K. Stokke (2000) 'Participatory Development and Empowerment: The Dangers of Localism', *Third World Quarterly* 21(2): 247–68.
- NDTMS (undated) 'Statistics from the National Drug Treatment Monitoring System (NDTMS) 1 April 2006–31 March 2007', available online at: <http://www.medicine.manchester.ac.uk/healthmethodology/research/ndec/factsandfigures/NDTMSstatistics/NDTMSAnnualReport0607.pdf> (accessed 24 January 2012).



- Parvin, P. (2009) 'Against Localism: Does Centralising Power to Communities Fail Minorities?', *Political Quarterly* 80(3): 351–60.
- Patel, K., J. Buffin, S. Underwood, J. Khurana, C. McQuade, M. Brako, P. Keeling and H. Crawley (2004) *Young Refugees and Asylum Seekers in Greater London: Vulnerability to Problematic Drug Use*. London: Greater London Authority.
- Pumariega, A.J., E. Rothe and J.A.B. Pumariega (2005) 'Mental Health of Immigrants and Refugees', *Community Mental Health Journal* 41: 581–97.
- Sales, R. (2002) 'The Deserving and the Undeserving? Refugees, Asylum Seekers and Welfare in Britain', *Critical Social Policy* 22(3): 456–78.
- Sangster, D., M. Shiner, K. Patel and N. Sheikh (2002) *Delivering Drug Services to Black & Minority Ethnic Communities*. DPAS Paper 16. London: Home Office.
- Sibbitt, R. (1997) 'The Perpetrators of Racial Harassment and Racial Violence', Home Office Research Study 176, London.
- Sikora, M., K. Mills, S. Nuttall-Smith and R. Green (2010) 'Exploring the Needs of New Migrant Communities in East Sussex: A Scoping Study', University of Hertfordshire.
- Smith, M.J. (2010) 'From Big Government to Big Society: Changing the State–Society Balance', *Parliamentary Affairs* 63(4): 818–33.
- Social Finance (2011) 'Social Impact Bonds', available online at: <http://www.socialfinance.org.uk/work/sibs> (accessed 26 October 2011).
- Sowey, H. (2005) 'Are Refugees at Increased Risk of Substance Misuse?' DAMEC 2005 (Ed.1), available online at: [http://www.damec.org.au/downloads/Refugee\\_Drug\\_Alcohol\\_Vulnerability.pdf](http://www.damec.org.au/downloads/Refugee_Drug_Alcohol_Vulnerability.pdf) (accessed 8 October 2011).
- Taylor, M. (2003) *Public Policy in the Community*. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.
- Taylor-Gooby, P. and G. Stoker (2011) 'The Coalition Programme: A New Vision for Britain or Politics as Usual?', *The Political Quarterly* 82(1): 4–15.
- Thatcher, M. (1987) 'Interview for *Woman's Own*', Thatcher Foundation, available online at: <http://www.margareththatcher.org/document/106689> (accessed 26 October 2011).

### Author biography

Karen Mills is Senior Lecturer in Social Work/Flexible Learning Coordinator, University of Hertfordshire, UK.

## **Appendix 2 – letters from joint authors**

May 13<sup>th</sup> 2016

To whom it may concern

**RE: Karen Mills: PhD submission – inclusion of jointly authored papers**

I am writing to confirm that between October 2005 and June 2008 the Centre for Community Research (CCR) was commissioned (by Peterborough Drug and Alcohol Action Team and the National Treatment Agency) to undertake three research projects relating to the drug treatment needs of new minority communities in the UK. As Centre Director of the CCR I oversaw these projects.

At an operational level the Peterborough project was jointly led by Karen Mills and Susan Brooks. The projects commissioned by the National Treatment Agency were led by Ms Mills.

It was the practice of the Centre to incorporate the views and guidance of research partners in the research process and all methods were selected collaboratively by Ms Mills and the research teams, taking into account the views of the research commissioners and guided by me.

The research culminated in the presentation of research reports. Responsibility for the preparation of these reports was shared as follows:

**Mills, K., Brooks, S., Sender, H. & Green, R (2006) *Accessing Drug Services in Peterborough: a study of black and minority communities*. Centre for Community Research University of Hertfordshire.**

- Literature review authored by Helen Sender
- Analysis and discussion of the interviews by Karen Mills
- Analysis and discussion of the Life Stories by Susan Brookes

**Mills, K., Knight, T. & Green, R. (2007) *Beyond Boundaries: offering substance misuse services to new migrants in London*. Centre for Community Research: University of Hertfordshire.**

- Literature review authored by Terry Knight
- Analysis and discussion of the interviews by Karen Mills
- Analysis and discussion of the life stories by Terry Knight

**Mills, K., Broome, K. & Green, R. (2008) *Beyond Boundaries II. A8 & A2 nationals in London: drug treatment needs and referral pathways*. Centre for Community Research: University of Hertfordshire.**

- o Report authored entirely by Karen Mills

In all cases Ms Mills took responsibility for final full findings and recommendations.

I understand that Ms Mills wishes to make use of these papers as part of the submission of her doctoral thesis.

Yours faithfully

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read 'Roger Green', written in a cursive style.

Dr Roger Green

Director/Senior Research Fellow Community Studies  
Centre for Community Engagement Research  
Department of Social, Therapeutic and Community Studies  
Goldsmiths  
University of London  
31, St James  
New Cross  
London SE 14 6NW

[r.green@gold.ac.uk](mailto:r.green@gold.ac.uk)  
020 7717 2591

8<sup>th</sup> April 2016

To whom it may concern

**RE: Karen Mills: PhD submission – inclusion of jointly authored papers**

I am writing to confirm that between October 2005 and January 2006 Ms Mills and I undertook a research project on behalf of the University of Hertfordshire. The project was conducted by the Centre for Community Research and overseen by the Centre Director, Dr Roger Green. The project was commissioned by Peterborough Drug and Alcohol Action Team and led to the production of a report entitled:

**Mills, K., Brooks, S., Sender, H. & Green, R (2006) *Accessing Drug Services in Peterborough: a study of black and minority communities*. Centre for Community Research University of Hertfordshire.**

The project was jointly planned and executed by myself and Karen Mills, taking an equal part in its development. Methods were selected collaboratively by Ms Mills and myself, taking into account the views of the research commissioners and were guided by Dr Green. The training programme for co-researchers was jointly developed and delivered.


Responsibility for the final report was divided between myself and Ms Mills as follows:

- Literature review authored by Helen Sender
- Analysis and discussion of the interviews by Karen Mills
- Analysis and discussion of the Life Stories by Susan Brooks

Construction of the final full findings and recommendations was undertaken by Ms Mills.

I understand that Ms Mills wishes to make use of this report as part of the submission of her doctoral thesis and can confirm that the work submitted was undertaken by her.

Yours faithfully

  
S.D.M. Brooks

UCL Institute of Education  
Department of Social Science  
55-59 Gordon Square  
London  
WC1H 0NU

8<sup>th</sup> April 2016

To whom it may concern

**RE: Karen Mills: PhD submission – inclusion of jointly authored papers**

I am writing to confirm that from Dec 2006 - March 2007 I undertook a research project on behalf of the University of Hertfordshire. This project was conducted by the Centre for Community Research and overseen by the Centre Director, Dr Roger Green. The project was commissioned by the National Treatment Agency and led to the production of a report entitled:

**Mills, K., Knight, T. & Green, R. (2007) *Beyond Boundaries: offering substance misuse services to new migrants in London*. Centre for Community Research: University of Hertfordshire.**

The project was led at an operational level by Karen Mills.

Methods were selected collaboratively by Ms Mills and myself, taking into account the views of the research commissioners and were guided by Dr Green.

Responsibility for the final report was divided between myself and Ms Mills as follows:

- Project managed by Karen Mills
- Literature review authored by Terry Knight
- Analysis and discussion of the interviews by Karen Mills
- Analysis and discussion of the life stories by Terry Knight

Construction of the final full findings and recommendations was undertaken by Ms Mills.

Following the completion of the project Ms Mills and I jointly authored a peer reviewed article entitled:

**Mills, K. and Knight, T. (2009) *Offering substance misuse services to Accession Eight Migrants in London: findings from a qualitative study*, *Drugs: education, prevention and policy*, 2009; 1–17, Early Online.**

This paper was jointly prepared and authored.

I understand that Ms Mills wishes to make use of these papers as part of the submission of her doctoral thesis.

Yours faithfully



T Knight

## **Appendix 3 – ethical approval**



Prof Anwar Baydoun  
Associate Dean, Research  
School of Life and Medical Sciences  
University of Hertfordshire  
HATFIELD  
AL10 9AB

14<sup>th</sup> November 2013

Dear Anwar

**Re: Karen Mills Ethics**

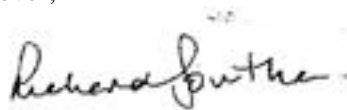
I have been given extensive documentation by Brian Littlechild concerning Karen's project and the procedures she went through to obtain ethical clearance. I am entirely satisfied that her entire work has been carried out in accordance with the Ethical Procedures, Policies and Regulations of the University of Hertfordshire at the time of her application.

In particular, ethical clearance for Karen's work was obtained from the external organisations she worked with whilst undertaking her research, namely Peterborough DAT and the National Treatment Agency. This process was overseen by Dr Roger Green at the time and conformed to the then ethics committee with delegated authority that the Centre for Community Research was subject to. Furthermore, the ethical aspects of the research were also overseen by a research steering group comprised of representatives from commissioning organisations, the CCR and community representatives. It was quite common in the past for students working with external organisations who have their own ethical procedures to follow them.

Whereas I can be totally satisfied that ethical procedures were in place, and I have evidence for ethical clearance being granted, the way in which she obtained ethical clearance could not be condoned today for new research undertaken. Today all research students would be expected to gain an ethical protocol number from the relevant ethics committee with delegated authority, save those researchers who would gain clearance through the NHS. Karen did not have a UH ethics protocol number as far as I can tell. It would have been good practice for her ECDA to have given her a protocol number on ascertaining that she'd received external clearance.

I hope this is of help. Please don't hesitate to contact me should you require further information.

Yours ever,



Dr Richard Southern FRGS  
Chair, Health and Human Sciences Ethics Committee with Delegated Authority  
University of Hertfordshire  
HATFIELD  
AL10 9AB

Tel. 01707 286491  
Fax. 01707 285258  
r.l.v.southern@herts.ac.uk

/: hhecda file.

## Appendix 4 – evidence of impact



**INJECTING SITES**  
Not everyone has the same network of veins, size and location vary from person to person.

LOW RISK	SMALL VEINS	HIGH-RISK SITES	VERY HIGH-RISK SITES
<b>INSIDE ELBOW</b> If you are going to inject and have reduced the other veins as much as possible, it is the least dangerous place to inject.	<b>HANDS</b> The veins in the hands are very small, some are often easily damaged or split.	<b>ORCH</b> Veins in the groin are very dangerous. The temperature is much inside the body, if you get it wrong you're not a one in three chance of getting the drug, you run the risk of losing your leg.	<b>NECK</b> Injecting into the neck is dangerous because your neck contains all the things in your head, nerves, muscles, etc. and lots of pipes.
<b>LOWER ARM</b> If there's a vein there, the back pressure of blood will start to make the hand swell.	<b>FEET / ANKLES</b> The veins and the feet are a little bit like your hands, they can be more painful.	<b>BACK OF THE LEGS</b> Because they are so close from the heart and blood can't get into them, blood flow through the leg is slow.	<b>BREAST</b> Although there may be small veins under a woman's breast, it is dangerous to inject into them because they are likely to break.
<b>FOREARM</b> The veins in the forearm have to be smaller and deeper. Trying to reach into them puts you at risk of hitting small arteries, the bone or a nerve.			<b>PENIS</b> Although there are some veins around the penis, injecting into them is an extremely dangerous way of injecting.

**MIEJSCA WKLUC**  
Każdy człowiek ma inny układ naczyń. Niekiedy naczyń i ich położenie jest różne u konkretnych ludzi.

MAŁE RYZYKO	MAŁE ŻYŁY	RYZYKOWNE MIEJSCA	MIEJSCA BARDZO RYZYKOWNE
<b>ZŁOŻENIE ŁOKCIOWE</b> Wielki naczynek, w którym zawsze znajduje się niewiele krwi, przy wstrzyknięciu łatwo się zatyka.	<b>RECE</b> Mają one żyłki, są małe i są blisko skóry, łatwo się zatykają.	<b>PACHWINNA</b> Znajduje się tu żyła, która jest bardzo blisko ciała, jeśli się źle wstrzykuje, łatwo się zatyka.	<b>SIĘCIA</b> Włosaś do żyły jest bardzo blisko, ponieważ jest tu żyła, która jest bardzo blisko ciała.
<b>RECE</b> Znajdują się tu żyłki, są małe i są blisko skóry, łatwo się zatykają.	<b>STOPY / KOSTKI</b> Mają one żyłki, są małe i są blisko skóry, łatwo się zatykają.	<b>PIEŚCZOLANKI</b> Znajdują się tu żyłki, są małe i są blisko skóry, łatwo się zatykają.	<b>PIERŚCIE</b> Znajdują się tu żyłki, są małe i są blisko skóry, łatwo się zatykają.
<b>PRZEDSTRASZ</b> Mają one żyłki, są małe i są blisko skóry, łatwo się zatykają.			<b>PENIS</b> Znajdują się tu żyłki, są małe i są blisko skóry, łatwo się zatykają.

# OVERDOSE PREVENTION ZAPOBIEGANIE PRZEDAWKOWANIU



You don't have to take a lethal dose of drugs to die of an overdose; it only takes a tablespoonful of fluid to kill you if you are on your back, unconscious and unable to swallow! This has been the cause of many overdose deaths.

## ▶ OVERDOSE CAUSES

The main things that cause overdose are:

- **Injecting drugs:** Heroin injectors are about 14 times more likely to die than non-injectors. People who inject heroin are much more likely to overdose than people who smoke it.
- **Mixing drugs and alcohol:** Most overdoses happen when people have alcohol or downers – like Xanax and benzepam – in their system at the same time as injected heroin. The combined effect of sedative drugs is to depress the central nervous system and the breathing. People can literally stop breathing.
- **Using opiates when tolerance is low:** It only takes a few days for tolerance of opiates to drop. After a week or so without opiates, a dose that at one time you didn't have affected you, can kill you. People who die have often overdosed before and survived. It isn't normally 'new users' who overdose. It's usually people who've been injecting for years.

So overdoses aren't accidental. Having depression, bipolarity or not caring whether you live/lie can all make overdose more likely. Talking about feelings is important and can help reduce the risk of non-accidental overdose.

- **WYSTRZEŻAJ SIĘ MIESZANIA RÓŻNYCH NARKOTYKÓW I LEKÓW**
- **PAMIĘTAJ O OBNIŻONYM ZNOSZENIU PO OKRESIE ABSTYNOWANIA**

## ▶ OBNIŻANIE RYZYKU

**Ryzyko przedawkowania znacznie obniżył w ten sposób:**

- że nie baliśmy się wkładać czystynki, ale zaczęli nam robić załki, jakby ich wogóle nie było;
- że walczyliśmy naprzemną walkę z naszą przemocą i uzależnieniem, zanim wzięliśmy sobie załkę. Wtedy nie braliśmy jej już tak bardzo śmiało;
- że przestaliśmy tylko odnieść uwagę i porównać na przykład, jakieś były nasze, następne dawki byłyby mniejsze i wzięli by się za to;
- że nie byliśmy już tak bardzo zniechęceni i niechętni do pomagania.

**Ryzyko śmierci z przedawkowania znacznie obniżył następująco:**

- przez to, że zaczęli mówić, jak pomagają w przypadku, że stwierdzili przedawkowanie;
- przez to, że zaczęli mieć więcej miłych ludzi. Jeśli masz narkotyk użyć, nie bądź samemu samemu.

## ▶ OZNAKI PRZEDAWKOWANIA

**Przedawkowanie odznacza się następująco:**

- Nie będzie reagował na światło;
- Będzie i głębia oddychał i odwrócił to od strony przodu i oddychaniem nie (głębokość);
- Nie wstał i się nie obudził;
- Jego serce i pulsacja zaczęły słabnąć;
- Nie będzie oddychał.

## Appendix 5 – Karen Mills’ complete list of publications

### Karen Mills’ Publications

Mills, K. (2004). Reducing Drug Related Deaths: the responsibility of NOMS? *Probation Journal*. Vol. 51 No. 4 December 2004.

Mills, K. (2009). Racism, Ethnicity and Drug Misuse: a brief introduction in Bhui, H.S. (ed.) (2009). *Race and Criminal Justice*. London: Sage.

Mills, K. (2012). Under the radar: Impact of policies of localism on substance misuse services for refugee and asylum seeking communities. *International Social Work*, 55(5), 662-674. doi: 10.1177/0020872812447637

Mills, K., Davies, K. & Brooks, S. (2007). Experiences of DTTO: the person in the process. *British Journal of Community Justice*. Volume 5, Issue 3. November 2007.

Mills, K. and Knight, T. (2009). Offering substance misuse services to Accession Eight Migrants in London: findings from a qualitative study, *Drugs: education, prevention and policy*, 2009; 1–17. doi: 10.3109/09687630903200777

### Reports

Heather, J., Mills, K. & Green, R. (2008). *Public perception of drug use in Hatfield*. Hatfield: Herts Constabulary and Centre for Community Research, University of Hertfordshire.

Green, R., Diosi, M., Broome, K. & Mills, K. (2006). *Local Solutions to Local Needs: A Community Needs Survey of the Kingsmead Estate, Hackney*. Hatfield: Centre for Community Research, University of Hertfordshire.

Mills, K. & Brooks, S. (2005). *In Working with Offenders Subject to Drug Treatment and Testing Orders, what Best Supports Compliance?* London: London Probation Area.

Mills, K., Brooks, S., Sender, H. & Green, R. (2006). Accessing Drug Services in Peterborough: a study of black and minority communities. Hatfield: Centre for Community Research University of Hertfordshire. Retrieved February, 2nd, 2009 from [http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/dip/Peterborough\\_BME\\_report?view=Standard&pubID=456186](http://drugs.homeoffice.gov.uk/publication-search/dip/Peterborough_BME_report?view=Standard&pubID=456186)

Mills, K., Broome, K. and Green, R. (2008). *Beyond Boundaries 2: A8 & A2 nationals in London: drug treatment needs and referral pathways*. London: National Treatment Agency.

Mills, K., Curran, B., Broome, K. & Green, R. (2008). *Evaluation of the Contact NR5 Substance Misuse Treatment Service*. Norwich: NELM Development Trust & Centre for Community Research, University of Hertfordshire.

Mills, K., Knight, T. & Green, R. (2007). *Beyond Boundaries: offering substance misuse services to new migrants in London*. London: National Treatment Agency.

### **Conferences and Presentations**

06 – 09.07.2004. British Society of Criminology Conference. University of Portsmouth. Parallel Session Speaker: *Drug Related Death: the probation response*.

05 – 07.07.2006. British Society of Criminology Conference. University of Glasgow. Parallel Session Speaker: *Refugees and Asylum Seekers and Drug Service Provision*.

05 – 07.07.2006. British Society of Criminology Conference. London School of Economics. Parallel Session Speaker: *Providing Drugs Services for New Migrants: opportunities and challenges*.

07.11. 2007. London Drug and Alcohol Network (LDAN) – Plenary Speaker: *A8 Migrants & Treatment Need*.

April 2009. European Research in Social Work (ERIS) Spring Conference, Ostrava, Czech Republic. Plenary Speaker: *New European Migrants in London: vulnerability to drug use and treatment needs*.

11 – 14.07.2010. British Society of Criminology Conference. University of Leicester. Parallel Session Speaker.

21 – 24.09.2011. 11th Annual Conference of the European Society of Criminology, Vilnius, Lithuania  
Parallel Session Speaker: *Under the Radar: substance misuse services for refugee and asylum seeking communities*.

### **Book Reviews**

Stevens, S.J. & Morral, A.R. (eds.) (2003) *Adolescent Substance Misuse Treatment in the United States*. Binghamton, NY: The Haworth Press, Inc Criminal Justice Review. Vol. 31 Number 2 December 2006.

Tracy, S, & Acker, C.J. (2004) *Altering American Consciousness: the history of alcohol and drug use in the United States, 1800 – 2000*. Amherst & Boston: University of Massachusetts Press. Criminal Justice Review. Vol. 32 Number 4 December 2007.

Whitehead, P. & Thompson, J. (2004) *Knowledge and the Probation Service. Raising Standards for trainees, Assessors and Practitioners* (2004) London: John Eilley & Sons. Vista Vol 11 No1. 2006.

Boekhout van Solinge, T. (2004) *Dealing with drugs in Europe. An investigation of European drug control Experiences: France, The Netherlands and Sweden*. The Hague: BJU Legal Publishers. European Journal of Probation.